





a31188007140086b



UNIVERSITY OF GUELPH

The Library

HUM

PR 8633.S4 no.60

Lindsay, Robert, 1532-1578

The historie and cronicles of
Scotland

Jef

Date due

[illegible]

The Scottish Text Society

PITSCOTTIE'S CHRONICLES

“So in this wark that I haue heir asseilzeit
To bring to licht most humblie I exhortt
ȝow gentill readdaris quhair that I haue feilzeit
In letteris sillabbis pointtis lang or schort
That ȝe wald of ȝour gentrice it support
And tak the sentence the best wayes ȝe may
I sall do bettir will god ane vthir day.”

THE
Historie and Cronicles
of Scotland

From the Slauchter of King James the First
To the Ane thousande fyve hundreith
thrie scoir fyftein zeir

· WRITTEN AND COLLECTED BY

ROBERT LINDESAY OF PITSCOTTIE

BEING A CONTINUATION OF THE TRANSLATION OF THE CHRONICLES WRITTEN BY
HECTOR BOECE AND TRANSLATED BY JOHN BELLENDEN

*Now first published from two of the oldest Manuscripts, one bequeathed
by Dr David Laing to the University of Edinburgh, and the
other in the Library of John Scott of Halkhill, C.B.*

EDITED BY

Æ. J. G. MACKAY

SHERIFF OF FIFE AND KINROSS

VOL. III.
GLOSSARY AND INDEX

Printed for the Society by
WILLIAM BLACKWOOD AND SONS
EDINBURGH AND LONDON
MCMXI

THE LIBRARY
UNIVERSITY OF GLENN

P R E F A C E.

THE Glossary and Index to Pitscottie, completing the book, are now published.

The Glossary has taken longer to compile than was anticipated. An attempt has been made to include in it not only all obsolete words—and to state when, although they have disappeared from the ordinary written language, they still linger in vernacular speech and are sometimes used by poets or writers who affect archaic expressions—but also the obsolete forms of words, and to compare them with the forms now in use. The latter class is in Pitscottie much more numerous than words altogether obsolete.

I have often hesitated before inserting some of those forms which will seem to many superfluous. Yet there is a passage in the history of our language which can only be traced by observing how Pitscottie in his translation used both the older present participle in “and” and the modern in “ing,” the older past participle in “it” and the modern in “ed,” the plural in “is” and in “es,” and the like. Only a selection of such forms has been given. To have given the whole would have made the Glossary almost a transcript of the book.

In addition to what is usually given in such glossaries, it has seemed worth while to give the probable derivation of obscure words, and to mark the phrases in which they are used by Pitscottie. Such phrases are a marked feature of his style and that of other writers at this period. For the earlier letters of the alphabet the student has now the great advantage of 'The New English Dictionary' and 'The English Dialect Dictionary,' though neither of them can be deemed quite satisfactory for Scottish forms, and the Society must still look for a Scottish Dictionary as the crown of its labours. The Etymologies of Jamieson are, in many cases, notoriously unreliable, but it would be very ungrateful not to acknowledge how much he did in his day, and to how large an extent he has preserved the dialectic forms which will be indispensable for his successor.

The Index, though not quite exhaustive, is fairly complete, and fuller than that published with the Third Edition of 1778, printed for Charles Elliot and Thomas Cadell, London.

I take this opportunity of acknowledging the omission of a reference to this Edition in the Introduction to the first volume, and of thanking the Rev. John Ferguson of Aberdalgie for the loan of a copy. The text is a reprint of the Second Edition, printed by R. Urie, but the Index, of which use has been made, was annexed to this Edition, and not to the Second Edition as was erroneously stated in the Introduction.

Note.—This Preface (unsigned) was among my husband's papers, and was probably one of the last things he wrote before his illness ended his work in this world.

For that reason I have left it as it was written. The Index to which my husband refers has not been found to be suitable, and a new one has been prepared for me by Mr Mill, Signet Library. Mr J. T. Clark kindly undertook to superintend the passing of the Glossary and Index through the press.

LILIAN A. MACKAY.

ÆNEAS JAMES GEORGE MACKAY was born in Edinburgh on the 3rd of November 1839. His grandfather, Captain Æneas Mackay of Scotston, who was a younger brother of George Mackay, Esq. of Bighouse, was an officer in the service of the Honourable East India Company, and had been a fellow-prisoner of Sir David Baird's at Seringapatam. The Captain's second wife, Helen Mylne, bore him five sons, of whom Mr Mackay's father, Thomas George, was the second. He in due course became a Writer to the Signet, and married Mary Kirkaldy, by whom he had two children,—one the subject of the present notice, the other a daughter, Emilie, who married S. Swinton Melville, Esq., and died in 1910.

Æneas was educated at the Edinburgh Academy, in the same class as the late Lord President Kinross. The school prize-lists indicate that the industry which distinguished him in after life was no new-born habit, and at King's College, London, and University College, Oxford, he went on as he had begun. At Oxford, however, he missed his "first," being placed only in the second class in the Final School of Law and History (as it was then) in 1862. He completed his preparation for the Bar at Heidelberg and Edinburgh.

Mr Mackay was admitted a member of the Faculty of Advocates in 1864, and from the very start appears to have had his share of employment. But he did not abandon his first love, and the publication of his admirable memoir of the great Lord Stair in 1873 was an auspicious intimation that the traditional alliance between Scots law and Scots historical research would be continued in his person. On Mr Cosmo Innes's death in 1874, he was appointed to the Chair of History (now represented by the Chair of Constitutional Law and Constitutional History) in the University of Edinburgh. He made an enthusiastic and acceptable professor, but resigned the office to become one of Lord Advocate Balfour's deputes in 1881. He was created Sheriff of Fife and Kinross in 1886, and there can be no doubt that, had his health not failed him, he would have worthily closed his career as a Senator of the College of Justice.

Of this SOCIETY Mr Mackay was one of the original founders, and he took a prominent part in the proceedings of the meeting at which it was constituted. He was a member of its Council from the very first, and he served two terms of office as Vice-President—from 1890 to 1895, and again from 1898. It is scarcely necessary to remind those who knew him that in these capacities he would not rest satisfied with being simply a figurehead. He was deeply interested in the Society's aims, and was of the greatest service to those responsible for its direction both on the business and on the literary side. Apart from sagacious counsel, constantly sought and freely bestowed, his chief contributions to the Society were his Introduction to the Poems of Dunbar and his edition of Pitscottie. Both are works

of profound erudition and unmistakable authority. His learning did not sit lightly upon him, but the amount of toil and anxiety which they cost him are not to be guessed at from their pages. For he was essentially a "painful" student, distrustful of his powers of intuition, and his methods of working were calculated to aggravate rather than to save labour and worry. Let it be remembered that while these tasks were on the anvil he was acting as "judge ordinary" of two counties, and conducting a considerable forensic practice; that he was contributing to the 'Dictionary of National Biography' a long series of articles on eminent Scotsmen, involving laborious research and minute investigation; and that latterly he was further charged with the congenial but exacting duty (into which he threw himself with characteristic ardour) of "revising" the Acts of the Parliament of Scotland. The tale of his performances is not yet complete. There was the monumental 'Practice of the Court of Session,' with its subsidiary 'Manual'; there was the remarkable sketch of Scottish history which appeared in the ninth edition of the 'Encyclopædia Britannica.' Compared with these, the County History of his Sherifffdom, or the essay on John Major (among the most pleasing of his works), written for the Scottish History Society, appears a mere "parergon." We may be certain that upon those as upon all his writings he lavished the same conscientious and scrupulous care. The wonder perhaps is that payment of the inevitable penalty was not sooner demanded by nature from the sensitive and overwrought brain.

About eleven years ago Mr Mackay, with but few premonitory symptoms, was completely laid aside from

active life, and he never recovered his health. He died on 10th June 1911. The news of his death must have recalled to the minds of many who had been privileged to know him the image of a singularly guileless and kindly man, incapable of meanness or deceit, generous as well as just, no respecter of persons, but approachable by all, one to whom nobody appealed for help in any kind of difficulty and appealed in vain. It has been thought not unfitting that this sketch of his life, brief and imperfect though it necessarily is, should be included in this volume, which brings to a close one of his most important and cherished undertakings.

J. H. M.

ABBREVIATIONS.

A.S. . . .	Anglo-Saxon.	Ital. . . .	Italian.
Fr. . . .	French.	Lat. . . .	Latin.
Gael. . . .	Gaelic.	O.E. . . .	Old English.
Ger. . . .	German.	O.Fr. . . .	Old French.
Gr. . . .	Greek.	Scot. . . .	Scottish.
Icel. . . .	Icelandic.	Skan. . . .	Skandinavian.

Cotg. . . .	Cotgrave's Dictionary.
E.D.D. . . .	English Dialect Dictionary (Wright).
Ham. Cat. . . .	Hamilton's Catechism.
Jam. . . .	Jamieson's Scottish Dictionary.
M.E.D. . . .	Middle English Dictionary (Skeat).
N.E.D. . . .	New English Dictionary (Murray).
Skeat	Skeat's Etymological Dictionary.

<i>adj.</i> . . .	adjective.	<i>intro.</i> . . .	introduction.
<i>adv.</i> . . .	adverb.	<i>mar.</i> . . .	marginal note.
<i>art.</i> . . .	article.	<i>num.</i> . . .	numeral.
<i>cf.</i> . . .	compare.	<i>num. adj.</i> . . .	numeral adjective.
<i>comp.</i> . . .	comparative.	<i>pl.</i> . . .	plural.
<i>conj.</i> . . .	conjunction.	<i>poss.</i> . . .	possessive.
<i>Hg.</i> . . .	Heading.	<i>prep.</i> . . .	preposition.
<i>h. of ch.</i> . . .	heading of chapter.	<i>pron.</i> . . .	pronoun.
<i>inf.</i> . . .	infinitive.	<i>pron.</i> . . .	pronounced.
<i>interj.</i> . . .	interjection.	<i>pr. p.</i> . . .	present participle.

<i>pr. t.</i> . . .	present tense.	<i>sb.</i> . . .	substantive.
<i>pt. p.</i> . . .	past participle.	<i>superl.</i> . . .	superlative.
<i>pt. t.</i> . . .	past tense.	<i>s. v.</i> . . .	sub voce.
<i>s.</i> . . .	singular.	<i>v.</i> . . .	verb.
<i>v. imp.</i> . . .	verb, imperative.		

Only one reference is given to each word, unless the word is used in a different sense. As far as possible the reference is given to the first time the word occurs.

I. 158. 23=vol. I. page 158 line 23.

II. 98. 19=vol. II. page 98 line 19.

ERRATA AND ADDENDA.

IN VOLS. I. AND II.

VOL. P.

- I. xcvi. . . . "to the Regent Arran," *delete* "the Regent."
 I. cxxxvii . . . *for* "vnderstuld" *read* "vnderstud."
 I. cxliii . . . *for* "burrious" *read* "burieoris."
 I. clii . . . *for* "James IV." *read* "James III."
 I. 157, note 5 . . . *for* "Scottish Text Society, ii. p. 388" *read* "Scottish History Society, p. 388."
 I. 214. 28 . . . *for* "be" *read* "he."
 I. 319 . . . heading of page, *for* "James III." *read* "James V."
 II. 109 . . . Contents of Chapter XIX.—"Hou the Frenchmen slew the Prowest of Edinburgh." A much fuller account of this scuffle is given in the MS. which Freebairn used. See Freebairn's Ed., p. 308.
 II. 193. 21 . . . "That same nicht thair rais ane gret tempest of wind that it blew downe the taill of the weddercock of Sanct geillis kirk," ii. 193. 21. Notes, p. 441. I am indebted to Mr Buchan, Town Clerk of Peebles, for the reference to this, which I had mislaid. Birrel's Diary, Dalzell's Ed., p. 7: "The 21st of this month (21 March 1567) there rais ane vehement tempest of winde which blew a very grate ship out of the rode of Leith and sicklyk blew the taile from the cocke which stands on the top of ye steeple away from it, so the old prophecy came trew—

Quhen Skirling sall be captaine
The cock sall want his taile."

The Castle had been rendered to Cockburne of Skirling at the Queen's command on the same day.

II. 445 . . . *for* "Balwearie" *read* "Balwerie."

II. 465 (291. 12) *for* "who" *read* "that."

GLOSSARY.

The figures apply to volume, page, and line.

- A, *indef. art.* an i. 158. 23; *prep.* to, i. 216. 2. "came a land againe."
- Abaced, *v. pt. p.* abated, lowered or abased, i. 119. 29. "his curage was sum thing abaced." Abaissit, i. 86. 17; abaittit, ii. 98. 19; abasit, i. 48. 29. See Abashen and Abate. M.E.D.
- Abaid. See Abyd.
- Abak, *adv.* back or aback, i. 75. 15
- Abay, *sb.* abbey, i. 373. 12; abbay, i. 295. 8; abbayis, *pl.* i. 341. 29.
- Abbacie, *sb.* abbacy, i. 290. 28; abbasie, ii. 282. 11; abbotschip, i. 290. 25; abbaseis, *pl.* ii. 260. 13; abbasies, ii. 284. 4
- Abbott, *sb.* abbot, ii. 95. 34; abott, i. 377. 6; abbottis, *gen. sing.* i. 54. 17; abboittis, *pl.* ii. 174. 13; abbotis, ii. 282. 27; abbottis, i. 308. 8; abottis, i. 383. 14. L. *Abbas* from Syriac *Abba*, father.
- Abefoir, *adv.* before, i. 110. N. 3
- Abet, *sb.* dress or habit, ii. 6. 5; Fr. *habit*; Dalzell following MS. A. reads Abbot, a mistake.
- Abhominable, *adj.* abominable, ii. 61. 7
- Abhominatioun, *sb.* abomination, ii. 61. 9
- Abhorit, *v. pt. p.* abhored, i. 89. 3
- Abilitie, *sb.* ability, ii. 274. 4; abillitie, i. 240. 14
- Abill, *adj.* able, i. 10. 20; abillist, *adj. sup.* ablest, i. 98. 6; ablist, i. 316. 1; ablar, *adj. comp.* abler, ii. 157. 18
- Abiure, *v.* to abjure, i. 351. 1
- Abolische, *v.* to abolish, i. 147. 16; abolisched, *pt. t.* ii. 137. 11; abolischit, *pt. t.* ii. 146. 35; abolischt, *pt. t.* ii. 144. 35; abolist, *pt. p.* i. 100. 11; abolischit, *pt. p.* i. 222. 27
- Abone, *prep.* above, i. 206. 12; aboue, i. 25. 14
- Aboorde, *adv.* aboard, i. 214. 33
- Abose, *v.* to abuse, i. 36. 11; abuse, *pr. t.* ii. 147. 16; abussit, *pt. p.* i. 94. 1
- Aboundance, *sb.* abundance, i. 76. 14
- Aboundantlie, *adv.* abundantly, i. 104. 20
- Aboute, *adv.* about, ii. 102. 12
- Abrode, *adv.* abroad, i. 166. 34
- Abrogat *v.* to abrogate, ii. 67. 6
- Abstinacie, *sb.* abstinence from hostilities, a short truce, ii. 293. 1
- Abstinit, *v. pt. t.* abstained, i. 40. 14
- Abuilzement, *sb.* habiliments, especially those used in warfare, dress, i. 373. 14; abullzeament, i. 253. 23; abullzement, i. 104. 2; abulzement, i. 172. h. of ch.; abuilzementis, *pl.* i. 373. 2; abullzementis, i. 325. 3. Fr. *habiliment*; Eng. *abiliments*, Skelton, i. 363; also *ablements*, Hardyng's Chronicle, fol. 145
- Abusioun, *sb.* deceit, abuse, i. 211. 13; abussieoun, i. 388. 23; abusieouns, *pl.* i. 387. 30; abusit, *adj.* abused, false, i. 4. 26. "prayeris to goddis abusit." See Abose.
- Abyd, *v.* to bear, to await, ii. 72. 28; abyde, i. 311. 27. "steidfastlie abyde the cruell panis." Abydand, *pr. p.* awaiting, ii. 280. 30; abyd-

- ing, *pr. p.* i. 119. 27; abaid, *pt. t.* i. 173. 10. See Abiden, M.E.D.
- Acanis, *sb. pl.* Achans, Joshua vii. 19-26, ii. 284. 20. See Notes, vol. ii. p. 464
- Acceptit, *v. pt. t.* accepted, i. 297. 22. See Excepanid.
- Acceptabill, *adj.* acceptable, ii. 33. 23
- Accis, *sb.* access, i. 62. 28
- Accompanied, *v. pt. p.* accompanied, i. 316. 15; accompaneit, *pt. p.* i. 34. 26; accompanit, *pt. p.* i. 40. 28; accompanitt, *pt. p.* ii. 139. 32; accompanied, *pt. p.* ii. 14. 23; accompanyit, *pt. p.* i. 22. 8; accompanied, *pt. p.* ii. 272. 22; accompanyeit, *pt. p.* i. 118. 15; accompanyit, *pt. p.* ii. 21. 4
- Accompt, *sb.* account, ii. 58. 18. See Compt.
- According, *p. adj.* suitable, i. 337. 16; accordit, *pt. p.* was suited, i. 408. 25
- Acquitte, *sb.* Aqua Vitæ, i. 337. 2; I. has "attaquytie," N. I
- Accustomit, *v. pt. p.* accustomed, i. 232. 6
- Accusar, *sb.* accuser, i. 308. 9; accusser, i. 349. 3; accussar, ii. 57. 6; accusseris, *pl.* i. 223. 8
- Accusatioun, *sb.* accusation, i. 311. 19; accusatioun, ii. 132. 10
- Accusit, *v. pt. p.* accused, i. 308. h. of ch.; accusit, *pt. p.* i. 104. 14
- Achar, *adv.* ajar i. 188. N. I
- Actt, *sb.* act or action, i. 31. 8; actis, *pl.* i. 1. 12; actis, i. 148. 5; actis, *sb. pl.* laws, enactments, i. 108. 32; actis, *sb. pl.* the Acts of the Apostles, ii. 63. 28
- Actioun, *sb.* action, i. 55. 6; actiounis, *pl.* i. 165. 13
- Addettit, *v. pt. p.* indebted, ii. 34. 7
- Addit, *v. pt. t.* added, ii. 60. 8
- Addres, *v.* to dress, ii. 58. 29; adres, i. 414. 9; addressit, *pt. p.* dressed, ii. 59. 3
- Adew, *interj.* adieu, i. 407. 12
- Adherence, *sb. pl.* adherents, i. 126. 14; adherentis, i. 139. 25
- Adiacent, *adv.* adjacent, i. 89. 18
- Adiorned, *v. pt. t.* adjourned, ii. 301. 13; adiornit, i. 65. 9
- Adioyne, *v.* to adjoin or join, ii. 162. 20; adioyned, *pt. t.* ii. 162. h. of ch.; adioynitt, *pt. p.* ii. 163. 4
- Adiudgeit, *v. pt. p.* adjudged, i. 42. 23; adiudget, i. 60. 14; adiudgit, i. 147. 7
- Admerall, *sb.* admiral, i. 255. 25; admirall, i. 378. 22; admirallis, *gen. sing.* ii. 172. 16
- Admerallschipe, *sb.* office of commander of a fleet, i. 257. 13.
- Administratioun, *sb.* administration, i. 39. 5
- Admissioun, *sb.* admission, ii. 75. 2
- Admittit, *v. pt. t.* admitted, i. 130. 15; admitit, ii. 275. 11
- Admoneist, *v. pt. p.* admonished, i. 86. 17
- Admonitioun, *sb.* admonition, i. 41. h. of ch.; admonitiouns, *pl.* ii. 87. 7
- Ado, *sb.* trouble, i. 21. 5; also used as a verb, meaning to do, to be done. "sic matters as was then ado," i. 133. 5; ii. 37. 23; ii. 146. 11; adoe, i. 186. 26; adoeing, *pr. p.* doing, i. 28. 10. "quhan sick thingis was adoeing." From *at to*, and *do*.
- Adorne, *v.* to adorn, exalt, ii. 64. 19. "quho will trewlie adorne and honour God."
- Adonatiounes, *sb. pl.* donations, gifts, i. 395. 11
- Adullterie, *sb.* adultery, i. 263. 5; adullterie, i. 409. 20; adulltrie, i. 158. 5; adullteraris, *sb. pl.* adulterers, i. 408. 33
- Advance, *v.* ii. 213. 5; advance, i. 25. 24; avance, i. 376. 15; advanceing, *pr. p.* used as *sb.* ii. 61. 16; advancement, *sb.* advancement, i. 38. 31; advancement, i. 243. 27; awancement, i. 88. 1
- Advantage, *sb.* i. 124. 33; advantage, ii. 24. 30
- Adventeris, *sb. pl.* adventures, i. 155. 17
- Adverssar, *sb. pl.* adversaries, i. 143. 6; adwerssaries, i. 55. 13; adwersaris, i. 107. 24
- Advertise, *v.* to warn, inform, apprise, i. 185. 20; aduerteis, ii. 307. 9; advertise, ii. 155. 9; advertissed, *pt. t.* i. 280. 28; aduerteised, *pt. t.* i. 236. 25; adwertiseid, *pt. t.* ii. 19. 26; aduerteisit, *pt. t.* i. 119. 2; adwertiseit, *pt. t.* ii. 193. 33; adwertisit, *pt. t.* ii. 26. 9; advertissit, *pt. t.* i. 86. 7; aduertissit, *pt. t.* i. 115. 27; adwertissit, *pt. t.* i. 167. 26; adwertist, *pt. t.* i. 252. 19
- Advyce, *sb.* advice, ii. 138. h. of ch.; advyce, i. 79. 5; advyce, i. 22. 31; adwyse, i. 45. 6; avyce, i. 8. 9;

- awayce, i. 13. h. of ch.; awayse, ii. 113. 25; adwysement, *sb.* counsel, i. 109. 19; adwysment, i. 274. 8
 Adwerssatie, *sb.* adversity, i. 103. 17; aduersiteis, *pl.* i. 278. 22
 Adwertiser, *sb.* one who informs or warns, i. 123. 6; adwertisment, *sb.* notice, i. 53. 30
 Adwocat, *sb.* advocate, ii. 78. 10
 Adwyss, *v.* to advise, i. 14. 3; adwyse, *v.* i. 33. 22; adwysed, *pt. t.* used as adj., ii. 307. 22; adwysit, *pt. t.* i. 193. 7; adwysed, *pt. p.* i. 27. 28; adwysit, *pt. t.* i. 92. 24; adwyssit, *pt. t.* i. 224. 15; avyssit, *pt. p.* i. 119. 9; awysed, *pt. p.* i. 236. 4; awysit, *pt. t.* i. 238. 2
 A-eistell, *adv.* eastward of, ii. 122. 21. "vpone the sandis a-eistell Callice." An-eistill, ii. 108. N. 7
 Af, *adv.* ever, off, i. 25. 16. "af before," ii. 84. 27
 Afeild, *adv.* to or on the field, ii. 95. 23; prefix, *a.* on, and *field.*
 Affaris, *sb. pl.* offers, ii. 101. 16. See Offeris.
 Affaires, *sb. pl.* affairs, i. 22. 3; affairis, i. 250. 22. See Effaires.
 Affeared, *v. pt. t.* afraid, i. 229. 28; affeird, i. 277. 13; affrayit, *pt. p.* i. 83. 25; affryit, *pt. p.* i. 166. 19. See Effeirid.
 Affectionn. *sb.* affection, ii. 57. 21
 Affeired, *v. pt. t.* belonged to, was proper to, ii. 118. 8; ii. 123. 28; affired, i. 297. 28. "intertenit him as affired."
 Affinitie, *sb.* affinity, i. 68. 26
 Affirme, *v. pr. t.* to affirm, i. 157. 28; affirmes, i. 308. 22; affirmit, *pt. t.* ii. 60. 12
 Affixit, *v. pt. p.* affixed, i. 36. 27; affixt, i. 100. 22
 Afflictionn. *sb.* affliction, ii. 75. 15; afflictit *v. pt. p.* i. 68. 8
 Affray, *sb.* fear or fright, i. 394. 2. See Fray.
 Aflott, *adv.* afloat, i. 251. 19
 Afoir, *adv.* before, i. 159. 11; affoir, i. 200. 1; affor, i. 175. 1
 Afoirhand, *adv.* beforehand, ii. 306. 25
 Afoirsaid, *adv.* ii. 62. 21
 Afoirtyme, *adv.* formerly, i. 240. 9. See Skeat, *s. v.* afoir.
 Aftir, *prep.* after, ii. 68. 26. See Efter.
 Agane, *adv.* again, i. 16. 6; agane, i. 201. 18; againes, *prep.* against, ii. 8. h. of ch.; againis, ii. 22. 4; agains, i. 81. 19; agane, i. 39. 15; aganes, ii. 63. 4; aganis, i. 18. 23
 Agaist, *adv.* aghast, i. 405. 8; agast, i. 357. 18. O.E. *agasten*, to terrify.
 Aggrement, *sb.* agreement, i. 38. 22; aggriement, i. 191. 11
 Aggre, *v.* to agree, heal, reconcile, i. 49. 13; aggrie, i. 139. 12; aggred, *pt. p.* ii. 291. 15; aggries, *pr. t.* ii. 283. 8; aggredit, *pt. t.* i. 140. 3; aggrieit, *pr. t.* i. 377. 12
 Agment, *v.* to augment, i. 135. 8; agmentit, *pt. t.* ii. 74. 15; agmentatioun, *sb.* i. 62. 23; *pl.* i. 239. 4
 Agreabill, *adj.* agreeable, ii. 72. 21
 Aie, *adv.* ever, alway, i. 144. 2; ay, i. 414. 4
 Aige, *sb.* age, i. 13. 13; aigis, *pl.* i. 108. 3; ageit, *adj.* aged, i. 203. 3; aigit, i. 385. 1; ageit, i. 276. 10; agit, ii. 320. 16
 Aik, *sb.* oak, i. 251. 16
 Aill, *sb.* ale, i. 336. 26
 Air, *sb.* heir, i. 64. 24; airis, *pl.* i. 62. 20. "airis maill"; airsmail, ii. 128. 24
 Air, *sb.* atmosphere, ii. 79. 19
 Air, *sb.* circuit court, ii. 186. 12. "justice air." Aires, *pl.* ii. 216. 20; airis, i. 312. 20. O.F. *eire*, from Lat. *iter*. See N.E.D. Eyre. Jam. Air.
 Aircharie, *sb.* archery, i. 340. 11; aircherie, ii. 125. 14; archorie, i. 163. 15
 Airchouris, *sb. pl.* archers, i. 340. 27
 Airlie, *adv.* early, i. 19. 17
 Airme, *sb.* arm (of the body), ii. 246. 33; arme, i. 393. 6; airmes, *pl.* i. 276. 21
 Airmes, *pl.* armorial ensigns, ii. 184. 1. "the buik of airmes"; armes, i. 100. 12; armes, weapons, i. 182. 4
 Airmed, *adj.* armed, i. 45. 16; airmeit, i. 56. 6; airmit, i. 101. 2; airmitt, i. 299. 19; armeit, i. 31. 16
 Airmie, *sb.* army, i. 53. 6; airme, i. 139. 16; airmye, ii. 119. 14; arme, i. 73. 6; armie, i. 96. 18; armye, i. 65. h. of ch.; airmeis, *pl.* i. 137. 13; airmieis, i. 54. 32; airmies, i. 97. 6; armeis, i. 208. 26; armyeis, i. 192. 24; armyes, i. 205. h. of ch.
 Airmor, *sb.* armour, i. 35. 5; airmour, i. 108. 18; armor, i. 273. 14; "clade in his cott armor": see

- Cott; armur, i. 242. 22; armure, i. 116. 6; airmur, *v.* to prepare for defence, i. 74. 10: "we have assemblit our selfis this day to airmur."
- Airt, *sb.* art, ii. 239. 17. "the airt of Igrimancie." Airt and pairt, i. 218. 7, art and pairt, ii. 218. 23=accessory to, or participation in an act.
- Airttis, *sb.* quarters or directions, i. 336. 18; arthis, i. 188. n. 2. Gael., *aird*, a cardinal point; Scot., *airts*.
- Aith, *sb.* oath, i. 41. 9. "suore be his great aith and hailie sacrament"—*i.e.*, an oath made sometimes upon the holy sacrament and on relics, but in Scotland generally on the Bible. Ayth, i. 50. 11; aithes, *pl.* i. 28. 25; aithis, i. 39. 11. See Oth.
- Aittis, *sb. pl.* oats, ii. 266. 8
- Aix, *sb.* axe, ii. 14. 27; aixe, ii. 58. 30; aixiss, *pl.* i. 174. 12. See Exis.
- Alaice, *interj.* alas, i. 8. 14; alace, i. 370. 11; allace, i. 68. 3; allaice, i. 7. 29
- Alaine, *adj.* alone, i. 7. 12; allane, ii. 93. 36; allone, i. 261. 5; allone, *adv.* i. 46. 5
- Aland, *adv.* to land, ii. 118. 26. "that come aland of their schippis."
- Alayanes, *sb. pl.* allies, i. 115. 32; allayis, i. 327. 4
- Alevin, *num.* eleven, ii. 185. 13; alevint, eleventh, ii. 192. 5. See Ellevin.
- All, ii. 207. 12. "All in ane"=one and all. Allis, i. 135. 21; "allis as ane"=all as one.
- Allacant, *sb.* alicante, a wine, i. 337. 1; "allagant," i. 337. N. 1
- Allanerlie, *adv.* only, i. 129. 5; alennerlie, ii. 44. 24; allennerlie, ii. 84. 16
- Allarum,¹ *sb.* alarm, ii. 170. 6
- Allayis. See Alayanes.
- Allayit, *v. pt. p.* allied, i. 246. 4; alyit, i. 245. 20
- Alledgeand, *v. pr. p.* alleging, i. 353. 11; alledging, i. 14. 27; alledgit, *pt. t.* i. 84. 13; allegeit, i. 66. 5
- Allegeance, *sb.* allegiance, i. 285. 17; alledgeance, ii. 210. 7
- Alleluya, *sb.* song of praise, i. 375. 14
- Allieance, *sb.* alliance, i. 68. 26; allayance, ii. 2. 25; allyance, i. 253. 3; alya, i. 363. 2; allyancis, *pl.* i. 265. 7
- Allis. See All.
- Allis, *adv.* also, i. 36. 29; allis sa, i. 218. 14; allso, i. 233. 19; als, i. 6. 12; alsua, i. 2. 9; alswa, i. 17. 30
- Allis, *adv.* as, i. 46. 28; alis, i. 357. 12. "Alis sone as," *i.e.*, as soon as. Als, i. 14. 18; alswa, i. 116. 12
- Ällmaist, *adv.* almost, i. 130. 13; almaist, i. 216. h. of ch.; almeist, i. 20. 17; almoist, ii. 318. 3
- Almanis, *sb. pl.* Germans, ii. 215. 23; Allmantis, i. 143. 26; Lat. *alemannia*, Germany. See M.E.D. *s.v.* *Almaine*.
- Allmes, *sb. pl.* alms, ii. 59. 6
- Allone, *adv.* See Alaine.
- Allowit, *v. pt. p.* allowed, i. 65. 2
- Allraddie, *adv.* already, i. 29. 2; alreaddy, i. 37. 21; allredy, i. 96. 31; all redy, ii. 135. 1; alreddie, ii. 70. 30; alredy, i. 386. 23
- Allso. See Allis
- Allsweill, *conj.* as well, i. 35. 1; allis weill, i. 172. 6; alsweill, i. 26. 7; Alswell, i. 262. 6
- Allter, *sb.* altar, i. 283. 21; aulter, ii. 66. 15; allteris, *pl.* ii. 145. 8
- Allteratioun, *sb.* altercation, ii. 48. 17; alteratioun, ii. 82. h. of ch.; ii. 83. 7
- Alltogither, *adv.* altogether, i. 113. 10; altogidder, i. 141. 25; altogither, i. 326. 18
- Allthocht, *conj.* although, i. 85. 15; althocht, i. 27. 19
- Alluris, *v. pr. t.* allures, ii. 131. 15; aluired, *pt. t.* ii. 128. 12; allurit, *pt. p.* i. 41. 14
- Allurment, *sb.* i. 263. 30; aluirement, ii. 240. 6
- Allutterlie, *adv.* utterly, i. 15. 1; alluterlie, i. 32. 20; aluterlie, i. 157. 28
- Alliance. See Allieance
- Allyk, *adv.* alike, ii. 111. 23; allyke, i. 273. 20; alyk, ii. 27. 12; alyke, i. 169. 30

¹ A consonant is frequently doubled by Pitscottie in the middle of a word. See vol. i. Introduction, p. cxxxix.

- Allyue, *adj.* alive, i. 319. 11; alyve, ii. 27. 19; alywe, i. 391. n. 2
 Almichtie, *sb.* The Almighty, i. 116. 29
 Almichtie, *adj.* almighty, i. 116. 22; almychtie, i. 18. 20; allmichtie, i. 234. 9; allmightie, i. 254. 7. All these adjectives are before "God" with small g.
 Always, *adv.* always, i. 179. 27; alwayis, i. 261. 12; allvayis, ii. 18. 20
 Alya. See Alliance
 Among, *prep.* among, i. 15. 16; amangis, i. 15. 9; amangist, i. 170. mar.; amangst, i. 295. 6
 Ambassadour, *sb.* ambassador, i. 79. 3; ambassadouris, *gen.* i. 129. h. of ch.; ambassadours, *pl.* ii. 190. 25; ambassadouris, i. 130. 5; ambassadrie, embassy, i. 253. 13
 Ambitioun, *sb.* ambition, i. 21. 23; ambitiousnes, *sb.* i. 88. n. 1
 Ame, *v. pr. t.* am, i. 35. 30
 Amendement, *sb.* amendment, i. 67. 17; amendiment, i. 30. 17; amendit, *v. pt. p.* i. 14. 21
 Amitie, *sb.* amity, love, i. 23. 18; amittie, i. 384. 4
 Amplefieing, *v. pp.* amplifying, i. 395. 1
 An, *conj.* and, i. 144. 3. "aie an quhill"—*i.e.*, always and until.
 And, *conj.* as, ii. 159. 3. "allis swne and they might sie day"; if, i. 221. 1. "and the King punische yow not."
 And, *num.* one, ii. 65. 15. "and to ane wther"—one to another.
 Ane, *num.* one, i. 13. 12; "ane be ane"—one by one, i. 117. 27; "at ane"—in agreement, i. 222. 24
 Ane, *sb.* one, a person, i. 3. 15; anes, *pl.* i. 77. 19. "the poore anes."
 Anes, *adv.* once, i. 140. 13; ans, ii. 60. 26. "nocht ans." Anis, i. 81. 21
 Aneir, *v.* come near to, adhere, i. 6. 20. See note.
 Aneistill. See A-eistill.
 Anens, *prep.* concerning, ii. 249. 24; anent, i. 326. h. of ch.
 Aney, *adv.* any, i. 294. 32
 Aneuche, *adv.* enough, i. 387. 2; anew, ii. 44. 3; anewch, i. 324. 32; anewche, ii. 120. 33; annewche, ii. 51. 22
 Angell, *sb.* angel, i. 379. 9; angellis, *pl.* i. 5. 16
 Angell, *sb.* a coin, bearing the figure of an angel, "angell nobilis," i. 255. 6
 Angelicall, *adj.* angelical, i. 375. 11
 Anger, *sb.* "tuik ane anger"—became angry, i. 303. 19
 Angrie, *adj.* angry, i. 345. 22
 Anker, *sb.* anchor, i. 105. 6; ankeris, *pl.* i. 251. 20
 Annexatioun, *sb.* annexation, i. 47. 31
 Annexit, *v. pt. p.* annexed, i. 334. 4; annex, i. 395. 3
 Anoyntit, *sb.* from *adj.* anointed, i. 140. 12. "the anoynted of god."
 Anscent, *adj.* ancient, i. 112. 35; antient, i. 35. 15
 Ansienzie, *sb.* See Assignay.
 Ansuer, *sb.* answer, i. 21. 30; ansuere, i. 213. h. of ch.; ansueir, i. 88. h. of ch.; answeir, ii. 75. hg.; ansueris, *pl.* i. 22. 11; answeris, ii. 119. h. of ch.
 Ansuer, *v.* to answer, i. 177. 8; ansueris, *pr. t.* i. 21. 8; ansuering, *pr. p.* ii. 58. 10; ansuerit, *pt. t.* i. 91. 8; anssuirit, *pt. p.* i. 141. 21; answerit, *pt. t.* ii. 67. 4
 Antiquiteis, *sb.* antiquities, i. 61. 9
 Another, *adj.* another, i. 37. 7
 Apostill, *sb.* apostle, i. 350. 6; apostellis, *pl.* ii. 75. 17; appostillis, ii. 57. 1
 Apoynt, *v.* to appoint, i. 260. 14; apoineted, *pt. t.* i. 242. 21; apoineted, *pt. t.* i. 343. 20; appointit, *pt. t.* i. 22. 10; appointtit, *pt. t.* ii. 9. 32; appoynted, *pt. t.* ii. 26. 7; appoyntet, *pt. t.* i. 42. 6; appoyntit, *pt. t.* 172. 18
 Apparall, *v.* to furnish, decorate, i. 354. 7
 Apparell, *sb.* apparel, i. 367. 20; apperall, i. 359. 19
 Appeassit, *v. pt. p.* appeased, i. 50. 26; appessing, *pr. p.* used as *sb.* i. 102. 25
 Appeill, *v. pr. t.* to appeal, call, bring, i. 260, 27. "I will appeill yow before the consall," ii. 98. 26; appeillis, *pr. t.* i. 311. 13; appeilled, *pt. t.* ii. 62. 20; appeillit, *pt. t.* i. 261. 6
 Appeir, *v.* to appear, i. 133. 24; aper, *pr. t.* i. 244. 13; appeires, *pr. t.* ii. 234. 14; appeireth, *pr. t.* ii. 218. 12; appeiris, *pr. t.* ii. 156. 5; apeirit, *pt. p.* i. 50. 19; appeired, *pt. p.* ii. 127. 1; appeint, *pt. p.* i. 39. 15. M.E. *apperen*, to appear.

- Appeirance, *sb.* appearance, i. 24. 25;
 appeirand, *adj.* appearing, ap-
 parent, i. 30. 14; apparand, ii. 218.
 14; appeirandlie, *adv.* apparently,
 likely, i. 102. 18; i. 254. 27; ap-
 peirantlie, ii. 40. 29
 Appertainit, *v. pt. p.* appertained, i.
 130. 26; apperteinit, i. 100. 1;
 appertening *pp.* i. 57. 19
 Appetyd, *sb.* appetite, ii. 127. 11;
 appetyte, i. 158. 10; appietyte, i.
 269. 20
 Apply, *v.* to apply, i. 47. 19. See
 Skeat, *sv.* Apply. MS. F. has
 "amplifie." Dalyell has "apply."
 Apply, *v.* make use of, i. 202. 33;
 agree, yield, ii. 146. 21; applyit,
pt. p. applied, ii. 23. 2; applyabill,
adj. applicable, ii. 71. 14. O.Fr.
aplier, A.S. *aplien*.
 Appointment, *sb.* settlement, agree-
 ment, ii. 215. 9; appointment, ii.
 294. 15; appoyntment, i. 333. 2;
 appointmentis, *pl.* ii. 216. 13. See
 Apoynt.
 Apprehendit, *v. pt. p.* apprehended, i.
 99. 18; apprihendit, i. 146. 10
 Apprevit, *v. pt. p.* approved, i. 394.
 35; apprivit, i. 18. 17; approuit,
 i. 13. h. of ch.; approveit, i. 149.
 1; approvit, i. 14. 9; approuing,
pp. ii. 58. 5; approwed, *pt. t.* i.
 382. 18
 Approbatioun, *sb.* approbation, ii.
 201. 24
 Approachand, *v. pp.* approaching, ii.
 97. 16; aprochand, i. 357. 14
 Appropriat, *v. pt. p.* appropriated, i.
 412. 10
 Approuit. See Apprevit.
 Appryle, *sb.* April, i. 245. 2; apryll,
 ii. 215. 25; apryle, ii. 169. 15
 Appurchest, *v. pt. t.* obtained or pro-
 cured, i. 119. 4
 Ar, *v. pr. t.* are, i. 15. 36
 Arayit. See Arrayit.
 Arbitrement, *sb.* arbitrament, i. 38.
 30
 Arbitratouris, *sb. pl.* arbitrators, i. 39. 12
 Archbischof, *sb.* archbishop, i. 381.
 26; archbischope, i. 412. 15; arche-
 bischope, i. 377. 5; archebis-
 chopis, *pl.* i. 160. 9
 Archedeine, *sb.* archdeacon, i. 200. 9;
 archedeins, *pl.* ii. 54. 13
 Archorie. See Aircharie.
 Ardant, *adj.* ardent, i. 362. 29
 Arkis, *sb. pl.* arches, i. 372. 24.
 "throch arkis triumphal."
 Arme. See Airme.
 Armeit. See Airmed.
 Armie. See Airmie.
 Armur. See Airmour.
 Armefull, *sb.* an armful, i. 312. 8.
 "brocht his armefull of stray."
 Arracie, *sb.* heresy, i. 350. 21
 Arrasis, *sb. pl.* tapestry, i. 336. 16.
 From Arras, the capital of Artois,
 where arras was first made.
 Arratick, *sb.* heretic, i. 308. 12; arra-
 tyk, ii. 133. 1; arratickis, *pl.* i.
 383. 20; arraticks, ii. 132. 6; arra-
 tykes, ii. 142. 2. See Heretik.
 Arrayit, *v. pt. p.* used as an *adj.*
 arrayed, i. 54. 27. "arrayit bat-
 tell"—*i.e.*, in battle array. Arrayit,
 i. 281. 25; arrait, ii. 96. 12; arreyit,
 i. 118. 14; areyit, arrayed, i. 343.
 22; ii. 14. 25. O.F. *arréer*, to set
 in order—*rei*, order.
 Arrayment, *sb.* raiment, i. 104. 15.
 "in dollorus and poore arrayment."
 Arrayvit, *v. pt. t.* arrived, ii. 172.
 10; arryvit, *pt. p.* ii. 297. 2; aryuit,
pt. t. i. 357. 11
 Arrest, *v.* to arrest, ii. 216. 5; ar-
 reisted, *pt. p.* ii. 116. 25; arreistit,
pt. p. ii. 242. 3
 Arrey, *sb.* array, order of battle, i.
 192. 28. See Arrayit.
 Arrogantlie, *adv.* arrogantly, i. 94. 10
 Arrowis, *sb. pl.* arrows, i. 74. 30
 Art. See Airt.
 Artailzerit, *v. pt. p.* furnished with
 artillery, i. 180. 16; artailzeit,
 i. 227. 1
 Artaillez, *sb.* artillery, i. 173. 4;
 artailzerie, i. 143. 13; artailzie,
 i. 251. 26; arteillzerie, i. 228. 33;
 arteilzerie, i. 172. h. of ch.; arteil-
 zerrie, i. 194. 31; artailzeis, *pl.*
 ii. 90. 33; arteilzerries, ii. 118. 21
 Arthis. See Airttis.
 Artickill, *sb.* article, ii. 63. 16; ar-
 tickillis, *pl.* i. 85. 29; artickellis,
 i. 348. 15; articlis, i. 308. 10.
cf. "Artikillin," Ham. Cat. 13.
 Aryuit. See Arrayvit.
 Aschone, *adv.* as soon, i. 382. 23
 Aske, *v.* to ask, i. 349. 31; askand,
pp. i. 111. 27; askit, *pt. t.* i. 104. 3
 Asklent, *adj.* askunt or one-sided,
 i. 224. 21. *cf.* Askew, from L.
scævus, Ger. *schieß*, on the left.
 Ass vodinsday, Ash Wednesday, ii.
 180. N. 3
 Assaill, *v.* to assail, i. 387. 17; asseill,
 i. 119. 14; assailyse, i. 216. h. of

- ch.; assaillzie, *i.* 227. 29; assaillze, *ii.* 156. 8; assailzeit, *pt. t. i.* 156. 25; assalzeit, *pt. t. i.* 5. N. 4; asseilzeit, *pt. t. i.* 5. 17
- Assayit, *v. pt. p.* essayed, attempted, *ii.* 315. 6
- Asse, *sb. sing.*, ashes, *ii.* 136. 9: "in the asse of my bones"; assis, *sb. pl.* *ii.* 66. 10; A.S. *asce.* Ham. Cat. 154. In modern Scotch *the ash* means the soft white particles that fall from the grate, the larger pieces are *cinders*.
- Assemblit, *v.* to assemble, *i.* 172. 7; assemblit, *pt. t. i.* 234. 21; assemblit, *pt. t. i.* 74. 10; assemblit, *pt. t. i.* 97. 1; assemblit, *pt. t. i.* 156. 2; assemble, *sb. ii.* 232. 32. See Essemblit.
- Assend, *v.* to ascend, *ii.* 57. 11
- Assentioun, *sb.* ascensioun, *i.* 99. 20
- Assignay, *sb.* ensign or standard, *ii.* 195. 25; ansienzie, *ii.* 265. 32. "the ansienzie man," *i.e.*, the standard-bearer.
- Assignitt, *v. pt. t.* assigned, *i.* 386. 8
- Assisted, *v. pt. t.* lent aid, *i.* 15. 21; assistit, *assisted*, *i.* 54. 21
- Assistance, *sb.* allies, *ii.* 173. 9; assistaris, *i.* 45. 20; assisteris, *i.* 17. 4
- Assotiatit, *v. pt. p.* associated, *i.* 146. 1
- Assuire, *v. pr. t.* to assure, *i.* 221. 6; assuirand, *pr. p. i.* 261. 22; assuirit, *pt. p. i.* 85. 27; assurit, *pt. t. i.* 74. 21
- Assurance, *sb.* assurance, *ii.* 30. 6
- Assur, *adj.* azure, *i.* 373. 23
- Asswadge, *v.* to assuage, *i.* 371. 5; assuadgit, *pt. t. i.* 302. 9; assuagit, *pt. p. ii.* 57. 3
- Assyd, *adv.* aside, *i.* 104. 28; assyde, *i.* 16. 26; assyde, *i.* 38. 7
- Assyse, *sb.* assise, trial, *i.* 57. 24. See Syse.
- Astoneist, *v. pt. p.* astonished, *i.* 316. 24; astonischit, *i.* 166. 18; astonist, *ii.* 158. 4
- At, *prep.* of, *i.* 16. 2; att, at, *ii.* 154. 22
- At, *conj.* that, *i.* 61. 8
- Ather, *adj.* and *conj.* either, *i.* 271. 14; *i.* 15. 34; athir, *i.* 115. 8
- Athort, *adv.* athwart, across, *i.* 188. 11
- Attaquytie. See Accquytie.
- Attemptand, *v. pr. p.* attempting, *i.* 111. 21; attemptes, *sb. pl. i.* 96. 9; attemptis, *i.* 96. 18
- Attent, *adj.* attentive, *i.* 4. 8
- Attentatis, *sb. pl.* attempts, *i.* 79. 7
- Attour, *adv.* moreover, *i.* 30. 20; attoure, *i.* 20. 4. From *at* and *ower*, Sc. form of *over*.
- Aucht, *num.* eight, *i.* 2. 2; aught, *i.* 58. 6
- Aucht, *v. pr. t.* ought, *ii.* 239. 20; aught, *i.* 224. 10
- Aucht, *v. pt. t.* owned, or owed, *ii.* 246. 25. "quho aucht the bairne." Aught, *i.* 249. 4; *ii.* 143. 1. See Ocht.
- Auchtoritie, *sb.* authority, *i.* 411. 13; auctoritie, *i.* 413. 16; auctorie, *i.* 7. 2; auctoritie, *ii.* 254. 14; autoritie, *i.* 6. 28; autorietie, *i.* 36. 11
- Audetour, *sb.* audience, hearers, *i.* 309. 2; auditour, *ii.* 73. 27; awditour, *ii.* 71. 20; awdience, *i.* 272. 21; auditouris, *pl. ii.* 62. 33
- Aufull, *adj.* awful, *ii.* 39. 11; awfull, *ii.* 158. 14
- Augmentatiounis. See Agment.
- Auld, *adj.* old, *i.* 4. 20; awld, *i.* 107. 8
- Author, *sb.* authority, *i.* 252. 12; authoris, authors, *i.* 134. 23; author, source, *i.* 254. 7
- Autoritie. See Auchtoritie.
- Availis, *v. pr. t.* avails, *ii.* 67. 30; availed, *pt. t. i.* 413. 6; availit, *pt. t. ii.* 57. 2; awailed, *pt. t. i.* 412. 22
- Avance, *v.* See Advance.
- Avantage, *sb.* Advantage.
- Avarisious, *adj.* avaricious, *i.* 40. 24; awaricius, *i.* 136. 5; awaritius, *i.* 136. N. 3
- Avastell, *adv.* to the west of, westward, *ii.* 97. 12; avastetelt, probably a miscopy for "a westill," Note 1, *ii.* 97. 9; awestill, *i.* 275. 8
- Avay, *adv.* away, *ii.* 248. 18
- Aventar, *sb.* adventure, chance, *i.* 112. 10
- Avin, *adj.* own, *i.* 158. 15; awin, *i.* 13. 9. Ham. Cat., 252
- Avindwart, *adv.* to windward, on the windward side, *i.* 229. 28
- Avoyd, *v.* to empty or make void, *ii.* 132. 27; avoyde, *i.* 219. 9
- Avyce. See Adwyce.
- Avyssit. See Adwyss.
- Aw, *sb.* awe, *i.* 13. 5
- Awakit, *v. pt. t.* awakened, *i.* 355. 18
- Awail, *sb.* avail, value, *i.* 37. 17; awaillour, *i.* 174. 16
- Awarice, *sb.* avarice, *i.* 254. 12

Await, *v.* to attend, i. 50. 7; await-and, *pr. p.* i. 66. 23

Awancement. See Advancement.

Awestill, *adv.* See Avastell.

Awew, *v.* to view, ii. 158. 7. "to awew and luik."

Awfullie, *adv.* awfully, i. 118. 20

Awin. See Avin.

Awneris, *sb. pl.* owners, ii. 282. 22

Awove, *v.* to avow, i. 105. 20; awow, *pr. t. i.* 350. 4; avowit, *pt. t. ii.* 313. 16

Axtrie, *sb.* axle-tree, ii. 99. 11

Ay, *adv.* See Aie.

Aysche, *sb.* ash trees, ii. 302. 2. "aysche and gret tymmber."

Back, *sb.* bak, i. 209. 20; bakis, *pl. ii.* 108. 6; i. 75. 29; backis, ii. 27. 1. "to gif backis" = to turn their backs, to retreat. Baikis, i. 55. 17.

"gaif baikis," *i.e.*, retreated. Bak, *adv. ii.* 55. 15; bake, i. 314. 31

Backaris, *sb. pl.* backers, ii. 263. 20

Bag, *sb.* ii. 200. 17. "bag and baggage" = all one's belongings for the time being; generally used regarding military life. See Jam. and Introduction, p. cxliv. Bage, i. 53. 10; baggis, *pl. ii.* 111. 22. "baggis and pookis." Bagis, i. 4. 2. "syne rynis with all his bagis to the dewill."

Bagage, *sb.* baggage, i. 53. 10; baggadg, i. 145. 8

Baid. See Byde.

Baid, *pt. t.* of *v.* to bid, bade, or offered, ii. 311. 21. "thame that baid maist for thame."

Baid, *pt. t.* commanded. See Bide.

Baikin, *pt. t.* of *v.* to bake, ii. 67. 16.

"braid baikin vpon the ashes."

Bailfull, *adj.* baleful, woful, grievous, wicked, i. 372. 17. See Brybour.

Baillie, *sb.* bailie, alderman, i. 326. 1; baillze, i. 325. 29; baillies, *pl. m. i.* 374. 4; baillzeis, ii. 151. 4; bailzeis, ii. 246. 27

Baillzerie, *sb.* the office of a bailie, i. 54. 14

Baine, *sb.* bone, i. 143. 14; banes, *pl. i.* 382. 27

Bair, *sb.* boar, ii. 60. 29. "fuming at the mouth lyke ane bair."

Bair, *adj.* bare, i. 104. 13. "bair heidit and bair futtit."

Bairding, *sb.* trappings, i. 367. 20. "his great horse . . . witht all bairding and wther apparell."

Bairge, *sb.* barge, i. 154. 16. O.F. *barge*.

Bairne, *sb.* child, i. 29. 22; bairnes, *pl. i.* 58. 6; bairnies, i. 74. 26; bairnis, i. 235. h. of ch.; birnis, i. 211. 8

Baith, *sb.* bath, i. 168. 1. "murdrest and slaine in the Cannogait in ane baith fatt," *i.e.*, in a bathing vat.

Baith, *adj.* both, i. 21. 28; baitht, i. 39. 8; batht, i. 204. 24; bath, i. 224. 8; bayth, i. 4. 6; beith, i. 14. 20; boith, i. 63. 20; botht, i. 216. 5. "baith as ane," *i.e.*, both as one man, i. 22. 7. "baitht as one," *i.e.*, equally, i. 35. 26. See Introduction, p. cxliv.

Baitharage, *sb.* baldrick, an ornamental belt, i. 174. 17; batherick, i. 174. N. 4. Bailey's Dicy. has Bawdrick. Not in Jam.

Baittis. See Boit.

Bak, Bake. See Back.

Bakand, *pr. p.* of *v.* back, backing or supporting, i. 303. 13; bakit, *pt. p.* i. 303. 18

Bak heir, probably for bakfeir, an object of dread from behind, i. 246. 12. "he neidit to dreid no bak heir of Scotland." B. has "backchakis." I. has "bakfeare," i. 246. N. 2. "for dreid of bak heir," ii. 79. 14. I. "bakfeare," N. 1.

Baksterie. See Baxter.

Baksyde, *sb.* back side, i. 314. 2. "in the baksyde of Halliedane hill."

Bakvart, *adv.* backward, i. 314. 30; bakwart, ii. 38. 6; bakward, i. 156. 31; backwart, ii. 36. 32

Baldlie, *adv.* bravely, boldly, ii. 261. 5; bauldie, ii. 135. 33

Ballope poynt, *sb.* cod-piece, the old-fashioned flap in front of the trousers. I. has "baglop," ii. 84. 1. Cf. "baglap," Complaynt of Scotland, p. 66. 23

Ballis, *sb. pl.* balls, i. 229. 14.

Bancat, *sb.* banquet, i. 244. 5; bancatt, ii. 125. 15; bankit, i. 76. 25; bankattis, *pl. ii.* 161. 12. "iusting of his treumphant bankkattis." Bancating, *pr. p.* banqueting, i. 348. 27; bankcatting, i. 240. 19; bankatting, ii. 15. 9; bankattin, i. 240. 6; bankcating, i. 365. 24; baneacit (probably miscopied), *pt. p.* banqueted, i. 111. h. of ch.; banckitit, i. 73. h. of ch.; bankcatit, i. 45. 1; bankitit, i. 76. 23

- Band, *sb.* bond or treaty, i. 7. 16; bandis, *pl.* i. 93. 21
- Band, *sb.* band or company, i. 120. 28; ii. 155. 1; bandis, *pl.* i. 46. 4; i. 114. 24
- Bandit, *v. pt. t.* united, i. 246. 11. "bandit so in peace with him."
- Baneacit. See Bancat.
- Bankis, *sb. pl.* banks, i. 76. 4
- Baner, *sb.* banner, i. 118. 13
- Banische, *v.* banish, i. 329. 11; baneist, *pt. p.* i. 150. 14; banischit, i. 353. 20; banischt, ii. 151. 5; banisit, ii. 136. 27; banisst, i. 351. h. of ch.; banist, i. 57. 27; bannisit, i. 326. h. of ch.; baneisment, *sb.* ii. 216. 1; banischment, i. 290. 17; banisement, ii. 47. 7; banisment, ii. 139. 17
- Banning, cursing, ii. 133. 10. "quhair banning or sueiring was."
- Baptisit, *pt. p.* baptised, i. 380. h. of ch.; baptissit, *pt. p.* i. 382. 6
- Baptisme, *sb.* baptism, ii. 65. 23
- Bar, *sb.* barrier, i. 62. 33. "to mak ane bar to the king him self."
- Barbarus, *adj.* barbarous, i. 147. 10
- Bargane, *sb.* quarrel, contention, i. 48. 25
- Bark, *sb.* barge, ship of small size, ii. 121. 20
- Barkcat, *adj.* tanned with bark, ii. 273. 10. "barkcat hyddes."
- Barrace, *sb.* barrier, i. 336. 13; barras, *sb. pl.* lists at a tournament, i. 348. 6. O.F. *barras*, a bar.
- Barrellis, *sb. pl.* barrels, ii. 191. 29
- Barone, *sb.* baron, i. 260. 11; barone, i. 379. 22; barroun, ii. 112. 4; barrones, *pl.* i. 219. 21; baronis, i. 117. 29; barrouns, i. 162. 11; barronies, i. 219. 19
- Barronie, *sb.* territory of a baron, ii. 192. 10. "with ane barronie of land."
- Bartissingis, *sb. pl.* bartizans, battlemented parapets, ii. 259. 7. Bartizan is a mistaken or invented form of the word due to Sir Walter Scott. *cf.* Brattice.
- Base, *adj.* illegitimate, low, ii. 301. 19. "ane base sister." "throw base estait," i. 77. 22; bass, i. 193. 35. "men of bass degrie."
- Basselis, *sb. pl.* basilisks, a kind of cannon, i. 251. 25. French cannon were frequently called after noxious animals, and this was followed in Scotch, as basilisks, couleuvrines (cullivers, adders), serpentines (snakes). Fr. *basilic*.
- Bastart, bastard, ii. 255. 12
- Battardis, *sb. pl.* cannon of small size, ii. 86. 13; battartis, i. 331. 4. Fr. *bastarde*, a demi cannon or culverin; a smaller piece of any kind.—Cotgrave.
- Battell, *sb.* battle, i. 24. 8; battallis, *pl.* i. 276. 5; battellis, i. 266. 21
- Battellaix, *sb.* battle axe, i. 243. 23; battell axe, i. 232. 7
- Batterit, *pt. t.* battered, i. 257. 17. "raige of sieis batterit the schippis."
- Batterit, *adj.* i. 251. 27. "batterit facouns," bastard falcons, a kind of small cannon. See Battardis.
- Batterie, *sb.* battery, ii. 89. 31; battrie, ii. 302. 18
- Bauld, *adj.* bold, i. 116. 31
- Bauldlie. See Baldlie.
- Bauldnes, *sb.* boldness, ii. 250. 24
- Baxter, *sb.* baker, i. 312. 7; baksteris, *pt.* ii. 142. 15; baxteris, i. 337. 12
- Be, *prep.* by, i. 1. 2; from, i. 406. 2; "knew never ane Inglishche man be ane Scottis man;" after, i. 394. 15. "sune he be come thair."
- Be eist—*i.e.*, on the east, ii. 103. 14
- Beand, *pr. p.* of, *v.* to be, i. 9. 17; bein, i. 4. 16; beine, *pt. p.* i. 6. 16; ben, *pt. p.* i. 56. 1; bene, *pt. p.* i. 67. 31; bune, *pt. p.* ii. 94. 13
- Beawtie, *sb.* beauty, i. 375. 31; bewtie, i. 63. 31; bewtiefull, *adj.* i. 262. 9
- Becaus, *adv.* because, i. 2. 19
- Becume, *v.* to become, i. 105. 28; becommes, *pr. t.* i. 37. 7; becommeth, *pr. t.* ii. 59. 29; becumes, *pr. t.* i. 105. 9; becum, *pr. t.* ii. 121. 30; becumis, *pr. t.* i. 21. 12; becummeth, *pr. t.* i. 31. 36; becam, *pt. t.* i. 143. 12; become, *pt. t.* ii. 13. 7; becum, *pt. t.* i. 383. h. of ch.
- Bede, *sb.* bed, i. 47. 2; beddis, *pl.* i. 30. 7; beding, *sb.* bedding, i. 337. 16
- Befallis, *pr. t.* befalls, i. 69. 3; befallin, *pt. p.* i. 110. 27; befel, *pt. t.* i. 130. 26
- Befoir, *adv.* before, i. 28. 16; befoire, i. 68. 30; beffoir, i. 98. 1; beffor, i. 311. 16; befor, i. 104. 19. See Abefoir.
- Begate, *v. pt. t.* begat, i. 108. 3; begatt, i. 107. 11

Beggarris, *sb. pl.* beggars, ii. 67. 11
 Beging, *sb.* building, i. 163. 4. "de-
 lytit mair in musik and pollicie of
 beging." See Big.
 Beginniss, *v. pr. t.* begins, i. 1. 1; be-
 gynyng, *pr. p.* i. 12. 10; begane,
pt. p. i. 16. 13; begoud, *pt. p.* i.
 236. 32; begouth, *pt. p.* i. 322. 4;
 begowd, *pt. p.* ii. 8. 16; begune,
pt. p. i. 136. 17
 Begining, *sb.* beginning, i. 24. 25;
 begynnyng, ii. 251. 1; begynnyng, i.
 6. 9
 Beguill, *v.* beguile, ii. 65. 20; beguild,
pt. p. ii. 87. 12; begylit, *pt. p.* ii.
 188. 2; begyllit, *pt. t.* i. 48. 17
 Behald, *v.* to behold, to see, i. 60. 27;
 behauld, ii. 247. 8; behalding,
pr. p. i. 45. 12; behauldin, ii. 124.
 32; behaddin, *pt. t.* indebted, i.
 91. 29
 Behalfis. See Behowe.
 Behavieour, *sb.* behaviour, i. 107. 28;
 behaveour, i. 280. 29; behawieour,
 i. 358. 17; behawieouris, *pl.* i. 354.
 19
 Beheidit, *v. pt. p.* beheaded, i. 60. 27;
 beheiddit, ii. 116. 10
 Behinde, *adv.* behind, ii. 180. 3; be-
 hynd, i. 409. N. 5
 Behovit, *v. pt. p.* behoved, i. 355. 30;
 behoweit, i. 26. 19; behuffeit, i.
 306. 18; behuiffit, i. 66. 19; be-
 huffit, i. 341. 34; behuwit, i. 130.
 14
 Behowe, *sb.* behoof, benefit, ii. 295.
 12; behufe, i. 220. 33; behalfis,
 i. 142. 11. "in thair . . . be-
 halfis"—*i.e.*, on their parts.
 Beif, *sb.* beef, i. 337. 4
 Beikin, *sb.* beacon, signal, i. 187.
 N. 5
 Beir, *sb.* barley, ii. 216. 31. See
 Glossary, Dunbar.
 Beir, *sb.* beer or ale, i. 336. 26
 Beir, *sb.* beer, i. 9. 14
 Beir, *v.* to bear, i. 22. 30; beare, i.
 134. 9; bearis, *pr. t. pl.* i. 158.
 21; beiris, *pr. t. sing.* i. 133. 25;
 bearand, *pr. p.* i. 87. 6; beirand,
 i. 15. 23; beiring, i. 234. 6;
 borne, *pt. t.* ii. 114. 23; buire,
pt. t. i. 58. 6; buire, *pt. t. pl.*
 ii. 115. 1; buir, *pt. t. i.* 9. 16;
 bure, *pt. t. i.* 46. 8. "bure fair"
 —*i.e.*, concealed their feelings, i.
 171. 27
 Beist, *sb.* beast, ii. 222. 9; beistes, *pl.*
 i. 56. 2; beistis, i. 335. h. of ch.

"lyke woode brutte beistis," ii.
 96. 5
 Belangand, *pr. p.* belonging, i. 95.
 22; belangin, i. 80. 8; belanging,
 ii. 302. 26; belongit, *pt. t.* ii. 59.
 23
 Beld, *adj.* bald, i. 258. 17
 Beleif, *sb.* belief, i. 311. 6; the creed,
 i. 349. 24
 Beleif, *v.* to believe, ii. 169. 31; be-
 leive, ii. 66. 25; beleuwe, ii. 122.
 26; beleue, i. 171. 19; beleif, *pr. t.*
 i. 105. 22; beleiff, *pr. t. i.* 111. 1;
 beleiffis, *pr. t. i.* 310. 11; beleuis, *pr.*
t. i. 254. 17; belieue, *pr. t. i.* 105. 7;
 beluue, *pr. t. i.* 35. 21; belewis,
pr. t. i. 93. 26; beleifand, *pr. p.* i.
 200. 23; beleiffand, i. 385. 24;
 beleiffing, i. 253. 8; beleivand,
 ii. 263. 19; beleiwand, i. 91. 14;
 beleiwing, ii. 19. 23; belleuand, i.
 139. 14; beleueand, i. 249. 9;
 beleueing, ii. 64. 9; beluueing, i.
 40. 31; beleiffit, *pt. t. i.* 202.
 11; beleifit, *pt. t. i.* 67. 16; be-
 leivit, *pt. t. ii.* 215. 11; beleiwit,
pt. t. i. 33. 17; beleueit, *pt. t. i.* 72.
 18
 Bellis, *sb. pl.* bells, ii. 124. 18
 Beltit, *adj.* belted, i. 24. 23. "the
 sext beltit Erle."
 Beltit, *pt. p.* surrounded or invested
 in a hostile manner, i. 21. 31.
 "beltit the seige about the castell."
 Beltit, i. 19. 20. "we haif the
 seige evin beltit about the wallis."
 Belttit, i. 96. 3.
 Ben, *adv.* towards an inner apartment
 of a house, i. 224. 17. "to ryse
 and gang ben." Cf. "But and
 ben."
 Bend, *v. pt. t.* bent, ii. 81. 23; bent,
adj. i. 373. 31
 Bend, *sb.* belt, band or sash, ii. 191.
 28; bendis, *pl.* i. 174. 13
 Benefeit, *sb.* benefit, ii. 77. 12.
 "benefeit of the Kirk," *i.e.*, the
 right of exemption from certain
 legal processes. Benifeit, i. 105. 26.
 "ane great benifeit of god." Bene-
 feittis, *pl.* i. 192. 34; beniefieitis, i.
 361. 33; benifeittis, i. 383. 6; ii.
 55. 17
 Benefeiss, *sb.* benefice, i. 413. 12;
 benefices, *pl.* i. 290. 29; bene-
 ffices, i. 306. 3; benefices, i. 341.
 31; beneficeis, ii. 282. 30; beni-
 feiceis, ii. 220. 1; beniffices, i. 290.
 24

- Benefeit, *sb.* a beneficed person, ii. 141. 5
- Benignitie, *sb.* benignity, i. 11. 5; benignitie, i. 110. 25
- Beneth, *adv.* beneath, i. 299. 22
- Beneuolence, *sb.* benevolence, i. 23. 10
- Benisowne, *sb. pl.* blessings, i. 375. 7
- Berneage, *sb.* baronage, ii. 147. 13
- Beseigit, *v. pt. t.* besieged, i. 141. 1. See Seigit.
- Beseiche, *v. pr. t.* beseech, i. 223. 12; beseik, i. 36. 18; beseikand, *pr. p.* i. 6. 4; besocht, *pt. t.* ii. 50. 25
- Besine, *adj.* versed, i. 35. 9. "weill besine in historie." Besene, i. 147. 19; i. 396. 7; besene, *adj.* fitted out or furnished, ii. 181. 9. "ane wyse man and weill besene." Still used, "Ye are weel besene the day"—*i.e.*, well clothed or fit to look upon. See "Weill sene."
- Besett, *v. pr. t.* beset, i. 56. 6
- Bessie, *adj.* busy, i. 141. 2; bussie, i. 78. 26; bessielie, *adv.* busily, i. 251. 12. I. has "bassielie."
- Besienes, *sb.* business, i. 344. 11; bessines, ii. 49. 7; bisines, ii. 7. 16; bissienes, i. 196. 14; bussenes, i. 15. 34; bussienes, i. 168. 23; bussines, i. 4. 9
- Besocht. See Beseiche.
- Bestiall, *sb.* beasts, cattle and sheep, i. 124. 28; bestieall, i. 62. 1
- Bestowit, *pt. p.* bestowed, i. 192. 34
- Besyde, *prep.* beside, i. 58. 5; besyd, i. 51. 17
- Bethocht, *v. pt. t.* bethought, i. 324. 10
- Betraissing, *sb.* betrayal, ii. 250. 4; betraissit, *v. pt. p.* betrayed, i. 36. 17; betrayit, ii. 84. 17
- Bettir, *adj. comp.* better, i. 4. 10. "the bettir speid."
- Betueine, *prep.* between, i. 91. 31; betuene, ii. 48. 7; betuin, ii. 8. 4; betuynne, ii. 159. 22; betwine, i. 161. 8
- Betuix, *prep.* betwixt, i. 84. 19; betuixe, i. 347. h. of ch.; betwix, ii. 8. h. of ch.
- Bewar, *v. imp.* beware, i. 221. 3
- Bewast, *adv.* to the west of, ii. 108. 25; be wast, i. 318. 36; bewest, ii. 10. 32
- Bewgill, *sb.* bugle, i. 412. 5
- Bewtie, bewtiefull. See Beawtie.
- Bezond, *prep.* beyond, more than, ii. 109. 10
- Bide, *v.* to bid, command, i. 248. 10; bidin, *pt. p.* i. 186. 19; baid, *pt. t.* i. 117. 21; bad, *pt. t.* i. 214. 13; biddin, *pt. p.* i. 268. 14
- Bidin. See Byde.
- Big, *v.* to build, ii. 202. 19; beild, i. 303. Mar.; bild, i. 301. h. of ch.; biging, *pp.* i. 408. 22; bigging, *pp.* ii. 104. h. of ch.; begit, *pt. p.* ii. 105. 32; biggit, *pt. t.* i. 154. 14; bigit, *pt. t.* i. 176. 10; buildit, *pt. p.* i. 336. 3; buldit, *pt. t.* i. 249. h. of ch.
- Bill, *sb.* a sealed letter, i. 256. 22. Lat. *bullā*.
- Birkis, *sb. pl.* birches, birch trees, i. 336. 4
- Birnis. See Bairne.
- Bischoip, *sb.* bishop, i. 117. 25; bischop, ii. 195. 11; bischope, i. 53. 24; bischopis, *gen.* i. 53. 28; bischopes, *pl.* i. 348. 10; bischopeis, ii. 76. 6; bischopis, i. 253. 5; bischoppis, ii. 9. 10; bischoppis, *gen. pl.* ii. 142. 24; bishoppis, ii. 142. h. of ch.
- Bischopric, *sb.* bishopric, ii. 274. 1; bischoperick, i. 250. 11; bishoperick, i. 80. 15; bishoprie, ii. 282. 10; bischopries, *pl.* ii. 260. 13
- Bishe, *sb.* See ii. 71. N. 1
- Bittill, *sb.* See ii. 71. N. 1
- Blaid, *sb.* blade, ii. 140. 18. "throw the schoulder blaid."
- Blak *adj.* black, i. 63. 24
- Blak cok, *sb.* black cock, i. 337. 6. I. has "blakcok," i. 337. N. 9.
- Blakfreiris, *sb.* Monastery of the Blackfriars, ii. 146. 32; blak freiris, ii. 140. 29
- Blasonitt, *v. pt. t.* blazoned, i. 232. 15
- Blasphematioun, *sb.* blasphemy, ii. 133. 10; blasphemie, ii. 70. 6; blasphemeis, *pl.* ii. 66. 13
- Blasphemit, *v. pt. t.* blasphemed, ii. 86. 2. "all men cryit and blasphemit the governour."
- Blaw, *v. inf.* to blow, i. 119. 24; blawing, *pr. p.* i. 174. 17
- Bleak, *v.* to black or blot out, i. 42. 30. I. has "blek."
- Bleid, *v.* to bleed, ii. 157. 14
- Blew, *adj.* blue, i. 258. 11
- Blindit, *v. pt. p.* blinded, i. 311. 23
- Blindnes, *sb.* blindness, ii. 75. 12
- Blis, *v.* to bless, i. 414. 14; blise, i. 249. 5; blissit, *pt. t.* ii. 78. 15; blessit, *pt. p.* ii. 72. 5; blissid, *adj.* i. 309. 21; blissingis, *sb.* blessings, ii. 64. 4

- Blockhouse, *sb.* ii. 267. 2; blokehouse, i. 303. 24; bloke house, ii. 83. 17; blokhous, i. 336. 7. "ane greit round as it had bene ane blok-house." Blok house, ii. 80. 24. A guard house, military term for a house erected to obstruct or block the entry to a tower or castle, and apparently round in shape. Used by Pitscottie of the block houses of Edinburgh and Leith castles. Common after 1500. Gael. *bloc*, round.
- Blode, *sb.* blood, i. 310. 12; bloode, i. 100. 27; blud, ii. 153. 24; blude, i. 129. 3; bluid, i. 198. 31. "put downe his bluid" = destroyed his kindred, ii. 106. 20; "bluid loue" = blood love, affection through relationship. Bluide, i. 10. 8
- Blodie, *adj.* bloody, i. 100. 26; blody, i. 86. 10; bluddie, i. 282. 24; bludie, i. 39. 29; bluidie, i. 30. 31
- Bludscheding, *sb.* shedding of blood, ii. 93. 32; bluid schedding, ii. 208. 32
- Blytht, *adj.* blithe, i. 143. 9; blyth, i. 240. 3
- Blythtnes, *sb.* blitheness, i. 323. 3; blythnes, i. 17. 26
- Bobe, *sb.* blast, gust, ii. 81. 4
- Bocht. See By, to buy.
- Boddome, *sb.* bottom, i. 22. 26. "with the boddome of my hairt." See Introduction, p. cxliv.
- Bodie, *sb.* body, i. 91. 24; body, ii. 23. 14. "the body of the realm," *i.e.*, "the forces of the kingdom." Bodieis, *pl.* i. 99. 11; bodyes, ii. 202. 2; bodyis, i. 233. 5. "the poore bodyis," *i.e.*, the poor people, ii. 110. 5
- Boit, *sb.* boat, ii. 257. 30; bot, ii. 122. 16. "lap in the floitt bot." Bott, i. 187. 33; baittis, *pl.* ii. 104. 12; boittis, ii. 255. 18; bottis, i. 213. 10
- Boll, *sb.* a measure of grain, ii. 216. 29; boill, ii. 216. 30. "boll of quhyt . . . boill of meil."
- Bonallayis, *sb. pl.* of *bonailie*, a drink taken with a friend when parting; stirrup cups, i. 368. 24. I. has "bonalles." Fr. *bon allez*.
- Bonnett, *sb.* cap or hat, i. 325. 3. "nor ane bischope weir ane nwikit bonnett," ii. 144. 1
- Bonspell, *sb.* a contest at some game, i. 340. 17. Still used for a match at *Curling*. Perhaps (N.E.D.) from Du. *bonspel*, *bond* = *verbond*, covenant, and *spel*, play.
- Bordar, *sb.* border, ii. 40. 25; bordour, i. 83. 31; bordaris, *pl.* i. 353. 1; borderis, i. 61. 18; bordararis, i. 352. 26; bordouraris, ii. 226. 9; bordouris, i. 71. 18
- Bordarar, *sb.* borderer, ii. 98. 14; bordararis, *pl.* i. 208. 22; borderaris, i. 263. 16; bordereris, i. 173. 4; bordoraris, i. 405. 12; bordouraris, i. 301. h. of ch.
- Borne man, native, i. 195. 31. "ane borne man of hadingtounne."
- Borrow, *sb.* burgh, borough, ii. 292. 7. "borrow tounis." Brugh, i. 262. 7. "batht brugh and land," *i.e.*, both town and country. Burcht, i. 202. 23; burghe, ii. 321. 19; burght, i. 365. 19; burrow, ii. 215. 31; borrowis, *pl.* i. 266. 26; burghes, ii. 203. 13
- Borrowis, *sb. pl.* burghers or burgesses, i. 173. 3; burrowis, i. 203. 2; burges, *sb. sing.* burgess, ii. 315. 3; burges, *pl.* i. 15. 33; burgesis, i. 375. 2; burgessis, i. 260. 11; burgess, ii. 319. 5
- Borrowmure, *sb.* the Burghmuir, i. 172. 8; borrow mure, i. 258. 1; borrow muire, ii. 250. 19. The Burghmuir of Edinburgh was the ordinary place of military muster. All burghs had muirs; they were part of the common good on which the cattle of the citizens pastured.
- Borrowit, *pl. p.* borrowed, i. 330. 16
- Bose, *adj.* bow or hollow, forming a recess, i. 223. 10. "quhilk was enterit in to the bose wondow." *Cf.* Bow-window, Bay-window.
- Bose, *sb.* small cask, i. 186. 13; bossis, *pl.* i. 186. 4. 14. "the bossis was of the quantatie of two gallons the peace." See Jam. *s.v.* Boss.
- Bossome, *sb.* bosom, i. 128. 33
- Bosting, *v. pr. p.* boasting, i. 69. 29
- Bostit, *v. pl. t.* threatened, i. 46. 7. "the chancelar bostit the king right scharplie." See Jam., Boist.
- Bostows, *adj.* boastful, rough, ii. 58. 9. I. has "bosteous." Knox has "boysterous," ii. 58. N. 3
- Bot, *adv.* but, i. 13. 12; i. 95. 14; bott, i. 261. 10; butt, i. 168. 22
- Bot, *prep.* without, i. 18. 18; but, i. 27. 10; butt, ii. 95. 5
- Bott, *sb.* boat. See Boit.

- Botted in, put into a boat or ship, ii. 189. 21
- Bottouns, *sb. pl.* long boots, i. 258. 13. I. has "bottikins."
- Bouchour, *sb.* butcher, i. 282. 25; boutcherous, *sb. pl.* i. 42. 22; bucheris, i. 86. 15; bouchouris, i. 42. N. 4
- Boudin, *v. pt. p.* swollen, distended, i. 68. 3. I. has "boudnit." Bowdnit, i. 75. 18; ii. 8. 19. See Bolden in N.E.D.
- Boun, *v. pt. p.* bound, in sense of "bound to go"; prepared for, ready to go, i. 355. 20; boune, *pt. t.* i. 351. h. of ch.; bowne, *pt. t.* ii. 287. 20; bownit, *pt. t.* went, ii. 125. 10. "eviry man bownit to his bed." Bunde, *pt. t.* i. 355. 6
- Boundage, *sb.* bondage, ii. 103. 28. I. has "burneing," ii. 103. N. 3
- Boundis, *sb. pl.* bounds, boundary, i. 14. 28; bowndis, i. 375. 32
- Bourdeth, *v. pr. t.* mocks or plays with, i. 38. 19; also, concerns oneself with. M.E. and O.F. *bourde*.
- Bourd, *sb.* board or table, i. 45. 13; bourde, i. 345. 17; boorde, i. 187. 15; buird, ii. 124. 27; burd, ii. 125. 1; burde, i. 345. 27; burdis, *pl.* i. 91. 1. "gart incontinent draw the burdis." Burd, *sb.* the deck of a ship. "cuist the rest ovir burd in the sie," ii. 258. 4
- Boustert, *pt. p.* bolstered, i. 53. 21. "boustert wpe and steirit wpe be his friendis."
- Bousum, *adj.* buxom, indulgent, kindly, i. 4. 8. See also Jam.
- Bouthis. See Buith.
- Bow, *sb.* arch or gateway, ii. 251. 25. "vnder the nathir bow." Bowis, *pl.* arches, ii. 312. 6. "it buir away thrie bowis thairrof."
- Bow, *sb.* bow for shooting, i. 232. 9. "betuix the bow and the string," ii. 122. 28; bowis, *pl.* bows, i. 117. 12; archers or bowmen, i. 205. 11; i. 193. 15. "ane thowsand bowis of ordinance."
- Bowis, *sb. pl.* bulls, ii. 141. 15. "the popis bowis." Bullis, i. 138. 21
- Bowit, *pt. t.* bowed, i. 369. 4
- Bowdnit. See Boudin, i. 75. 18
- Bownit. See Boun.
- Boyis, *pl.* boys, ii. 38. 12
- Braging, *adj.* bragging, i. 44. 11
- Braid, *adj.* broad, i. 105. 15; bred, i. 212. 20; breid, i. 251. 10; bredder, *comp.* ii. 73. 12.
- Braid, *v. pt. t.* started up, sprang, i. 361. 31. "he braid frome his bede." O.E. *bregdan*, to move suddenly. Icel. *bregda*.
- Braint, *pt. p.* supplied with brawn or muscle, ii. 17. 16. "weill braint in legis."
- Brak. See Break.
- Brasche, *sb.* assault, ii. 303. 4; braschit, *pt. t.* i. 303. 12. I. has "brusched." See Jam., s.v. Brash.
- Brassin, *adj.* brazen, made of brass, ii. 185. 28
- Brawietie, *sb.* bravery or brawnness, finery in dress, ii. 16. 32. O.F. *braveté*; Fr. *brave*, *braverie*.
- Bray, *sb.* brae, hill, i. 97. 10. "the bray syde."
- Break, *v.* break, i. 94. 6; braik, i. 394. 26; breik, i. 253. 3; brek, i. 117. 21; breikin, *pt. p.* ii. 31. 11; brekin, *pr. p.* ii. 12. 2; brekkin, ii. 316. 34; brokin, *pt. p.* i. 13. 4; brak, *pt. t.* i. 86. 15. "the bordouris rais and brak," ii. 11. 32. To break borders = to end a truce, to commence hostile incursions; breakeris, *sb. pl.* breakers, i. 353. 7. "they war the breakeris of peace." Breking, *sb.* breaking, i. 31. 21. "at the breking of the day." Briking, i. 325. 12; brokin, ii. 11. 34. "the brokin of pace."
- Bred. See Braid, *adj.*
- Brede, *v. pt. t.* bred, i. 320. 13
- Bredg, *sb.* bridge, i. 175. 24; brege, ii. 145. 10; breig, i. 174. 7; breige, i. 107. 20; brig, i. 270. 13; brige, i. 107. 7. A.S. *brigc*. Complaynt of Scotland, 63.
- Breid, *sb.* breadth, i. 251. 10
- Breid, *sb.* bread, ii. 66. 9; bred, ii. 141. 29. "of breid quhyte breid maine breid and gingebreid," i. 337. 2
- Breif, *adj.* brief, ii. 59. 13; breiflie, *adv.* i. 1. 8
- Breik. See Break.
- Breist, *sb.* breast, i. 167. 10
- Brent, straight, ii. 17. 18. "and zeid brent and right wpe in his passage."
- Brether, *sb.* brother, i. 102. 34. "brether bairnies." Broder, i. 8. 18; brothir, ii. 224. 11; *gen. sing.* i. 190. 19. "that had murdreist his brothir sonis." Broderis, i. 58.

- 20; brotheris, *i.* 24. 6; brether, *pl.* *i.* 166. 32; bretherin, *pl.* *i.* 166. 21; bretherine, *pl.* *i.* 167. 10; brethering, *pl.* *ii.* 264. 13; brethern, *pl.* *ii.* 156. 23; brethir, *pl.* *i.* 97. h. of ch.
- Bricht, *adj.* bright, *i.* 5. 4
- Bridnit, *v. pt. p.* flooded or full, *i.* 75. 32. I. reads "boudnit," B. reads "boldned." See Boudin.
- Brigand, *adj.* *i.* 48. 25. "ane brigand thief." Briggane, *adj.* *i.* 15. 13; brigane, *sb.* brigand or bandit, *i.* 145. h. of ch.; breigand, *i.* 146. 11; brigandis, *pl.* *i.* 50. 12; briggantis, *i.* 86. 23. Originally a foot soldier, afterwards a bandit or freebooter. See N.E.D. Low Lat. *brigans*, from *briga*, strife. O.E. *Brigne*. Cf. brigade.
- Brige, *sb.* bridge. See Bredg.
- Bring, *v.* to bring, *i.* 196. 10; bringand, *pr. p.* *i.* 208. 11; brocht, *pt. t.* *i.* 7. 23; broght, *pt. p.* *i.* 123. 2; broucht, *pt. p.* *ii.* 217. 32
- Brissill cok, *sb.* turkey cock, *i.* 337. 5. I. has "brissell cok," *i.* 337. N. 9. See Jam., Brissel-cock.
- Broder. See Brether.
- Broknes, *adj.* roughness, *i.* 361. 7. "the broknes of the sieis." I. reads "brukilnes."
- Brotherlie, *adj.* brotherly, *ii.* 64. 7
- Broudstaris, *sb. pl.* embroiderers, *i.* 354. 4. F. *brodè*, *broder*, to stitch; O.Fr. *brodeure*, *sb.* Cf. Broudstar. See Jam., s.v. Browdyn.
- Browne, *adj.* brown, *i.* 374. 6
- Brucklit, *pt. p.* broken, shattered; a verbal form of the *adj.* *bru kyl*, brittle, easily broken. O.E. *brecan*, to break, *i.* 208. 15. "was sa brucklit in his harnis witht the fall."
- Bruik, *v.* to brook, possess, enjoy, tolerate, *i.* 257. 10. "he sould neuer bruik herietage." Bruike, *i.* 93. 20; bruikis, *pr. t.* *i.* 410. 1; bruiking, *pr. p.*, "in the bruiking of his autorietie," *i.* 385. 12; bruikit, *pt. t.* *i.* 28. 16. "libertie of france joysit and bruikit of befoir."
- Bruit, *sb.* a rumour, *ii.* 192. 2; bruitt, *ii.* 157. 32; bruite, *v. pt. p.* rumoured, heard, *ii.* 211. 17. "bruite behind his back." Brutit, *i.* 94. 20. "nor was brutit of befoir."
- Brukil, *adj.* brittle, *i.* 112. 27. "leving wpoun ane brukill stafe." See Brucklit.
- Brunt. See Burne.
- Brunt, *sb.* shock or heat of an onset, *ii.* 98. 5
- Brustand, *v. pr. p.* bursting, *i.* 104. 20; Brust, *pt. t.* *i.* 225. 28
- Brutte, *adj.* brute, *ii.* 96. 5
- Brybour, *sb.* beggar or thief, *i.* 372. 17. "that bailfull brybour," *i.e.*, death. Fr. *briber*, from *bribe*, a piece of bread.
- Bryd, *sb.* bride, *ii.* 124. 30
- Bryd grome, *sb.* bridegroom, *ii.* 125. 8
- Brydill, *sb.* bridal, wedding feast, *ii.* 289. 23
- Bryddill, *sb.* bridle, *i.* 32. 7. "hynt his hors be the bryddill."
- Bucheris. See Bouchour.
- Buclar, *sb.* buckler, *ii.* 283. 27. "that thay micht mak hir skug and buclar in their defence."
- Bucklar, *i.* 207. 13.
- Bucklit, *v. pt. t.* buckled, *ii.* 79. 4
- Bucrum, *sb.* buckram, strong coarse cloth, *ii.* 78. 36. "ane cott of bucrum." It. *bucherame*, from *buca*, a hole.
- Buddis, *sb. pl.* bribes, *ii.* 8. 12; budis, *i.* 79. 33; buddit, *v. pt. t.* bribed, *i.* 339. h. of ch.; budit, *i.* 341. 30. O.E. *bod*, *bode*, an offering.
- Buik, *sb.* book, *i.* 7. 9; buike, *ii.* 141. 18; booke, *i.* 67. 22; buikis, *pl.* *i.* 309. 13
- Buillis, *sb. gen.* bull's, *i.* 149. 27; bullis, *i.* 45. 9. "presentit ane bullis heid befoir."
- Buire, *v. pt. t.* bore. See Beir.
- Buit, *sb.* booty, *i.* 4. 20
- Buith, *sb.* workshop, *ii.* 246. 21; bouthis, *pl.* *ii.* 135. 21
- Buittis, *sb. pl.* boots, the torture of the boot, under which, as this passage shows, even if the victim did not "grant," *i.e.*, confess, his life was saved, *ii.* 242. 24
- Buird. See Bourd.
- Buke, *sb.* buck, *i.* 324. 19
- Buldit. See Big.
- Bullat, *sb.* bullet, cannon ball, *i.* 339. 16. "witht powder and bullat." Bullattis, *i.* 194. 31; bulletis, *i.* 293. 19; bullit, *ii.* 109. 16
- Bullzeament. See Abuilzeament.
- Bund, *v. pt. p.* bound, *i.* 136. 27
- Bullis (Pope's). See Bowis.
- Bullis (bulls). See Buillis.

- Bullring, *adj.* bellowing like a bull, roaring, i. 366. 1; bulring, i. 371. 24
- Bunde. See Boun.
- Bune. See Beand.
- Burdaned, *v. pt. p.* burdened, i. 88. 19; burdinnit, i. 65. 14.
- Burd. See Bourd.
- Burdeous vyne, Bordeaux wine or claret, ii. 320. 12. "at this tyme burdeous vyne gave v schilling the pynt." Burdious, ii. 301. 24. "bot for xxiiij lib. the tune of burdious vyne."
- Burges, Burgessis. See Borrowis.
- Burne, *v.* to burn, i. 311. 2; burnes, *pr. t.* i. 4. 1; birnis, *pr. t.* i. 4. N. 1; burnand, *pr. p.* i. 72. 7; burneand, ii. 79. 23; burneing, used as *sb.* i. 95. h. of ch.; brunt, *pt. t.* i. 33. 12; bruntt, *pt. t.* ii. 136. 19
- Burne, *sb.* stream, rivulet, ii. 273. 8
- Burnest, *adj.* burnished, i. 374. 24
- Burie, *v.* to bury, ii. 271. 8; burrie, ii. 42. 10; burieit, *pt. p.* i. 55. 29; bureit, *pt. t.* ii. 314. 29
- Burriall, *sb.* beryl, a precious stone or crystal, i. 174. 20; Jam., *s.v.* Berle; Douglas, 'Virgil,' p. 400, 10
- Burriour, *sb.* executioner, ii. 55. N. 1; burieoris, *pl.* ii. 135. 19; Fr. *boureau*; 'Complaynt of Scotland,' 27, has 'boreaus.'
- Burthine, *sb.* burden, i. 234. 7
- Buschit, *pt. t.* rushed, sprang, i. 45. 16. "airmed men buschit out round about them." See Jam., Bush. *interj.*
- Bushe, *sb.* ambush, ii. 250. 22. "hewand ane bushe," *i.e.*, having an ambush.
- Bussenes, Bussienes, Bissieness. See Besienes.
- Bussie. See Bessie.
- But, butt. See Bot.
- Buttis, *sb. pl.* butts, targets, the places where the targets are set, i. 340. 15; Fr. *bout*, an "end," an expression used for the target in archery.
- By, *v.* buy, ii. 128. 3; boucht, *pt. t.* ii. 315. 10
- By, *adv.* besides, i. 120. 26; beside, i. 196. 10. "nar hard by"=close at hand; *prep.* beyond, i. 143. 30; past, ii. 221. 31. "put by his purpois." Without or against, i. 280. 26. "tuik him to hir husband by the advyse and consall."
- By and by=in a little time, presently, ii. 59. 7
- Bybill, *sb.* Bible, ii. 71. 13
- Byde, *v.* abide, bide, wait for, remain, i. 241. 18; byd, i. 243. 13; bide, i. 404. 19; bydand, *pr. p.* i. 266. 16; biddin, *pt. p.* i. 237. 8. "to haue had relief and to haue biddin," ii. 100. 13; bidin, *pt. p.* i. 264. 11; baid, *pt. t.* i. 263. 15. "thair baid nocht with the King aboue ten"; "baid ane better tyme," i. 57. 23
- Bygain, *adj.* gone by, past, i. 34. 21; by-gaine, ii. 136. 7; bygane, i. 327. 27; bygeine, i. 191. 9
- Byganis, *sb. pl.* bygonis, i. 84. 4. "all byganis to be byganis"=let the past be forgotten," ii. 43. 3. See Introduction, p. cxliv
- Bypast, *adv.* past, ii. 42. 18. "the yeiris bypast."
- Cace, *sb.* case, i. 44. 13; caice, i. 212. 14; caccess, *pl.* i. 43. 26
- Cacewallie, *adv.* casually, i. 144. 24
- Cachpull, *sb.* the game of tennis, i. 361, N. 2. See Notes, ii. 404, also N.E.D., *s.v.* Catchpole.
- Cair, *sb.* care, i. 109. 12; cuir, i. 8. 12; cuire, i. 16. 33; cure, i. 37. 6
- Cairfull, *adj.* full of care, anxious, i. 127. 23. "ane cairfull caice," i. 212. 14
- Cairis, *v. pr. t.* of care, to care, to be anxious, i. 294. 11. "he cairis yow nocht"=he fears you not.
- Curis, *pr. t.* i. 3. 11; cuiris, *pr. t.* i. 294. N. 1; cure, *pr. t.* ii. 134. 3; cairit, *pt. t.* i. 169. 31; cuired, *pt. t.* ii. 120. 17
- Cairll, *sb.* carl or churl, i. 268. 7; carleis, *gen. s.* i. 136. 10; carll, i. 268. N. 1; cairllis, *pl.* i. 249. 15. "ane meinzie of cairllis cheinzeit in gallayis," ii. 90. 26
- Cairt, *sb.* cart, i. 273. 25; cairtis, *pl.* i. 400. 25; cairttis, i. 292. 25
- Cairted peices, carted pieces, *i.e.*, field-pieces borne on a carriage or cart, ii. 251. 25. "twa small cairted peices." Cairtit, ii. 200. 13. "witht cairtit peicis and cannonis." Cartit, ii. 185. 19. See Jam., *s.v.* Cartpiece.
- Cairtit, *v. pt. t.* carted, i. 273. 10. "and cairtit the artailze."
- Cairttis, *sb. pl.* cards, i. 348. 27.

- "wantoun playing at cairttis and dice."
- Cald, *adj.* cold, i. 234. 7; cauld, ii. 30. 25
- Calfs, *sb. gen. s.* of calf, ii. 282. 32; calffit, *v. pt. t.* calved, ii. 302. 4
- Callamitieis, *sb. pl.* calamities, i. 89. 5; callamities, i. 16. 10; callameties, i. 114. 17
- Callis, *pr. t.* of *v.* to call, invoke, i. 310. 1. "that prayis or callis to ony sanct." Callit, *pt. p.* i. 14. 25, and see n. 2; callet, *pt. t.* called, named, i. 298. h. of ch.; callit, ii. 37. 26; callitt, ii. 98. 14
- Callit, *v. pt. p.* of call, to drive or impel, ii. 90. 18. "they might have callit in cairttis," *i.e.*, driven in carts. "Ca-ed," *i.e.*, driven, N. 3
- Calsay, *sb.* causeway, street, i. 283. 30. "This skirmische was callit . . . clenze calsay." Calsay, ii. 37. 26. "ane place callit the sandie calsay." Calsayes, *pl.* ii. 205. 19.
- Calliveris. See Collvering.
- Cammes, *sb.* a kind of gauze or thin cloth wrought with flowers, i. 174. 23. "all his pailzeouns was of fyne cammes of silk." A kind of cloth from East Fife. Here made of silk, so not coarse as given by Jam. Sup., *s.v.* "Cammas"; but see also "Cammes." Halliwell says of silk or other material, *s.v.* "Camis." Jam. conjectures from Ital. *camoca*, a kind of silk; but Phillips connects with *camlet*, cloth made of camel's hair. Perhaps connected with *cambric*, a kind of linen made at Cambray. See N.E.D., *s.v.* "Cambric," "Camlet," and "Cammas."
- Campe, *sb.* camp, i. 303. 20; campt, i. 143. 1; campis, *pl.* i. 120. 6; camptis, i. 73. 13; campit, *v. pt. t.* encamped, i. 73. 8
- Campiou, *sb.* champion, i. 107. 21; campieounis, *pl.* i. 75. 2; campieouns, ii. 33. 33; campiones, i. 144. N. 2; camppieounis, i. 74. 8
- Candell, *sb.* candle, i. 237. 20; candillis, *pl.* i. 67. 19
- Cane, *v. pr. t.* can, i. 221. 26.
- Cannone, *sb.* cannon, i. 229. 25; cannon, ii. 31. 6; cannonve, i. 148. 10; canon, cannon-shot, i. 251. 17; cannonis, *pl.* i. 331. 2; cannouns, ii. 23. 24. "cannon feir," *i.e.*, cannon equipment, ii. 301. 5
- Cannon mylnes, Cannon mills, the mills of the canons of Holyrood, ii. 277. 15
- Cannygait, *sb.* Cannongate, ii. 251. 23; Cannogait, i. 167. 35; Cannoget, ii. 252. 8
- Capper, *sb.* cupper, *i.e.*, cup-bearer, ii. 124. 31; copper, i. 305. 30
- Cappercallzes, *sb. pl.* capercailzies; also called the wood grouse, mountain cock, or cock of the woods, i. 337. 6; caperkeillzie, i. 337. N. 9. Gaelic *capullicoilé*, the great cock of the wood, more literally, the horse of the wood.
- Capietane, *sb.* captain or commander, i. 70. 30; capietene, i. 98. 7; capitaine, i. 49. 12; capitane, i. 70. 22; cappietane, i. 140. 18; cappitane, i. 70. 25; capitane, i. 18. 4; captane, i. 134. 8; capten, i. 13. h. of ch.; captaneis, *gen. s.* i. 186. 3; capietanis, *pl.* i. 76. 22; cappitans, i. 153. 5; captaines, i. 120. 10; captaneis, i. 302. 11; captanes, i. 144. 5; captanis, i. 228. 31; captans, i. 227. 12
- Captanrie, *sb.* captaincy, i. 114. 26. "to be vndir the captanrie and gouvernement."
- Captiue, *sb.* captive, i. 58. 1; captiues, *pl.* i. 76. 13
- Captiuetie, *sb.* captivity, i. 90. 22; captivitie, ii. 7. 11
- Captouris, *sb. pl.* chapters, ii. 142. 19
- Carage, *adj.* baggage, i. 262. 9. "together with the carage men and arteilzerie." See i. 173. 3, N. 1
- Cardenall, *sb.* cardinal, i. 407. 21; cardienall, i. 407. 17; cardinall, i. 378. 18; cardinallis, *gen. s.* ii. 3. 28; cardinallis, *pl.* i. 248. 34
- Carie, *v.* carry, ii. 314. 9; carrie, i. 30. 4; carrie, i. 17. 12; careit, *pt. t.* ii. 320. 35; caryed, *pt. p.* ii. 189. 19; caryit, *pt. p.* ii. 314. 29; cairit, *pt. t.* i. 124. 2
- Carieoun, *sb.* carion, a dead body, a corpse, i. 234. 2; carioun, i. 212. 28
- Carleis. See Cairll.
- Carmish, *sb.* skirmish, i. 275. 33; carmishe, ii. 255. 30; carmisching, ii. 247. 6; carmisching, *v. pr. p.* ii. 247. 12; carmishing, ii. 260. 23;

- carmischit, *pt. p.* ii. 247. 11; car-
misched, *pt. t.* ii. 162. h. of ch.;
carmishit, *pt. t.* ii. 221. 3. See
Skarmische.
- Carnall, *adj.* carnal, ii. 246. 9
- Carpentaris, *sb. pl.* carpenters, i. 354.
N. 2
- Carry, *v.* prob. misprint for "tarry."
"gif sho had pleisit to carry
therein," ii. 207. 19
- Cartit. See Cairted.
- Carwer, *sb.* carver, i. 319. 15
- Carweris, *sb. pl.* carvers, i. 354. 3.
"cuning wryghtis and carweris,"
i. 365. 26. "cuning carweris
haveand the art of igrammansie."
See N. 4. I. has "carieris."
- Carwell, *sb.* a kind of small, light
ship, i. 156. 8; caruall, i. 213. 9.
O.Fr. *carvelle*, *kirvelle*; Sp. *caraba*,
prob. from Greek *caraboo*. Isidore,
19. 126. Jam. Sup., *s. v.* Car-
nell.
- Cast, *sb.* a throw at dice, i. 267. 24;
wile or subtile contrivance, ii. 239.
25. "corruptit be the cast of that
wicked serpent."
- Castis, *pr. t.* of *v.* to cast, throw, ii.
102. 19; castin, *pr. p.* ii. 145. h. of
ch.; cassin, *pt. p.* i. 53. 10; caist,
pt. t. i. 104. 18; cuist, *pt. t.* i. 89.
14; cust, *pt. t.* i. 26. 10. See
Kaist.
- Cassualletie, *sb.* casualty, i. 306. 2.
"cassualletie and benefieces."
Cassualletieis, *pl.* i. 176. 30.
"giftis of cassualletieis." Casu-
alietieis, i. 170. 10; caswaleteis,
i. 413. 11
- Casuallie, *adv.* casually, i. 109. 2
- Castell, *sb.* castle, i. 15. 19; castill, i.
152. h. of ch.; castellis, *pl.* i. 157. 3
- Catholick, *adj.* Catholic, i. 350. 3
- Catioun, *sb.* caution, guaranty, ii. 51.
5; caution, i. 328. 11; cawtioun,
i. 185. 1; cawtionaris, *pl.* i. 27. 3;
cawtioneris, i. 201. 5
- Cattell, *sb.* cattle, ii. 242. 2
- Catiue, *sb.* caitiff, i. 104. 14; cative,
adj. i. 212. 8
- Caus, *sb.* cause, i. 15. 14; cause, i.
228. 30; causis, *pl.* ii. 61. 13;
caussis, i. 88. 3; caus, *v.* ii. 172.
20; causet, *pt. t.* ii. 33. 33; causit,
pt. t. i. 14. 22; caussit, *pt. t.* i. 48.
12
- Causer, *sb.* one who causes or brings
about, ii. 305. 11; causeris, *pl.* ii.
193. 8
- Causles, *adj.* causeless, ii. 136. 4
- Caessing, *sb.* sasine, ii. 34. 2. See
Seassing.
- Ceassit. See Ceis.
- Cedderis, *sb. pl.* cedars, i. 212. 10
- Ceis, *v.* to cease, i. 68. 5; ceassit, *pt.*
t. ii. 188. 1; ceissit, *pt. t.* i. 315. 2
- Celestiall, *adj.* celestial, i. 5. 10
- Cencour, *sb.* censure, i. 138. 28.
"cencour of hollie kirk." Cen-
souris, *pl.* i. 54. 6; censuris, i.
52. h. of ch.
- Cepter, *sb.* sceptre, ii. 67. 1; ceptur,
i. 212. 27; cepture, ii. 187. 1.
See Septar.
- Cerimonies, *sb. pl.* ceremonies, i. 196.
21
- Certaine, *adj.* certain, i. 31. 13. "ane
certaine," *i.e.*, a certain number, i.
35. 5; certan, ii. 70. 14; certane, i.
54. 17; certeine, i. 156. 24
- Certentie, *sb.* certainty, i. 161. 31
- Certifecatioun, *sb.* certification, i. 330.
5; certificatioun, ii. 231. 27; certi-
ficatioun, i. 51. 15
- Certiefie, *v.* to certify, ii. 93. 11; cer-
tiefied, *pt. t.* i. 228. 25; certiefieit,
pt. t. made certain, i. 214. 9; cer-
tiefieit, *pt. t.* informed, i. 217. 12;
certiffieit, *pt. t.* i. 362. 24
- Cessioun, *sb.* session or sittings of the
Court, ii. 213. 30. See Sessioun.
- Cetie, *sb.* city, ii. 79. 25; cietie, i.
363. 11; citie, i. 6. 2
- Cevill, *adj.* civil, intestine, i. 82. 18.
"cevell dissentioun." Civell, i. 105.
20; civill, i. 128. 2; ciuell, i. 35.
25; ciuiell, ii. 60. 13. "the ciuiell
and magistrat law." Ciuill, i. 16.
23; ciwell, i. 89. 4; ciwill, i. 43.
1.
- Chace, *sb.* chase, ii. 110. 23. "callit
the tuysdayis chace." Chess, i. 237.
5; ches, ii. 287. 26; cheiss, *v.* to
chase, i. 116. 11; chaissit, *pt. p.* ii.
38. 22; chassit, *pt. p.* i. 283. 19;
chassit, *pt. t.* i. 124. 7; chessit, *pt.*
t. i. 242. 6; cheissit, *pt. p.* i. 92.
15; chesit, *pt. p.* i. 235. h. of ch.
See Schassit.
- Chaftis, *sb. pl.* chops or jaws, i. 319.
N. 4. "throche the chaftis with
ane sword."
- Chainge, *sb.* change, i. 211. 5; cheinge,
ii. 219. 27; cheinging, i. 333. h. of
ch.; cheing, *v.* to change, i. 372. 2;
changeis, *pr. t.* i. 413. 25; changis,
pr. t. i. 84. 9; chaingit, *pt. t.* i. 305.
27; changit, *pt. t.* i. 334. 6;

- cheingit, *pt. p.* i. 304. h. of ch.; cheingabill, *adj.* i. 328. N. 3
- Chaik-hous, *sb.* Exchequer house, i. 388. h. of ch.; chakerhouse, ii. 174. 16; chakerhouse, i. 389. 27
- Chaip, *sb.* price or value, ii. 177. N. 2. "the best chaip" = the lowest price. A.S. *ceap*, *ceapan*, to buy.
- Chaipit, *v. pt. t.* escaped, i. 215. 27; chaipped, *pt. t.* ii. 204. 2; chapit, *pt. t.* eluded, i. 303. 1. "chapit him be the ost ane lyttill." O.E. *chape*, to escape; O.F. *eschapper*. I. has "choppit"; F. has "choaped."
- Chairg, *sb.* charge, ii. 222. 19; chairge, i. 20. 11; charg, i. 139. 15; chairges, *pl.* i. 18. 15; chairgis, i. 51. 4; chargis, i. 51. 14; chairge, *v.* to charge, i. 118. 34; chairgand, *pr. p.* commanding, i. 115. 33; chairging, ii. 97. 4; chargand, i. 114. 29; chairgit, *pt. p.* attacked, i. 97. 16; chargeit, *pt. p.* i. 53. 3; chargit, *pt. p.* i. 179. 8
- Chairtherous, *sb.* charterhouse, i. 58. 5; chairtourhouse, ii. 145. 18; charterhouse, ii. 145. h. of ch.
- Chairtour, *sb.* charter, i. 28. 17; chairtouris, *pl.* ii. 33. 33
- Chalker, *sb.* Chequer or Exchequer, ii. 311. 12. "to gif his compt thairof to the chalker."
- Challmerlane, *sb.* chamberlain, i. 164. 20
- Challmer, *sb.* chamber, a room—generally a bedroom, i. 93. 11. "ane secreit challmer." Chalmer, ii. 7. 13; challmeris, *pl.* i. 359. 26; chalmeris, ii. 252. 1; chameris, i. 337. 15. "The spelling 'chalmer' is a history in itself; shewing first that when the French 'chambre' was introduced it was naturalised by dropping the *b*; secondly, that to indicate the length of the vowel the Scotch *l* was introduced." Murray's 'Dialect of the Southern Counties,' p. 123.
- Challmer chyld, chamber-servant or valet, i. 67. 18; challmer boy, i. 325. 10; chamberchyld, i. 186. 24; chamber chyld, i. 187. 7
- Chancelar, *sb.* chancellor, i. 13. h. of ch.; chanceleir, i. 41. 8; chancellor, i. 14. 9; chancellor, *m.* i. 183. 5; chancelaris, *gen. s.* i. 43. 5; chancelaris, i. 16. 14. See Schancelaris.
- Chancellor(y), chancellorship, i. 23. 16; chancelarrie, i. 50. 28; chancelarie, i. 50. margin.
- Chanche, *sb.* chance, i. 22. 17. This might be deemed a copyist's mistake, but in the Lincolnshire dialect "chance" is pronounced "chanch," and it may have been so in the Scottish dialect. See also Schancie, skilful or lucky. Chanceit, *v. pt. t.* chanced, i. 30. 25; chancit, *v. pt. t.* i. 54. 25
- Changeabill, *adj.* changeable, i. 223. 17
- Changeis. See Chainge.
- Channon, *sb.* canon, ii. 144. 2; chanonnis, *pl.* ii. 142. 7; chanonnis, ii. 57. 19; chanons, i. 383. 14; chanounis, i. 379. 25. "chanounis regular." Chanouns, ii. 54. 13
- Chaplaine, *sb.* chaplain, ii. 66. 4; chaplans, *pl.* i. 217. 24
- Chapel, *sb.* chapel, i. 200. 18; chapill, i. 200. 20; chappell, ii. 272. 32; chappellis, *pl.* i. 65. h. of ch.
- Chapit. See Chaipit, i. 301. 1
- Chappit, *v. pt. t.* chapped or struck, i. 282. 2. "how he chappit on his breist." See Schapin.
- Chargis. See Chairge.
- Charieot, *sb.* chariot, i. 268. 7; charott, i. 362. 17; chariott, i. 268. N. 1.
- Chassit. See Chace.
- Chast, *adj.* chaste, ii. 72. 2
- Chastitie, *sb.* chastity, ii. 72. 7
- Chastisment, *sb.* chastisement, i. 32. 2
- Cheide, *v.* to chide, i. 146. 32
- Cheif, *sb.* chief, i. 63. 13; cheiffis, *gen. s.* i. 128. 26. A. has "chieff," i. 128. N. 4
- Cheiftane, *sb.* chieftain, i. 69. 27; chiftane, ii. 108. 3; cheftaines, *pl.* i. 71. h. of ch.; cheiftanes, i. 139. 26; chiftians, i. 144. 2; chiftaneis, i. 139. 31; chiftans, i. 144. 31. See Scheiftane.
- Cheiflie, *adv.* chiefly, ii. 61. 35
- Cheikis, *sb. pl.* cheeks, ii. 77. 21
- Cheing, Cheinge. See Chainge.
- Chainzie, *sb.* a chain, ii. 186. 1; cheinze, ii. 176. 24; chenzie, i. 174. 16; chinzie, i. 175. 7; cheinzeis, *pl.* i. 240. 31; chennzieis, ii. 80. 27; cheinzeit, *v. pt. t.* chained, ii. 90. 26. O.Fr. *chaigne*, Fr. *chaine*, Lat. *catena*. Complaynt of Scotland, 121, "chenze."
- Cheir, *sb.* cheer, i. 45. 8. "after

- the great cheir was maid at the denner."
- Chæss. See Chace.
- Cheis, *v.* to choose, i. 279. 5; cheise, i. 285. 7; chese, i. 133. 11; chuse, i. 305. 1; cheissing, *pr. p.* i. 38. 29; chuising, *pr. p.* used as *sb.* ii. 233. 9; cheissed, *pt. t.* i. 155. 13; cheissit, *pt. t.* i. 388. 6; cheissied, *pt. t.* i. 388. h. of ch.; cheisit, *pt. t.* i. 370. 10; choissit, *pt. t.* i. 69. 26; chuised, *pt. t.* ii. 227. 5; chuisit, *pt. t.* ii. 121. 7; chuissed, *pt. t.* ii. 264. 22; chuse, *pt. t.* ii. 5. 13; choisin, *pt. p.* ii. 231. 20; choissin, *pt. p.* i. 31. 13; chosin, *pt. p.* i. 162. h. of ch.; chossen, *pt. p.* i. 60. 3; chossin, *pt. p.* i. 13. h. of ch.; chossnit, *pt. p.* i. 306. Mar. See Schoissin. Complaynt of Scotland, 43.
- Cheratie, *sb.* charity, i. 167. 12; cherritie, i. 3. 5; cherietabill, *adj.* charitable, ii. 83. 9
- Cherittis, *sb. pl.* sods of turf, i. 336. 9. "the flur laid wiht greine cherittis." See Jam. s.v. Scherald. "Shirret" in Aberdeenshire.
- Chessin, *sb.* the chasing, i. 92. 19. See Chace.
- Chevallrie, *sb.* chivalry, i. 135. 6; chewallrie, i. 235. 21; chewellrie, i. 72. 25
- Child, *sb.* i. 394. 23; chyld, i. 61. 6; childerin, *pl.* i. 237. 12; childering, ii. 126. 20; childreine, i. 190. 12; childring, ii. 300. 18
- Choissit. See Cheis.
- Chok, *sb.* shock, i. 127. 32. "the chok of the battell."
- Christ, ii. 56. 33; chryst, i. 372. 31; Christis, *gen.* ii. 54. 28; christis, ii. 144. 8; Chrystis, ii. 54. h. of ch.
- Christeane, *adj.* christian, i. 383. 21; christiane, i. 138. 29; christnit, ii. 126. 16. "na realme christnit." Cristnit, i. 372. 13. "the most hie cristnit king." Christians, *sb. pl.* i. 77. 22; christianis, ii. 269. 10; christeans, i. 113. 2
- Chuissed. See Cheis.
- Churche, *sb.* church, ii. 62. 12; churchis, *pl.* ii. 67. 15. "zour sanctwaries churchis ar full of idollis."
- Chyld. See Child.
- Chyr. See Schyre.
- Chyrugioneris, *sb. pl.* i. 354. N. 4. See Surugenaris.
- Citie. See Cetie.
- Circuatt, *v. pt. p.* encircled, i. 31. 25. "he was invironit and circuatt round."
- Citinaris, *sb. pl.* citizens, i. 70. 14
- Ciuell, Civell, Ciwell. See Cevill.
- Clade, *v. pt. t.* clad, i. 258. 11; cled, i. 374. 1; clethit, i. 375. 2
- Clairge, *sb.* clergy, i. 308. 6; clairgie, ii. 52. 1; clargie, i. 350. 32; clergie, i. 375. 17
- Clairit, *sb.* claret, i. 337. 1
- Clairk, *sb.* clerk, ii. 315. 18; clark, i. 249. 20; clarkis, *pl.* i. 374. 14
- Claith, *sb.* cloth, i. 91. 23; claitheis, *pl.* clothes, i. 17. 13; claithis, i. 17. 15
- Clam, *v. pt. t.* of climb, i. 176. 13; clame, i. 212. 11; cleimmeth, *pr. t.* ii. 70. 27
- Clamor, *sb.* clamour, i. 75. 24
- Clan, *sb.* i. 11. 10; clanne, i. 63. 13
- clannes, *pl.* i. 313. 29; clannis, ii. 259. 28
- Clangit. See Cleng.
- Clapit, *v. pt. t.* clapped, i. 209. 6
- Clarioun, *sb.* clarion, i. 373. 18
- Clarkie, *adv.* clerkly, in a scholarly manner, ii. 57. 8. M.E. and A.S. *clerc*; L. *clericus*. See Clairk.
- Cleane, *adj.* clean or innocent, i. 85. 25; cleine, i. 280. 22; clein, ii. 196. 17; clene, i. 379. 15
- Cleidding, *sb.* clothing, apparel, i. 240. 30; cleiding, i. 156. 17; cleithin, ii. 122. 24; cleithing, i. 373. 32; clething, i. 202. 11. German *kleidung*.
- Cleikkit up, *v. pt. t.* snatched up hastily, i. 244. 17
- Cleimmeth. See Clam.
- Cleir, *adj.* clear, i. 10. 25; cleirlie, *adv.* clearly, i. 10. 1
- Clemencie, *sb.* clemency, i. 102. 20
- Cleng *v.* to acquit, exculpate, ii. 134. 27; cleinze, to cleanse, clear, i. 282. h. of ch. Clenge, i. 283. Mar.; clenze, i. 283. 30; clangit, *pt. p.* ii. 88. 14; cleingit, *pt. p.* ii. 193. 11. "cleingit the gait," i.e., cleared the street, ii. 264. 6; clengit, *pt. p.* i. 219. 10; clenzit, *pt. p.* ii. 87. h. of ch. See Calsay.
- Cleveth, *v. pr. t.* cleaves or cleaveth, ii. 59. 32
- Clinging, *sb.* cleansing or acquittal, ii. 88. Mar. See Cleng.

- Clipit, *v. pt. t.* grappled, caught by grappling, i. 229. 29. "clipit together fre hand." A.S. *clippan*, to embrace; O.E. *clepe*, *clyppan*.
- Cloke, *sb.* cloak, i. 320. 14; cloke, i. 325. 3
- Clos, *sb.* a close or narrow lane, a passage, ii. 251. 24; close, ii. 89. 18. "the close and wallheidis withtin the said castell." Clossis, *pl. ii.* 251. 33
- Close, *adj.* secret, ii. 94. 16
- Clossitis, *sb. pl.* privies, i. 181. 30
- Closed, *v. pt. p.* closed, covered, i. 295. 21; clossit, i. 105. 15. "obscurit and clossit wpe."
- Clud, *sb.* cloud, ii. 79. 32; clude, i. 379. 6; clwdd, i. 244. 15
- Clyantis, *sb. pl.* clients, i. 97. 3; clientis, i. 114. 27
- Coacted, *v. pt. p.* forced, i. 38. 17. "they cum of free will nocht coacted nor compellit." Coacit, i. 38. N. 2
- Cockill, *sb.* cockle; the badge of the Order of St Michael, ii. 123. 34. This order was instituted by Louis XI. in 1461. See Jam. *s.v.* Cockle, and Notes, ii. p. 428.
- Cockstuill, *sb.* the cuckingstool, ii. 247. 1. "the woman was drownit . . . and hir airme was put one the cockstuill." See Jam. *s.v.* Cockstule.
- Coffer, *sb.* treasure chest or box, i. 358. 20; cofferis, *pl. i.* 17. 12
- Coill, *sb.* coal, ii. 316. 6. "cuist hir sellff in ane coill sink."
- Coist, *sb.* coast, ii. 213. 27; cost, i. 229. 32; coistis, *pl. ii.* 205. 16; costis, ii. 82. 18
- Coistlie, *adv.* costly, i. 373. 22; costlie, i. 154. 14
- Coit, coat. See Cott.
- Cok-cairt, *sb.* small cart? ii. 307. 30. Not in Jam. Cf. cock-boat, cock-horse, M.E.D., and cockstuill above. A cart was formerly used to convey convicts to the gallows. N.E.D.
- Collatioun, *sb.* collation, i. 187. 1
- Collectit, *v. pt. t.* collected, i. 72. 15
- Collectour, *sb.* collector, ii. 311. 9; collectouris, *pl. i.* 82. 24
- Colledg, *sb.* college, ii. 89. 16; colledge, i. 112. 33; coledge, ii. 161. 8; colleg, i. 112. Mar.; colledges, *pl. i.* 370. h. of ch.; colledgis, i. 380. 2. The older spelling gives the modern pronunciation.
- Collegis, *sb. pl.* colleagues, i. 34. 10
- Collour, *sb.* colour, cover, or pretense, i. 19. 1; collour, i. 61. 7; coullouris, *pl. ii.* 65. 19; coullouris, i. 374. 9; collouris, *adj.* coloured, deceitful, i. 40. 15; coullorit, i. 44. 29. "be fenzeit and coullorit continance." Collerit, i. 141. 30. "wnder collerit fraud and gyle." Cullorit, i. 40. 20; collorit, *v. pt. p.* put in a fair light, ii. 16. 23
- Collvering, *sb.* a culverin, a long gun, i. 232. 9; cullvering, i. 251. 29; culwering, ii. 222. 30; culwerins, *pl. ii.* 118. 7. "two hundreith of iang culwerins." Calliveris, ii. 257. 24; collveringis, i. 366. 33; cullveringis, i. 400. 23. "sex grose cullveringis." Culveringis, ii. 267. 5. Fr. *coulevrine*, from *L. coluber*, a serpent. The culverin is so called either from its long serpent-like shape, or from its being ornamented with figures of serpents.
- Com, *v.* to come, i. 40. 11; comd, i. 210. 11; comde, i. 217. 2; cum, i. 21. 2; commeth, *pr. t.* ii. 69. 10; cumis, *pr. t. i.* 151. 8; cummeth, *pr. t. ii.* 67. 5; cummis, *pr. t. i.* 151. 10; command, *pr. p. i.* 43. 16; comming, *pr. p. i.* 361. 24; command, *pr. p. i.* 115. 19; cumming, *pr. p. i.* 119. 34; cuming, *pr. p. i.* 4. 17; cam, *pt. t. i.* 317. h. of ch.; com, *pt. t. i.* 266. 18; comet, *pt. t. i.* 62. 2; cumit, *pt. t. i.* 40. 15; cume, *pt. t. i.* 264. h. of ch.; com, *pt. p. i.* 55. 1; comed, *pt. p. i.* 363. 22; comett, *pt. p. ii.* 86. 2; commit, *pt. p. i.* 296. 16; committ, *pt. p. i.* 293. 24; cummit, *pt. p. i.* 135. 18
- Combatt, *sb.* combat, i. 347. 18; combattis, *sb. pl.* combatants, i. 49. 19
- Comfortabill, *adj.* comfortable, i. 374. 9
- Comfortles, *adj.* comfortless, i. 116. 24
- Comming, *sb.* coming, arrival, i. 50. 4; cuming, i. 202. 24
- Comit, *sb.* a comet, i. 145. h. of ch.; comitt, i. 145. 16
- Comit, *v.* to commit, i. 33. 24; comitt, i. 85. 3; committ, *pt. t. i.* 42. 4; committet, *pt. t. i.* 129. 23; committit, *pt. t. i.* 37. 5; committit, *pt. p. i.* 15. 20; committit, *pt. p. i.* 125. 26

- Commandit, *v. pt. t.* commanded, i. 65. 4; *commandis, pr. t. i.* 349. 3; *commandis, sb. pl.* commandments, i. 349. 11. "the ten *commandis*."
 Commandatour, *sb.* commendator, ii. 104. 3; *commendatour, ii.* 62. 24; *commenditour, ii.* 142. 5; *commenditur, i.* 5. Dedn., holder of a benefice "in *commendam*."
 Commandement, *sb.* commandment, i. 52. 5; *commandiment, ii.* 284. 16; *commandementis, pl. i.* 177. 1; *ii.* 131. 17.
 Commendatioun, *sb.* commendation, i. 55. 8; *commendatiounis, pl. i.* 384. 12; *commendit, v. pt. t.* commended, i. 133. 24.
 Commer, *sb.* See Cumer.
 Commiseratioun, *sb.* commiseration, i. 104. 16.
 Commissieoun, *sb.* commission, i. 179. 13; *commissioun, i.* 91. 17; *commissiounis, pl. i.* 138. 21; *commissiouns, i.* 265. 11; *commissionaris, sb. pl.* commissioners, i. 217. 2; *commissioneris, ii.* 14. 8.
 Committaris, *sb. pl.* committers, perpetrators, i. 300. 13.
 Commodieoun, *adj.* convenient, fit, i. 124. 20; *commodiouslie, adv.* conveniently, i. 130. 4; *commoditie, sb.* convenience, i. 151. 5; *commoditiei, pl. i.* 60. 19.
 Common, *sb. i.* 391. 17. "wald quitt thame ane common for thair labouris" = would requite them. *Commonne, i.* 62. 5. "nocht willing to be in ane Inglishemans *commone* for ane ewill turne" = make requittal for an evil turn; i. 189. 12; *commoneis, pl. i.* 280. 13. "tyme to quitt *commoneis*" = time to settle accounts. Jam. derives from "commons" as signifying food, fare. But the origin of the phrase is obscure. See Intro. cxliv.
 Commonne, *v.* to commune, converse, i. 234. 3; *commonand, pr. p.* conferring, i. 264. 23; *commoning, i.* 196. 29; *commonnd, pt. t. i.* 248. 14; *commonit, pt. t. i.* 178. 9; *commoning, sb.* conference, ii. 299. 25.
 Commonne, *adj.* common, i. 99. 28; *commoun, ii.* 108. 27.
 Common, *sb.* the commons, i. 20. 12. "thaireftir the common dissolue." *Commoneis, pl. i.* 70. 21; *commones, i.* 205. 18; *commonis, i.* 65. h. of ch.; *commouns, i.* 35. 24; *commons-pepil* = common people's, i. 70. 10.
 Commonisvealth, *sb.* commonwealth, i. 16. 30; *commonweill, i.* 6. 20; *commonweillis, gen. sing. i.* 18. 14; *commone weill, i.* 34. 6; *commonweill, i.* 116. 19.
 Commovet, *v. pt. p.* moved, moved to anger, displeased, i. 172. 2; *commovett, i.* 141. 23; *commovit, i.* 84. 16; *commovitt, ii.* 152. 2; *commoweit, i.* 15. 2; *commowit, ii.* 265. 16.
 Communicatioun, *sb.* communication, ii. 253. 13.
 Communitie, *sb.* community, i. 381. 16.
 Commwnioun, *sb.* Communion, sacrament of the Lord's Supper, ii. 144. 7.
 Compair, *v.* compare, i. 267. 20.
 Companie, *sb.* company, i. 112. 11; *companie, i.* 29. 16; *companye, i.* 24. 33; *cumpanie, i.* 211. 6; *cumpany, ii.* 270. 16; *companieis, pl. ii.* 39. 6; *cumpaneis, ii.* 195. 11.
 Companioun, *sb.* companion, i. 25. 23; *companieounis, pl. i.* 137. 3; *companionis, i.* 195. 28.
 Compariesone, *sb.* comparison, i. 169. 11.
 Compassit, *v. pt. p.* encompassed, i. 128. 6.
 Compassioun, *sb.* compassion, i. 355. 26.
 Compeir, *v.* to appear, to present one's self in court in obedience to a summons, i. 172. 7; *compeired, pt. t. ii.* 188. 6; *compeirit, pt. t. i.* 51. 15; *compeirance, sb. i.* 100. 19. Still used for a legal appearance in a Court.
 Compell, *v.* to compile; give an account of. "to compell all thair landis . . . withtin and togidder." I. reads "couple," N. 3, i. 47. 20; *compellit, pt. t. i.* 27. 11.
 Compendiouslie, *adv.* compendiously, i. 4. 22.
 Complaine, *v.* to complain, ii. 63. 11; *compleine, i.* 81. 9; *complemit, pt. t. ii.* 109. h. of ch.; *complenit, pt. t. i.* 123. h. of ch.; *complenit, pt. p. i.* 88. 7; *complant, sb.* complaint, ii. 9. 20; *complant, i.* 286. 28; *complanttis, pl. i.* 14. 14; *compleintis, i.* 291. 15; *compleinttis, i.* 312. 21; *complentis, i.* 81. 15; *complenaris, complainers,*

- i. 83. 19. "to thair creditours and complenaris."
- Compleces, *sb. pl.* accomplices, i. 88. 12; compliceis, i. 129. 18; complices, ii. 62. 15; complicis, i. 117. 2; complices, i. 126. 17
- Compleit, *v. pt. p.* completed, i. 154. 15
- Compleitlie, *adv.* completely, i. 158. 1
- Complexeoun, *sb.* complexion, i. 163. 1
- Compone, *v.* to make composition, i. 27. 12; composit, *pt. t.* came to terms, ii. 308. 28
- Composissoun, *sb.* composition, settling (of liability or differences), ii. 28. 12
- Compositiouns, *pl.* impositions, ii. 111. 23. "thair compositiouns was allyk to theif and leill man."
- Comprehend, *v.* apprehend, contain, enclose within limits, i. 302. 33. "on nowayis he could comprehend him to his iustice." comprehendit, *pt. p.* ii. 73. 13. "god cannot be comprehendit into ane plaice." comprehendit, *pt. t. i.* 126. 16
- Compt, *sb.* account, i. 67. 12. "gif ane compt and rakning." Comptis, *pl.* ii. 257. 3; comptis, *v. pr. t.* counts, i. 3. 17; compted, *pt. p.* accounted, ii. 264. 25. "his house was evir compted to be trew."
- Comptit, *pt. p.* counted, i. 154. 20. "being comptit."
- Comptrollar, *sb.* controller, ii. 174. 15; comptrollar, i. 334. 7; comptrollar, ii. 116. 4
- Compulsioun, *sb.* compulsion, i. 111. 24
- Conceillit, *v. pt. p.* conciliated, i. 36. 21, and N. 3. "lat ws be conceillit againe to our awin freindscheip."
- Concerneing, *v. pr. p.* concerning, i. 28. 26; concernyng, i. 238. 3; concerneing, ii. 66. 14
- Concludet, *v. pt. p.* of conclude, ii. 142. h. of ch.; concludit, *pt. p.* i. 92. 25; concludit, *pt. p.* i. 191. 1; conclusioun, *sb.* i. 238. 14; conclutioun, i. 170. 26; conclwsoun, i. 149. 26
- Concoird, *sb.* concord, i. 35. 25
- Concordit to, were in agreement with, i. 110. 7. "concordit to my factioun."
- Concupissance, *sb.* concupiscence, ii. 69. 10
- Condamp, *v.* to condemn or destroy, ii. 139. 15; condemnit, *pt. p.* i. 113. 11; condemnitt, *pt. p.* i. 300. 21; dampnit, *pt. p.* i. 308. h. of ch.; condemnid, *pt. p.* ii. 141. 18; condemnit, *pt. p.* i. 146. 24; condemnitt, *pt. p.* i. 351. 1; condemtt, *pt. p.* i. 348. 11; cudemnit, blocked up, ii. 89. 18; condampning, *pr. p.* ii. 141. 26
- Condemnatioun, *sb.* condemnation, ii. 136. 3; condemnatour, i. 45. 11; condempnatioun, ii. 63. 12
- Condunglie, *adv.* condignly, i. 13. 2
- Conditoun, *sb.* condition, i. 24. 31; conditionis, *pl.* i. 22. 28; conditiounis, i. 80. 7; conditiouns, i. 38. 15
- Conduck, *sb.* conduct, i. 198. 24; connduct, ii. 5. h. of ch.; cundit, i. 83. 29. "gat saif cundit."
- Confectiounis, *sb. pl.* confections or preserves, i. 337. 13
- Confederance, *sb.* confederacy, i. 84. h. of ch.
- Confederat, *adj.* allied, i. 130. 7. See Confidder.
- Confes, *v.* confess, ii. 65. 3; confessis, *pr. t. i.* 380. 17; confessit, *pr. t. i.* 347. 12; confessing, *sb.* ii. 65. 11; confessieoun, confession, i. 209. 2; confessioun, i. 311. 1
- Confidder, *v.* to confederate or ally, ii. 103. 30; confedderat, *pt. t. ii.* 221. 20; confidderit, *pt. p.* i. 31. 6; confiderat, *pt. p.* i. 39. 14
- Confideratioun, *sb.* confederacy, i. 87. 24
- Confidit, *v. pt. t.* confided, i. 104. 23; confidence, *sb.* confidence, i. 75. 26
- Confirmatioun, *sb.* confirmation, i. 372. 33
- Confirme, *v.* confirm, ii. 167. 25
- Conflewence, *sb.* confluence, concourse, i. 271. 16; conflewence, ii. 54. 5
- Conformatioun, *sb.* confirmation, ii. 34. 1
- Conforme, *adv.* conformably, i. 15. 29
- Confort, *sb.* comfort, i. 117. 15; confortit, *v. pt. p.* i. 212. 22
- Confoundis, *v. pr. t.* confounds, i. 371. 9; confoundit, *pt. p.* i. 258. 32
- Confussioun, *sb.* confusion, i. 149. 25; confutioun, i. 48. 6
- Confwsserabill, i. 18. 9. See N. 1
- Congregatioun, *sb.* the "Congregation of Christ," a name the Protestants or Reformers took in the reign of

- Queen Mary, ii. 142. 25. "the trow protestanis and congregatioun thair of." Congregatioun, ii. 150. h. of ch.
- Congregatted, *v. pt. p.* congregated, ii. 73. 17
- Conjectering, *v. pr. p.* conjecturing, i. 166. 19; coniectin, *pr. p.* i. 166. N. 1; coniecterit, *pt. t.* i. 166. 22; coniectit, *pt. p.* i. 167. 8; coniectit, *pt. t.* ii. 2. 13; coniectit, *pt. t.* i. 166. N. 2
- Coniectour, *sb.* conjecture, i. 214. 3; coniecttour, i. 91. 16; coniecttouris, *pl.* i. 43. N. 7
- Coniunct fie, conijunct fee, a right of property granted in common to husband and wife, or to two or more persons, i. 363. 23. "landis in conijunct fie."
- Coniurit, *adj.* perjured, i. 108. 22. "fallis coniurit tratouris."
- Coniuring, *sb.* conjuring, invocation of supernatural aid, ii. 67. 29; conijuringis, *pl.* ii. 68. 2
- Conning, *adj.* cunning or clever, i. 176. 1; cuning, i. 147. 8
- Conques, *v.* to conquer or acquire, i. 40. 19; conqueis, i. 77. 3; conqueise, ii. 106. 23; conquis, i. 72. 29; conquise, i. 102. 29; conquerit, *pt. p.* ii. 34. h. of ch.; conqueist, *pt. p.* ii. 32. 6; conquist, *pt. p.* i. 43. 2
- Conques, *sb.* conquest, i. 106. N. 4. "the conques of the bastard of Normandie." Conquessing, ii. 32. 4; conquissing, i. 107. 4
- Conquesser, *sb.* one who acquires by purchase, i. 392. 3. "ane conquesser of wther mens herietagis." "Conquest" as opposed to "heritage," used in Scots Law for property acquired by purchase, or any singular title, as contrasted with the universal title of the heir.—*Quoniam Attachiamenta*, ch. 97.
- Consait, *sb.* conceit or affection, i. 50. 21; conseatt, i. 25. 20; conseit, i. 18. 27; consaittis, *pl.* i. 87. 1
- Consall, *sb.* counsel, advice, i. 43. 17; counsall, i. 67. 3; counsal, i. 278. 22; consallis, *pl.* i. 177. 16; counsallis, i. 25. 1; consallis, i. 211. 11; consall, *v. pr. t.* to advise, consult, i. 294. 2; consallit, *pr. inf.* ii. 140. 32; *pt. t.* i. 85. 35; counsall, *pr. t.* i. 221. 29; consalland, *pr. p.* i. 386. 16; con-
- salling, i. 250. 21; connsallit, *pt. t.* i. 113. h. of ch.; conselled, *pt. t.* i. 67. 4; counsellit, *pt. t.* i. 224. 17; counsallit, *pt. p.* i. 84. h. of ch.
- Consall, *sb.* council, i. 175. 23; counsall, i. 17. 32; cunsall, i. 7. 5; council, ii. 140. 28; consallis, *gen. sing.* i. 246. 23; counsallis, ii. 14. 18; counsallis, *pl.* ii. 299. 21
- Consallour, *sb.* councillor, i. 172. 15; consallouris, *pl.* i. 62. 26; counsallouris, i. 22. 31
- Consallatioun, *sb.* consolation, i. 406. 29; consolatioun, i. 372. 32
- Consauē, *v.* conceive, i. 146. 3; consawē, i. 31. 18; consawand, *pr. p.* ii. 120. 22; consauit, *pt. p.* i. 59. 19; consawit, *pt. p.* i. 43. 7. "to repair all thingis that he had consawit." Consauēit, *pt. t.* i. 287. 23; consawit, *pt. t.* i. 394. 22
- Conscienceis, *sb. pl.* consciences, ii. 74. 24
- Consecrat, *adj.* consecrated, i. 283. 24. "ane consecrat bischope."
- Consecratioun, *sb.* consecration, ii. 141. 29
- Consentis, *sb. pl.* consent, i. 51. 20; consentit, *v. pt. t.* consented, i. 302. 18
- Consequent, *adj.* following, i. 374. 5. "senatouris in ordour consequent."
- Conserue, *v. pr. t.* preserve, protect, ii. 75. 18
- Conservitour, *sb.* conservator, ii. 315. 12
- Considdar, *v.* to consider, i. 4. 3; considder, i. 31. 6; considir, i. 4. N. 3; considderand, *pr. p.* i. 265. 7; considerand, i. 338. 1; considderin, i. 91. 31; considderine, i. 238. 6; considdering, i. 4. 12; considiring, i. 306. 19; considiring, i. 99. 9; considrring, ii. 93. 8; considerit, *pt. p.* ii. 94. 25; considderit, *pt. p.* i. 91. 28; considerit, *pt. t.* i. 188. 20
- Consideratioun, *sb.* consideration, i. 16. 9; consideratioun, i. 102. 20
- Consperacie, *sb.* conspiracy, i. 6. 15; consperatioun, i. 211. 5; consprace, i. 161. 28; conspirationis, *pl.* i. 1. 13; consperatouris, *sb. pl.* i. 111. 13; consperatouris, i. 117. 16
- Conspyre, *v.* to conspire, ii. 192. 3; conspayirit, *pt. t.* i. 78. 23; conspyrit, *pt. t.* i. 207. 11; conspyred, *pt. t.* ii. 206. 5

- Constabill, constable, officer of high rank, i. 69. 14. "constabill of England."
- Constante, *adj.* constant, i. 328. 24; constancie, *sb.* constancy, i. 106. 13
- Constitut, *v.* *pt. p.* constituted, i. 80. 7
- Constitutionis, *sb. pl.* i. 382. 29; constitutionis, i. 350. 1
- Constranis, *v. pr. t.* constrains, i. 125. 19; constranit, *pt. p.* i. 156. 11; constranitt, *pt. p.* i. 342. 5; constrant, *pt. p.* ii. 110. 23
- Consulltit, *v. pt. t.* consulted, ii. 140. 6; consultit, *pt. p.* i. 137. 3; consulted, *pt. p.* i. 40. 3; consulltation, *sb.* i. 28. 9; consultatioun, i. 130. 13
- Conteine, *v.* to contain, to enclose, i. 27. 27; contene, i. 110. 17; conteinand, *pr. p.* i. 315. 10; contenand, i. 395. 31; containing, ii. 57. 16; contained, *pt. t.* ii. 121. 4; conteinid, *pt. t.* i. 153. 31; contenid, *pt. p.* i. 28. 17; contenit, *pt. t.* ii. 94. 4; contenned, *pt. t.* confined, i. 57. 4. "contenned thame self and thair freindis withtin strong fort-rassis." Contined, *pt. t.* ii. 272. 29; continitt, *pt. p.* i. 328. 20; contenitt, *pt. p.* i. 310. 8; contennitt, *pt. t.* i. 205. 12; contennit, *pt. t.* i. 395. 31
- Contemplatioun, *sb.* contemplation, i. 311. 21
- Contempt, *v.* to dispise, hold in contempt, i. 81. 21. "contempt the Kingis autoritie." Contempes, *pr. t.* ii. 63. 19; contempest, *pr. t.* ii. 67. 29; contempnest, *pr. t.* ii. 73. 29; contemnitt, *pt. t.* i. 96. 32; contempnit, *pt. t.* i. 14. 13; contempitiouslie, *adv.* contemptuously, i. 83. 9; contempioun, *sb.* contempt, i. 25. 2
- Contenit. See Contein, Contienew.
- Contentted, *v. pt. p.* contented, ii. 210. 17; contentit, i. 120. 11; contenttit, i. 296. 8
- Contentioun, *sb.* ii. 232. 28
- Conterfit, *v. pt. t.* put on, i. 138. 23; conterfitt, *pt. p.* made in imitation of, i. 349. 15; counterfeitt, *adj.* counterfeit, ii. 282. 8; counterfett, ii. 283. 10; counterfett, ii. 283. 13; cownterfett, ii. 283. 1
- Conterit, *v. pt. t.* encountered, i. 314. 22
- Contenance, *sb.* countenance, help, i. 75. 5; continance, i. 23. 2; "continance and assistance," i. 122. 10; countenance, i. 21. 7; couteance, i. 41. 16; cuntinance, i. 197. 28; contienances, *pl.* i. 44. 22
- Contienew, *v.* to continue; also, to delay, ii. 135. 5; continew, i. 22. 17; contenew, i. 291. 26; contienuant, *pr. p.* i. 233. 22; contenit, *pt. p.* i. 217. 11; *pt. t.* i. 148. heading; ii. 308. 26; continued, *pt. t.* i. 263. 7; contenitt, *pt. t.* i. 342. 3; contennewit, *pt. t.* ii. 78. 7; contenowit, *pt. t.* i. 152. 3; contenuit, *pt. t.* i. 303. 8; contenuitt, *pt. t.* ii. 102. 10; contienewit, *pt. t.* ii. 137. 17; contineit, *pt. t.* i. 102. 2; continewid, *pt. t.* i. 218. 24; continewit, *pt. t.* i. 218. 19; continieit, *pt. t.* ii. 29. 5; continiwit, *pt. t.* i. 216. 21; continuitt, *pt. t.* i. 223. h. of ch.; continwed, *pt. t.* ii. 125. 5; continwit, *pt. t.* ii. 125. 12; continewation, *sb.* continuation, ii. 275. 12; continuatioun, i. 225. 9
- Contined. See Conteine.
- Continwance, *sb.* continuance, i. 217. 14; continuall, *adj.* continual, ii. 53. 27; continuallie, *adv.* i. 57. 1; continwalie, ii. 279. 16; continwallie, i. 15. 11
- Contit, *v. pt. t.* counted, i. 174. 26
- Contract, *sb.* contract, ii. 15. 13. "the contractt of pace and mariage." Contractis, *pl.* i. 161. 13; contracttis, i. 161. 8; contractt, *v.* i. 238. 17. "to intreat mariage and contractt the samyn." Contracit, *pt. t.* ii. 6. N. 4; contractit, *pt. t.* i. 239. 1
- Contrair *sb.* contrary, i. 31. 36. "thame that vald the contrair." "in thair contrair"=in opposition to, ii. 235. 34; contraire, i. 19. 8; contrair, *adj.* against or contrary to, i. 21. 11; contraire, i. 22. 6; countrair, i. 117. 10; contrar, i. 265. 5; contraire, *adv.* contrary, against, i. 42. 19. "bot be contrairie"=on the contrary. Contrairrie, i. 107. 17. "fightand contrairrie." Contrairius, *adj.* contrary, ii. 25. 14. "stoppit be contrairius windis."
- Contrapairt, *sb.* counterpart, counter or opposing part, ii. 234. 31; contrapairtie, i. 194. 21. "and tak contrapairtie aganis thame." Counterpartie, i. 118. 10

- Contramand, *v.* countermand, i. 373. 8
 Contre, *sb.* country, ii. 22. 22; contrie, i. 353. 34; countrie, i. 38. 32; cuntrie, i. 10. 21; contrieis, *pl.* i. 72. 9; contries, i. 338. 2; cuntreis, i. 14. 17; cuntrieis, i. 385. 14; cuntries, ii. 215. 27; cuntryis, ii. 320. 34; contriemen, *sb. pl.* countrymen, i. 270. 27
 Controllar, *sb.* See Comptrollar.
 Controversie, *sb.* controversy, ii. 228. 33; controwersie, ii. 181. N. 1.
 Contumulus, *adj.* contumelious, i. 100. 30
 Conuik. See Convic.
 Convein, *v.* to convene, also, to agree, ii. 211. 8; conveyne, i. 144. 11; conveynitt, *pt. t.* i. 153. 9; convenit, *pt. p.* i. 22. 9; convenitt, *pt. p.* i. 173. 1; conveynitt, *pt. t.* ii. 145. 1; conwenit, *pt. t.* i. 131. 14; conwenitt, *pt. t.* i. 292. 11; conwennit, *pt. p.* i. 292. 18
 Convenient, *adj.* convenient, i. 292. 9; conwenent, i. 341. 14
 Conventione, *sb.* convention, i. 152. h. of ch.; conventioun, i. 14. 6; conventioun, ii. 168. 7; conven-sieouns, *pl.* ii. 113. 23; conventiounis, ii. 290. 23
 Conversatioun, *sb.* conversation, i. 21. 29
 Conversiounis, *sb. pl.* conversions; in a military sense, changes of front or position, ii. 118. 14
 Convic, *v. pt. t.* convicted, i. 347. 9; conuik, i. 146. 25; convickit, i. 83. 21; convict, i. 300. 21; conwickit, *pt. p.* i. 272. 16
 Convoyit. See Conwoy.
 Conwellessit, *v. pt. p.* convalescent, ii. 191. 14. "and remanit thair quhill he was sum thing conwellessit."
 Conwoy, *v.* to convoy, accompany for protection, i. 264. 2; convoyit, *pt. t.* i. 25. 4; conwoyed, *pt. t.* i. 300. 27; conwoyit, *pt. t.* i. 59. 3; conwoy, *sb.* guidance, management, i. 51. 7; conwoyar, *sb.* one who conducts or guides, i. 173. 6
 Conzie, *sb.* coin, money, coining, i. 169. 18. "to straik conzie."
 Counze, i. 307. 23; cunzie, i. 169. 20; ii. 317. 10; cwnzie, ii. 308. Mar.; cunzieis, *pl.* ii. 180. 25. Fr. *coign-er*; L. *cuneus*, a wedge.
 Conzie, *sb.* congé or leave, ii. 306. 20. "desyrand license and conzie."
 Counzie, ii. 242. 5. "the quein of scotlandis counzie and licence."
 Copper. See Capper.
 Corce and Corse. See Croce.
 Cordis, *sb. pl.* cords or ropes, ii. 79. 4
 Corectouris, *sb. pl.* correctors, i. 43. 24
 Corne, *sb.* corn, i. 211. 10; cornes, *pl.* crops, i. 96. 2; cornis, i. 30. 13
 Corneris, *sb. pl.* corners, ii. 71. 3
 Cornezairdis, *sb. pl.* corn-yards, stack-yards, ii. 276. 26. "brunt sindrie cornezairdis."
 Coronit. See Croun.
 Corpulent, *adj.* corpulent, i. 46. 23
 Corrected, *v.* prob. error for "directed," ii. 213. 1. "nocht that he was compelled or corrected to cum to ingland." Note 1, "co-acted." (?)
 Correctit, *v. pt. t.* corrected, i. 27. 7
 Correctionoun, *sb.* correction, i. 10. 28
 Corronatioun, *sb.* coronation, i. 375. 19
 Corruptit, *v. pt. t.* corrupted, i. 134. 12; corruppit, i. 132. 9; corruptit, *pt. p.* ii. 9. 36; corrupted, i. 24. 27; corruptouris, *sb. pl.* corruptors, i. 140. 6
 Corsebow, *sb.* cross bow, i. 232. 9; corse bow, i. 232. 19; corsebowis, *pl.* i. 251. 29; corse bowis, i. 288. 17; croce bowis, i. 229. 12
 Corslattis, *sb. pl.* corselets, pieces of armour covering the front of the body, ii. 257. 24
 Cost, *sb.* coast. See Coist.
 Coste, *sb.* cost, expense, i. 162. 6; costis, *pl.* i. 155. 7
 Costlie. See Coistlie.
 Costome, *sb.* custom; also, toll or tribute, i. 249. 3; costumes, *pl.* ii. 311. 20; costumes, i. 311. 22
 Coit airmes, coat of arms, ii. 124. 9. "the herauldis . . . with thair coit airmes as pertained to thair office."
 Cott, *sb.* coat, i. 325. 3. "his abullzementis, hose, cloke, cott and bonnett." Cottis, *pl.* ii. 169. 27. "the Inglisch quhyt cottis" = the English soldiers. See Notes, ii. 434
 Couerttis. See Cowart.
 Coull, *sb.* cowl, i. 312. 13; cull, ii. 144. 2
 Coullouris. See Collour.
 Counsalabill, *adj.* amenable to advice, i. 278. 11

- Countas, *sb.* countess, ii. 192. 16; cuntas, ii. 210. 21
- Counterfeitt. See Conterfyt.
- Counterpartie. See Contrapartie.
- Countrie. See Contrie.
- Courag, *sb.* courage, i. 19. 11; cowrage, i. 120. 4; cuirage, i. 118. 11; curage, i. 68. 20; curaig, i. 20. 10; curage, i. 28. 3; curraig, i. 19. 28; curageous, *adj.* i. 144. 32
- Coursis, *sb. pl.* courses, with reference to dining, i. 45. N. 4; coursses, i. 45. 9
- Court, *sb.* i. 352. 8; courtis, *pl.* courts, i. 413. 24; courttis, i. 351. 17. "held courttis of iustice."
- Courteour, *sb.* courtier, i. 8. 17; courtiour, ii. 315. 19; courteouris, *pl.* i. 40. 24; courtieouris, i. 60. 13; courtisianis, ii. 311. 27; curteouris, i. 87. 22; courtitianis, i. 217. N. 1
- Cousing, *sb.* cousin, i. 390. 15. "his awin natiue cousing." Cousingis, *pl.* i. 366. 18
- Cout, *v.* cut, ii. 154. 30; cutt, ii. 154. 21; cuit, i. 30. 4; cutted, *pt. p.* i. 43. 11; cuttit, *pl. p.* i. 46. 15; cutit, *pt. p.* i. 184. 4. "cutit away" = put to death.
- Covatus, *adj.* covetous, i. 169. 5; covatus, i. 62. 29; covettous, i. 163. 5; cowetous, i. 321. 21; cowettous, ii. 111. 20; covettousnes, *sb.* i. 210. 17; covitousnes, i. 387. 30; cowitousnes, i. 231. 17
- Coverit, *v. pt. p.* covered or laid, ii. 78. 4
- Cowart, *sb.* coward, ii. 98. 25; couerttis, *pl.* i. 231. 18; cowartis, ii. 39. 17; cowartlie, *adv.* ii. 208. 16
- Cowgait, *sb.* Cowgate, ii. 298. 14
- Crabbit, *pt. p.* vexed, cross, i. 33. 7; crabit, ii. 135. 11
- Craftelie, *adv.* craftily, i. 73. 22; craiftelie, i. 16. 20; craftie, *sb.* craftiness, i. 253. 5. "be the craftie of the bishopis." Craftie, *adj.* crafty, i. 115. 16; craiftie, i. 375. 25
- Craftisman, *sb.* craftsman, skilled workman, ii. 246. 10; craftismen, *pl.* i. 303. 22
- Craftis, *sb. pl.* crofts, ii. 302. 16
- Crag, *sb.* the neck, i. 60. N. 8; craig, i. 60. 26; craige, i. 175. 7. Teut. *krage*; O.E. *hræca*.
- Craib, *v. pt. t.* to cross or provoke, i. 198. 2. "wald craib hir scho wald ding me." Cf. crabbed, cross-tempered. Derived from Crab.
- Craif, *v.* crave, i. 102. Mar.; craue, *pr. t.* i. 245. 9. "we craue at almichtie god of heawin." Cravand, *pr. p.* i. 55. Mar.
- Craig, *sb.* crag or rock, i. 109. 29; craiges, *pl.* ii. 10. 33; craigis, i. 318. 28.
- Craigheid, *sb.* head of the ridge, ii. 251. 26. "the craigheid abone leith wynd."
- Crak, *sb.* a sudden loud sound, ii. 39. 15. "lyk into the crak of thoundar." Crakis, *pl.* i. 366. 2. Fr. *crac*; Dutch, *krak*.
- Crakand, *v. pr. p.* cracking, chatting, talking, i. 91. 19. "at the denner crakand of mirrie matteris." See Jam. Crack, Crak.
- Cran, *sb.* cranes or herons, i. 337. 4. Herons are still called cranes by Irish peasants.
- Crapinell, *sb.* knave or servant, ii. 135. 14. See Jam. Crepinall.
- Crawe. See Craif.
- Cray. See Cry.
- Crear, *sb.* a slow-moving trading vessel, ii. 243. 29; crearis, *pl.* ii. 216. 5. See Jam. Craier; O.E. *cray*, *crayan*, *crare* (Shak.); O.Fr. *craier*.
- Creatit, *v. pt. t.* created, i. 25. 25; creatour, *sb.* creature, i. 384. 30; creatur, i. 108. 16; creatouris, *pl.* i. 60. 6
- Creddit, *sb.* trust, i. 121. 1. "had gret creddit of all his secrittis," ii. 237. 16. Credeit, ii. 291. 8; credence, i. 17. 4. "gat credence," = was trusted.
- Credill, *sb.* cradle, i. 123. 22
- Creditouris, *sb. pl.* creditors, i. 83. 18
- Creipis, *v. pr. t.* creeps, i. 138. 30; creipand, *pr. p.* i. 50. 20
- Creppill, *adj.* crippled, ii. 318. 6
- Crewell, *adj.* cruel, i. 3. 13; cruell, i. 39. 23; crwell, i. 218. 7; cruellar, *comp.* ii. 106. 15; crewallie, *adv.* cruelly, ii. 56. 22; crewellie, i. 7. 21; crewllie, i. 150. 18; cruelie, ii. 261. 24; cruellie, i. 49. 14; crwelie, i. 190. 14; crwellie, i. 39. 22; crwllie, i. 276. 28
- Cruelltie, *sb.* cruelty, i. 15. 9; crewalltie, i. 66. 25; crudelietie, ii. 58. 4; crudelitie, ii. 69. 4; cruelltie, i. 66. 8; crwelitie, ii. 8. 19; cruellties, *pl.* i. 70. 16
- Criminall, *adj.* criminal, i. 388. 15. "judge criminall." Criminallie, *adv.* ii. 135. 18

Croce, *sb.* cross, ii. 247. 25. "the mercat croce." Crose, i. 260. 6; corce, ii. 314. 26; corse, i. 260. 22; cros, ii. 184. 6; crosses, *pl.* i. 15. 28

Croce bowis. See Corsebow.

Cronickill, *sb.* chronicle, i. 1. 4; croniclis, *pl.* i. 12. 2; cronicillis, i. 279. Hg.; cronickillis, i. 1. 1

Croun, *sb.* crown, i. 53. 1; croune, i. 63. 16; crowne, i. 190. 15; crunit, *v. pt. t.* crowned, i. 153. 10; coronit, ii. 1. Hg.; crounnit, i. 68. 11; crounit, i. 14. 1; crounit, *pt. p.* i. 13. h. of ch.; crounitt, *pt. p.* ii. 129. 29

Crounes, *pl.* crowns, 5s. pieces of money, i. 174. 17; crouns, i. 340. 17; i. 364. 7; crownis, ii. 272. 2

Crowner, *sb.* coroner or colonel, ii. 171. 20; crownar, ii. 261. 26. Jam. says, used improperly in sense of colonel in Baillie's Letters, p. 164. The proper word was coronel or cornel, hence the pronunciation.

Cruckatt, *adj.* crooked, lame, i. 9. 5. "Be the cruckatt hum." Cruik, ii. 86. N. 1; cruikit, i. 268. 7; cruked, i. 268. N. 1

Cry, *v.* call, i. 5. 11; cryand, *pr. p.* i. 67. 11; cray, *inf.* i. 348. 3; crayit, *pt. p.* i. 67. 29; cryed, *pt. t.* ii. 62. 9; cryit, *pt. t.* i. 92. 13; cryitt, ii. 319. Mar.; cryit, *pt. p.* i. 169. 23; "crying downe," depreciating, ii. 320. 29

Cryis, *sb. pl.* cries, i. 172. 1

Cryme, *sb.* crime, i. 27. 13; crymes, *pl.* i. 27. 19

Cubecularis, *sb. pl.* servants of the house or bed-chamber; as distinguished from those who had no household duties, i. 176. 18

Cubittis, *sb. pl.* cubits, i. 392. 21

Cudemnit. See Condamp.

Cuikis, *sb. pl.* cooks, i. 324. 20

Cuild, *v. pt. p.* could, i. 17. 22; culd, i. 18. 22

Cuir, *sb.* cure of souls, spiritual charge, ii. 282. 13. "concerning to his cuir." Fr. *cure*.

Cuirage. See Couraig.

Cuire. See Cair.

Cuist. See Cassin.

Cull. See Coull.

Cullorit, Cullouris. See Collour.

Culpabill, *adj.* culpable, ii. 310. 5

Culvering men, artillery men, ii. 195. 29; ii. 270. 3. See Collvering.

Cum. See Com.

Cumer, *sb.* cumber or trouble, ii. 96. 31; cummar, i. 6. 26; commer, i. 350. 17; cummer, i. 305. 14; cumeris, *pl.* i. 185. h. of ch.; cummeris, i. 30. 13; cummerit, *v. pt. t.* gave trouble to, i. 251. 18. "this great schipe cummerit Scotland to get hir to the sie." Ham. Cat. p. 108. Ger. *kummer*.

Cummis. See Com.

Cumpanie. See Companie.

Cundit. See Conduck.

Cuning, *sb.* conies or rabbits, i. 337. 4; cuningis, *pl.* ii. 173. N. 7

Cuning, *adj.* cunning; cuninglie, *adv.* ii. 56. 29. See Conning.

Cuntrie. See Contrie.

Cunzie. See Conzie.

Cupe, *sb.* cup, ii. 78. 23

Cuppillis, *sb. pl.* couples or rafters, ii. 252. 3

Curage. See Couraig.

Curatt, *sb.* curate, ii. 132. 1; currat, ii. 132. 12; curet, ii. 147. N. 1

Cure. See Cair.

Curieous, *adj.* curious, i. 61. 9; curius, i. 335. h. of ch.; cureouslie, *adv.* i. 154. 13

Curragit, *v. pt. p.* encouraged, i. 55. 10

Currat. See Curatt.

Curit, *v. pt. p.* cured, i. 230. 12

Curs, *sb.* course, i. 32. 17. "It is the law and curs of fortun."

Curse, i. 355. 17

Curs, *v.* to curse, i. 30. 25; cursses, *pr. t.* i. 309. 10; curssand, *pr. p.* i. 146. 29; curssit, *pt. t.* ii. 63. 24; curssed, *adj.* i. 67. 18; cursit, i. 146. 19; curst, i. 123. 19; curssing, *sb.* cursing, i. 54. 6; curssingis, *pl.* ii. 60. 18

Curser, *sb.* courser, steed, i. 205. 3. "wpoun ane great gray curser."

See Jam. s. *v.* Curzour.

Curssingis, *sb. pl.* "ane curssings" = incursions, i. 30. 6. "quha noch witting of sick ane curssingis wer crewellie muredrest." See N. 1.

Cuschouns, *sb. pl.* cushion, ii. 79. 8

Cwrie, *sb.* stable yard, i. 367. 18. "to pase to his cwrie quhair his great horse was."

Dae, *sb.* doe, ii. 173. N. 7

Dag, *sb.* a short, or hand, gun, i. 3. 14; dage, ii. 177. 1; dagar, i. 3. N. 10; doggis, *pl.* i. 251. 28.

- "and doubill doggis"; see N. 7.
 Fr. *dagge*. See Jam. and E.E.D.
 Dailie, *adv.* daily, i. 218. 28; dalie,
 ii. 17. 13; daylie, i. 23. 18
 Daintie, *adj.* dainty, i. 6. 13
 Dairt, *sb.* dart, i. 370. 15; dairtis, *pl.*
 i. 74. 30
 Dairth, *sb.* dearth, ii. 317. 7; derth,
 ii. 206. 10
 Dait, *sb.* date or year, i. 1. 10; daitt,
 i. 283. Mar.
 Daith, *sb.* death, ii. 55. 26; deith, i.
 9. 30; deid, i. 3. 14. "deid
 thraw," death agonies, i. 319. 19;
 "deid of the wintar," mid-winter,
 when there is no vegetation, ii. 47.
 2; deidis, *pl.* i. 85. 22. "deserwit
 ane thowsand deidis."
 Dameis, *sb.* damask, i. 368. 6.
 "sataine and dameis witht taffatieis
 and wther silkis." Fr. *damas*, from
Damascus, where the cloth was
 originally made.
 Damesell, *sb.* damsel, i. 146. 4
 Damnabill, *adj.* damnable, i. 134. 7;
 dampnabill, i. 146. 30; dampn-
 nabill, i. 146. 19
 Damage, *sb.* damage, i. 31. 31;
 dampnage, i. 18. 27; dampnag, ii.
 212. 34; dampnagis, *pl.* i. 155. 7.
 Fr. *damage*, from Lat. *damnum*.
 Damp, *v.* to damn, condemn, i. 105.
 25; "to damp his fault"; dampnis,
pr. t. i. 105. 32; dampnatioun, *sb.*
 damnation, ii. 71. 26
 Dang. See Ding.
 Danceing, *sb.* dancing, i. 359. 11;
 dansing, ii. 16. 1; dansin, i. 240.
 26; dansit, *v. pt. t.* danced, ii.
 125. 9
 Danger, *sb.* danger, power to harm.
 "sould incur his danger or indig-
 natione," i. 27. 14; dangeris, *pl.* i.
 35. 29; dangerus, *adj.* dangerous,
 i. 89. 5
 Dantoun, *v.* to daunt, put down,
 frighten, i. 202. 25; dauntoun, i.
 92. 22; dantined, *pt. t.* ii. 29. 19;
 dantounit, *pt. t.* ii. 267. 26; dan-
 townit, *pt. t.* ii. 271. 15; dantenit,
pt. p. i. 199. 24; dantonit, *pt. p.*
 i. 352. 15; dantoning, *sb.* i. 115. 4.
 M.E. *daunten*; O.Fr. *donter*; Fr.
dompter.
 Dar, *v. pr. t.* dare, i. 132. 20
 Darge, *sb.* day's work, service, ii. 41.
 24. "had done . . . ane trew
 darge that day." An old Lowland
 contraction for "day-werk."
- Darrest, *adj.* dearest, i. 109. 31
 Dask, *sb.* desk, i. 258. 22. "sittand
 in the dask at his prayeris."
 Dawing, *sb.* dawning, i. 397. 7; ii.
 104. 8
 Day, *sb.*; dayis, *gen. sing.* i. 355. 9.
 "ane dayis iournay." dayes, *pl.* i.
 4. 25; dayis, i. 22. 1
 Dayamondis, *sb. pl.* diamonds, i. 360.
 5; dyamondis, i. 368. 13
 Daylie. See Dailie.
 Daylyght, *sb.* daylight, i. 397. 34
 Deaff, *adj.* deaf, ii. 86. N. 1
 Dealling, *sb.* dealing, manner of act-
 ing, ii. 28. 13
 Deanis. See Dein.
 Deare, *adj.* dear, i. 51. 21; deir, i.
 41. 22
 Debait, *sb.* debate, contention, strife,
 i. 30. 3; debaitt, i. 56. 20; debeit,
 i. 191. 8; debaitis, *pl.* i. 34. 22;
 debaittis, i. 39. 10; debatis, i. 139.
 2; debait, *v.* to debate, contend,
 protect, defend, i. 114. 31; debeit,
 i. 116. 4; debaittand, *pr. p.* i. 256. 7;
 debaitted, *pt. t.* ii. 263. 25; debait-
 tit, *pt. t.* i. 208. 25; debeitit, *pt. t.*
 i. 157. 12; debaittit, *pt. p.* i. 328. 31
 Debaring, *v. pr. p.* debarring, i. 133.
 21; debarit, *pt. p.* i. 109. 15;
 debarrit, *pt. t.* i. 133. 1
 Debettabill, *adj.* debatable, i. 165. 20
 Deceavit. See Desau.
 Deceis, *sb.* de cease, i. 24. 15; deceise,
 i. 127. 5; deceissit, *v. pt. t.* deceased,
 i. 47. 6
 Deceist, *v.* to desist, i. 141. 8; decest,
 ii. 64. 1; deseist, i. 101. h. of ch.;
 decistit, *pt. p.* ii. 64. 6
 Deceitfull, *adj.* deceitful, i. 21. 24;
 desaitfull, i. 87. 8; dessaitfull, i.
 124. 15
 Deceiwed. See Desau.
 Decerne, *v.* to discern, adjudge, i. 38.
 20. "quhat thay wald decerne in
 thair assemblies," ii. 290. 25; de-
 cernis, *pr. t.* i. 105. 1; decernit,
pt. t. i. 78. 15; discernit, *pt. p.* i.
 78. h. of ch.
 Declair, *v.* declare, i. 87. 16; declair,
pr. t. i. 7. 15; declairis, *pr. t.* i. 11.
 10; declairand, *pr. p.* i. 263. 26;
 declairing, *pr. p.* i. 170. 27; de-
 claired, *pt. p.* ii. 192. 12; declairit,
pt. p. i. 62. 26; declarit, *pt. p.* i.
 178. 16; declarit, *pt. t.* ii. 59. 16
 Declyne, *v.* decline, turn aside, i. 105.
 17. "na man of his dewtie declyne
 from right."

- Decoir, *v.* decorate, i. 359. 20 ; decoirit, *pt. p.* i. 336. 18
- Decreit, *sb.* decree, i. 100. 7 ; degreis, *pl.* ii. 141. 16. "to call the popis bowis that is written in the degreis." See Note ; decrie, *v.* to decree, decide judicially, i. 392. 15 ; decreitit, *pt. p.* ii. 113. 24 ; decreitit, *pt. t.* ii. 113. 24
- Decreppit, *adj.* decrepit, ii. 320. 16 ; decripit, i. 123. 22
- Defait, *sb.* default, lack of, i. 242. 9
- Defait, *v. pt. t.* defeated, i. 270. 34 ; defaitt, i. 271. 7 ; defeat, *pt. p.* ii. 43. 17 ; defeatte, *pt. p.* ii. 292. 11 ; defeit, *pt. p.* i. 65. h. of ch. ; defeitt, *pt. p.* ii. 117. h. of ch. ; defeatt, *sb.* defeat, ii. 310. 1 ; defeit, i. 269. h. of ch.
- Defamatioun, *sb.* defamation, i. 57. 29
- Defar, *v.* to defer or delay, ii. 20. 24 ; deferit, *pt. p.* i. 101. 7 ; deferit, *pt. p.* ii. 291. 3 ; deferit, *pt. p.* ii. 175. 23 ; deferit, *pt. p.* ii. 314. 6
- Defauldt, *sb.* fault, ii. 94. 33. "in thair defaultt," *i.e.*, by their fault ; default, i. 276. 29 ; defaultis, *pl.* ii. 94. 28
- Defeatt. See Defait.
- Defectioun, *sb.* defection, i. 105. 16.
- Defecultie, *sb.* difficulty, i. 114. 10 ; defecultie, i. 75. 22 ; defecultie, i. 86. 2 ; defecultie, i. 26. 13 ; defecultie, ii. 295. 33
- Defenceis, *sb. pl.* defences, ii. 299. 30
- Defendand, *v. pr. p.* defending, i. 299. 25 ; defendis, *pr. t.* i. 276. 23 ; defendit, *pt. t.* i. 86. 22 ; defendit, *pt. p.* i. 219. 6
- Defendaris, *pl.* defenders, i. 276. 20
- Deferit. See Defar.
- Defferant, *adj.* dilatory, deferring, i. 250. 28 ; defferent, ii. 19. 3
- Deficill, *adj.* difficult, i. 83. 13
- Defiding, *v. pr. p.* distrusting, doubting, i. 123. 12. "nether defiding of good fortoun." Lat. *dis* and *fidere*, to trust.
- Deforceit, *v. pt. p.* deforced, treated with violence, i. 201. 9. "was manifestly deforceit and his lettres revin."
- Defraudit, *v. pt. p.* defrauded, ii. 48. 3
- Defyance, *sb.* defiance, ii. 285. 18 ; defyante, *adj.* defiant, i. 246. 28
- Degenerat, *adj.* degenerate, i. 77. 22
- Degestit, *v. pt. t.* arranged, concocted, ii. 58. 2. "the articles quhairof he was accusit by order degestit."
- Degradit *v.* degrade, ii. 196. 22
- Degratand, *v. pr. p.* ii. 211. 33. *Note.*—"Debatand" or for "regratand" = compaining as to (?).
- Degre, *sb.* degree, rank, honour, i. 111. 22 ; degrie, i. 83. 1. "har-rauldís gave him the degrie of that turnament," i. 243. 15 ; degries, *pl.* i. 65. 6. See Graie.
- Deid. See Daith, Die.
- Deid, *sb.* deed, fact, i. 129. 1. "as they war in deid," i. 103. 6 ; deidis, *pl.* i. 6. 12
- Deidlie, *adj.* deadly, i. 51. 25
- Deiect, *v.* deject, i. 75. 3. "to deiect thair curage." Deiectit, *pt. p.* i. 32. 20
- Deill, *v.* to deal, i. 111. 18 ; deill, *pr. t.* ii. 90. 10 ; deilling, *pr. p.* i. 216. 19 ; delt, *pt. t.* i. 83. 18
- Deime, *v. pr. t.* deem, i. 157. 27
- Dein, *sb.* dean, i. 218. 8 ; deine, i. 200. 9 ; dene, ii. 56. 26 ; deanis, *pl.* ii. 174. 13 ; denis, ii. 173. 6 ; dennes, ii. 54. 13
- Deip, *adj.* deep, i. 405. 23 ; deipe, i. 336. 14 ; deipar, *comp.* ii. 73. 10
- Deir, *sb.* deer, i. 324. 7
- Deir, *adj.* See Deare.
- Deir, ii. 142. 11. "deir of the heiring"—*i.e.*, "hard of the hearing," or "which was disagreeable hearing." N. 1
- Deir, *sb.* harm, injury, ii. 303. 33. "nicht do thame deir." deirit, *v. pt. t.* injured, i. 252. 5. N. 2., Dirrit=shook. O.E. *derian*, to injure. See Jam., s. v. Dere.
- Delaite, *v.* accuse, inform against, i. 388. 4. "quhome ewer he abiure or delaite as ane arrattick." Delet, i. 81. 5 ; delaitit, *pt. p.* i. 104. 5 ; delaittit, *pt. t.* i. 386. 27 ; delattit, *pt. p.* i. 100. 10
- Delatioun, *sb.* accusation, i. 383. h. of ch. ; deletioun, ii. 132. 10. Lat. *deferre*, *delatum*, from *de* and *ferre*.
- Delayance, *sb.* lingering, idle delay, i. 39. 26. "in sic delayance among the pepill." N. 5, "Dalliance" = "long delay."
- Delayit, *v. pt. t.* delayed, i. 120. 15
- Delectabill, *adj.* delectable, i. 130. 18 ; delictabill, i. 359. 27
- Deliberatioun, *sb.* deliberation, i. 137. 11
- Delicat, *adj.* delicate, i. 244. 8 ; deliecat, i. 337. 8 ; dilicat, ii. 173. N. 7

- Delicattis, *sb. pl.* delicacies, i. 45. 2 ;
deliecattis, i. 336. 23
- Deliegence, *sb.* diligence, i. 38. 3 ;
diligence, i. 377. 14 ; deliegent,
adj. diligent, i. 79. 27 ; diliegent, i.
73. 1 ; deliegentlie, *adv.* diligently,
i. 54. 9 ; diligentlie, i. 4. 23
- Deliuier, *v.* deliver, i. 103. 15 ; de-
lyuer, i. 31. 29 ; deliuering, *pr. p.* i.
75. 10 ; deliuerand, *pr. p.* i. 379. 10 ;
deliuerit, *pt. t.* i. 180. 8 ; delyureit,
pt. t. i. 247. h. of ch. ; delyviret,
pt. t. i. 201. h. of ch. ; deliuerit,
pt. p. i. 135. 22 ; delyeverit, *pt. p.*
i. 152. h. of ch. ; delyuerit, *pt. p.* i.
8. 8 ; delyuer, *pt. p.* i. 380. h. of
ch. ; delyuerit, *pt. p.* ii. 8. margin ;
delyverit, *pt. p.* i. 65. h. of ch. ;
delywerit, *pt. p.* ii. 8. 11 ; delywr,
pt. p. i. 407. h. of ch.
- Deliuurance, *sb.* deliverance, i. 184.
17 ; delyurance, ii. 245. 34 ; de-
lyurance, ii. 286. 20 ; delyuering,
delivering, ii. 255. 4
- Delt. See Deill.
- Delytit, *v. pt. t.* delighted, i. 163. 3 ;
delyttit, i. 163. 6
- Demereittis, *sb. pl.* demerits, i. 27. 7 ;
demerittis, i. 21. 26 ; demireittis, i.
290. 13
- Demilaitit, ii. 246. 19. N. 2, per-
haps a mistake for "delated."
- Deminesch, *v.* diminish, i. 16. 14 ;
demensis, *pr. t.* i. 35. 27 ; demin-
ischit, *pt. p.* i. 337. 17 ; dimin-
ischit, *pt. p.* i. 135. 9
- Demitit. See Dimit.
- Demolances, *sb. pl.* demi-lances, light
horsemen armed with demi-lance,
ii. 97. 24. I. dimilanceis. N. 3
- Demolist, *v. pt. p.* demolished, i. 145. 9
- Dene. See Dein.
- Dener, *sb.* dinner, ii. 78. 34 ; denner,
i. 45. 9
- Deniwassellis, *sb. pl.* i. 351. N. 5.
Duniwassals = gentlemen. Gaelic.
See Jam., s. v. Duniwassal.
- De noue, *de novo*, anew, ii. 221. 25 ;
de nouo, ii. 226. 28
- Dens, *adj.* Danish, i. 233. 21. Dun-
bar has Denesman and Densmen.
- Denudit, *v. pt. t.* denuded, i. 49. h. of
ch. ; denudit, *pt. p.* i. 111. 26
- Denyis, *v. pr. t.* denies, i. 108. 31 ;
denyit, *pt. p.* i. 109. 16
- Denwnce, *v.* to denounce, i. 137. 14.
"I have iust cause to denwnce
weir"; denunceit, *pt. p.* i. 51. 16 ;
denuncit, *pt. p.* i. 52. 21
- Depairt, *v.* depart, i. 120. 18 ; de-
pairting, *pr. p.* i. 255. 3 ; depairted,
pt. t. i. 244. h. of ch. ; depairtit,
pt. t. i. 358. 6 ; departid, *pt. t.* i.
358. 6 ; departit, *pt. t.* ii. 135. 9 ;
depairtit, *pt. p.* i. 120. 34 ; departit,
pt. p. i. 142. 12 ; depairting, *sb.*
departing, i. 33. 20 ; depairtting, ii.
236. 29 ; departtingis, *pt. i.* 394.
17 ; depairtur, *sb.* departure, i. 168.
8 ; depairture, ii. 208. 35
- Depassit, *v. pt. p.* dispatched, i. 196.
24. "the bischope of Dunkell was
depassit and gat his ansuer." A
variant of *depesch*. O.F. *depêcher* ;
O.E. *depeach*.
- Dependaris, *sb. pl.* dependants, i. 25.
21
- Dependit, *v. pt. t.* depended, i. 40.
25
- Deploir, *v.* to deplore, i. 278. 5 ;
deploiring, *pr. p.* i. 217. 24 ; de-
plorand, *pr. p.* i. 59. 28 ; deplorit,
pt. p. i. 376. 25 ; deplourion, *sb.*
i. 370. h. of ch.
- Depois, *v.* to depose, ii. 13. 31 ;
deposet, *pt. t.* i. 89. 10 ; i. 413.
20 ; depossit, *pt. p.* i. 151. 7
- Depreuation, *sb.* deprivation, i. 329.
17 ; depreuatioun, ii. 143. 25
- Depriyit, *v. pt. p.* deprived, ii. 1. hg. ;
depryveit, *pt. p.* ii. 206. 7 ; de-
pryvit, *pt. p.* ii. 201. 10 ; deprywit,
pt. p. i. 34. 14 ; depryving, *sb.*
depriving, i. 132. 30
- Deput, *sb.* deputy, i. 49. 8
- Deputit, *v. pt. t.* deputed, i. 71. 17 ;
deputtit, *pt. p.* i. 142. 34
- Derect, *v.* to direct, ii. 95. 33 ; derect,
pt. p. ii. 85. 5 ; derectit, *pt. p.* i.
139. 4 ; derectitt, *pt. p.* i. 399. 15 ;
directit, *pt. p.* ii. 183. 4 ; directit,
pt. t. i. 195. 27 ; derectioun, *sb.* i.
256. 12 ; derectiouns, *pl. i.* 176. 29
- Deriegie, *sb.* dirige, i. 310. 14. "in
saull mese deriegie," i.e., in soul
mass, dirige ; derigeis, *pl. i.* 374.
17 ; deriegies, i. 310. 6. "saull
mese paslmes and deriegies." From
"*Dirige dominus meus*," the first
words in the antiphone in the
Funeral Service. E.D.D., s. v.
Dirgie.
- Deriesioun, *sb.* derision, i. 103. 13 ;
derisioun, ii. 68. 30 ; dirisioun, ii.
9. 19 ; dirissioun, i. 33. 11
- Derogat, *v.* to derogate, detract, i.
384. 24 ; dirigat, ii. 213. 3 ; derogat,
pt. p. i. 176. 31

- Derth. See Dairth.
- Desairtis, *sb. pl.* dessert, i. 337. 14. "confectionis and drogis ffor thair desairtis."
- Desait, *sb.* deceit, i. 41. 15; dissait, i. 386. 4; disseitt, deceit, i. 91. 6; desaitfull, *adj.* deceitfull. This word in i. 398. 12 seems to be a mistake for *defeat*; I. has "defeit."
- Desaue, *v.* to deceive, i. 393. 2; desawe, i. 343. 15; deceavit, *pt. t.* i. 301. h. of ch.; deceiwd, *pt. t.* i. 266. 17; desawit, *pt. t.* ii. 104. 23; dessaifit, *pt. t.* i. 303. 10; disauit, *pt. t.* i. 17. 23; dissaweit, *pt. t.* i. 31. 31; dissawit, *pt. t.* i. 17. 17; desaueit, *pt. p.* i. 206. 2; dessawit, *pt. p.* i. 146. 5; disawit, i. 20. 16; dessawer, *sb.* deceiver, ii. 63. 17
- Descendit, *v. pt. t.*, descended, i. 59. 12; discendit, *pt. t.* i. 191. 3; discendit, *pt. t.* i. 48. 1; descendit, *pt. p.* i. 143. 28; discendit, *pt. p.* i. 194. 14; descending, *pr. p.* i. 371. 20
- Desentioun, *sb.* dissension, strife, i. 44. 8; discentione, i. 22. 22; discentioun, i. 10. 4; dissentioun, i. 6. 26; desentiounis, *pt. t.* i. 139. 12; discentiouns, i. 35. 20; dissentiounis, i. 15. 16
- Desert, *v. pt. p.* relinquished, given up (a law phrase), i. 225. 6. "I trow the sowmond is be desert."
- Deservand, *v. pr. p.* deserving, i. 94. 15; deservid, *pt. t.* i. 126. 18; deservit, *pt. t.* i. 108. 4; deserwid, *pt. t.* i. 128. 28; deservit, *pt. p.* i. 175. 16; deserwit, *pt. p.* i. 85. 22
- Desist. See Deceist.
- Desollue, *v.* to dissolve, i. 386. 2; desolwe, i. 278. 6; disolue, ii. 8. 24; dissoullve, i. 143. 23; desollvit, *pt. t.* i. 103. 18; dessollvit, *pt. t.* i. 96. Mar.; dissolue, *pt. t.* i. 20. 12; dissollvit, *pt. t.* i. 95. h. of ch.; dissollvit, *pt. t.* i. 96. 16; dissollvit, *pt. p.* i. 114. 7; dissollwit, *pt. p.* i. 234. 11; dissolvit, *pt. p.* ii. 15. h. of ch.; dissolweit, *pt. p.* ii. 15. 14
- Desolat, *adj.* desolate, i. 117. 9; desolatioun, *sb.* i. 211. 4
- Despair. See Dispair.
- Desperatioun, *sb.* desperation, i. 210. 11
- Desperatlie, *adv.* desperately, ii. 144. 32
- Dessawer. See Desaue.
- Dessemble, *v.* dissemble, i. 34. 20. "to dessemble all offences"; dessembelit, *pt. t.* i. 125. 9; dissembelit, i. 78. 24; desembillit, *pt. p.* i. 141. 26; desembling, *adj.* hypocritical, ii. 58. 3
- Desseuerat, *v. pt. t.* dissevered or separated, i. 208. 26; deseuerat, *pt. p.* i. 209. 24
- Dessyede, *v.* to decide, i. 14. 27
- Destietut, *adj.* destitute, i. 98. 9; destitut, i. 55. 24
- Destroy, distroy, *v.* to destroy, i. 22. 15; distroyand, *pr. p.* ii. 153. 29; distroying, *pr. p.* i. 103. 25; distroyit, *pt. p.* i. 103. 6; distroyit, *pt. t.* i. 124. 13; distroyit, *pt. p.* i. 72. 12; destrunctioun, *sb.* i. 44. 25; destrunctioun, i. 20. 20
- Desyne, *v.* to design, sketch out, i. 375. 5
- Desyre, *sb.* desire, i. 85. 6; desyir, i. 298. 19; desyiris, *pl.* i. 364. 9; desyres, i. 191. 21; desyris, i. 160. 22
- Desyre, *v.* to desire, i. 20. 22; desyre, *pr. t.* i. 36. 7; desyres, *pr. t.* i. 4. 5; desyrest, *pr. t.* ii. 62. 29; desyris, *pr. t.* i. 329. 13; desyrand, *pr. p.* i. 155. 4; desyreand, *pr. p.* i. 17. 12; desyring, *pr. p.* i. 50. 5; desirit, *pt. t.* i. 70. 28; desyirit, *pt. t.* i. 170. 33; desyirt, *pt. t.* ii. 43. 4; desyred, *pt. t.* i. 19. 10; desyreit, *pt. t.* i. 16. 27; desyrid, *pt. t.* i. 363. h. of ch.; desyrit, *pt. t.* i. 70. 3
- Desyreous, *adj.* desirous, i. 198. 30; desyrous, i. 384. 9
- Detestible, *adv.* detestable, ii. 66. 20
- Detenit, *v. pt. p.* detained, i. 26. 17
- Determenat, *v. pt. p.* determined, ii. 154. 18; determinat, i. 142. 5
- Detistit, *v. pt. t.* detested, i. 38. 2
- Detractioun, *sb.* detraction, i. 3. 3
- Dettay. See Ditta.
- Dettfull, *adj.* i. 218. 12. See N. 2
- Deuers, *adj.* divers, diverse, different, several, i. 4. 21; deueris, i. 411. 12; diuers, i. 18. 1; diuerse, i. 35. 8; diuerss, i. 31. 17; dyueris, i. 24. 11; dyuerse, i. 59. 16; dyuerss, ii. 14. 8; dywerse, i. 61. 13
- Deuill, *sb.* devil, i. 6. 21; devill, i. 189. 22; dewill, i. 4. 2; devillis, *gen. sing.* ii. 63. 25
- Deuities. See Dewtie.
- Deuydit, *v. pt. p.* divided, i. 24. 14; devydit, *pt. p.* i. 87. 5; devydit, *pt. t.* i. 342. 1; dewydit, *pt. t.* i. 13. 4

- Devisioun, *sb.* divisioun, ii. 228. 24; devisioun, ii. 30. 9; divisioun, i. 149. 6
- Devoir, *v.* destroy, i. 148. 11; devour, i. 219. 26; devorrit, *pt. p.* i. 220. 11; devorit, *pt. p.* ii. 96. 8; devourit, *pt. p.* i. 270. 15
- Devotioun, *sb.* devotion, i. 257, h. of ch.; dewotioun, i. 117. 6; divotioun, i. 258. 9
- Devotatioun, *sb.* vow, solemn act, i. 62. 21. "I. has donatioun"; N. 4
- Devoullgat. See Dewullgat.
- Devyne, *adj.* divine, i. 80. 13. devyne lettres, theology; dewyne, i. 373. 26; divyne, i. 67. 6
- Devyse, *sb.* will, testament, i. 209. 17. "desirit ane priest to make his devyse"; O.Fr. *devise*.
- Devyse, *v.* to devise, contrive, advise, i. 260. 3; dewyse, ii. 211. 6; deuyssit, *pt. t.* i. 84. h. of ch.; devyssit, *pt. p.* i. 43. 13; dewysed, *pt. t.* i. 238. 9; dewysit, *pt. t.* i. 165. h. of ch.; dewyssit, *pt. t.* i. 115. 15
- Devyse, *sb.* devising or building, i. 251. 11. "all the wryghtis of Scotland . . . was at hir devyse."
- Devyser, *sb.* deviser, inventor, i. 86. 30; devysser, ii. 90. 5; dewyser, ii. 318. 31; devysaris, *pl.* ii. 212. 5
- Dew, *adj.* due, i. 4. 13; dewlie, *adv.* duly, i. 52. 2
- Dewilsche, *adj.* devilish, ii. 60. 20
- Dewoirar, *sb.* devourer, i. 370. 2
- Dewotioun. See Devotioun.
- Dewtie, *sb.* duty, payment, i. 75. 2; deuities, *pl.* i. 162. h. of ch.; dewtieis, i. 105. 8; dewitieis, ii. 103. 19
- Dewullgat, *v.* to divulge, i. 143. 20; devoullgat, *pt. p.* i. 69. 15; devulgat, *pt. p.* ii. 246. 19
- Dewydit. See Deuydit.
- Dialog, *sb.* dialogue, ii. 312. 25; dialoggis, *pl.* ii. 314. 4
- Die, *v.*; deid, *pt. p.* died, i. 7. 11; deit, *pt. t.* i. 55. 26; dieit, *pt. t.* i. 45. h. of ch.; diet, *pt. t.* i. 185. h. of ch.; dyeit, *pt. t.* ii. 260. 7
- Difference, *sb.* difference, i. 254. 16; diffrent, *adv.* different, i. 132. 5
- Dignatie, *sb.* dignity, i. 52. 15; dignitie, i. 65. 5; digniteis, *pl.* ii. 126. 22
- Dilligence. See Deliegence.
- Dimit, *v.* to demit, divest, lay down, i. 113. 20. "he laborit . . . to dimit himself thairof.", Demitit, *pt. p.* ii. 283. 28. "scho had demitit hir of all hir auctoritie.
- Diminischit, *pt. p.* See Deminesch.
- Din, *sb.* loud noise, i. 374. 19. A.S. *dyne*. Ice. *dynn*.
- Ding, *v.* knock, drive, i. 198. 1; dang, *pt. t.* i. 303. 14; doung, *pt. t.* i. 143. 14; dung, *pt. t.* ii. 39. 33. M.E. *dyngin*, beat. A.S. *dencgan*.
- Dingne, *adj.* worthy, i. 372. 25. Fr. *digne*.
- Dint, *sb.* knock, blow, shock, i. 142. 25. "first dint of the battell."
- Dintis, *pl.* i. 277. 11. A.S. *dynt*. Scot. *dunt*.
- Diocie, *sb.* diocese, i. 160. 8; diosie, i. 159. 30
- Directit. See Derect.
- Dirrissioun. See Deriesioun.
- Dirtt, *sb.* dirt, ii. 163. 28
- Disadwantage, *sb.* disadvantage, i. 74. 17
- Disaguysed, *adj.* disguised, i. 373. 26; disagyssit, i. 267. h. of ch.; dissaguysed, i. 243. 3; dissagyssed, ii. 105. 16; dissagyssed, i. 267. 5; dissagyssit, i. 269. 8; dissagwysed, i. 412. 26; dissaguissit, *v. pt. t.* i. 358. 13. O.Fr. *desguiser*.
- Disapointtit, *v. pt. p.* disappointed, ii. 183. 1; dissapointed, ii. 215. 14; dissapointtit, ii. 221. 17; dissapointtit, *pt. t.* ii. 194. 32; dissapoynted, *pt. p.* ii. 279. 21; dissapoynttit, *pt. p.* ii. 168. 25
- Disauit, Disawit. See Desae.
- Disawe, *v.* to treat with disrespect, i. 194. 9. Lat. *dis*, and awe, reverence.
- Discendit. See Descendit.
- Discentione. See Desentioun.
- Dischairgit, *v. p. pt.* discharged, i. 119. 35; dischairgit, *pt. t.* deprived, i. 85. 7; dischairgit, *pt. t.* forbade, i. 257. 8. "bot the preistis dischairgit all men . . . to pray for him." Dischairgand, *pr. p.* i. 143. 14
- Disclosit, *v. pt. p.* covered, hidden, ii. 246. 19. "bot god quha will nocht suffer thaes thingis to be disclosit."
- Discoird, *sb.* discord, i. 38. 22; discorde, i. 22. 34; discoirdis, *pl.* i. 89. 3; discoird, *v.* disagree, i. 141. 26. "thai did varie and discoird in sum effairis." Discordit, *pt. t.* i. 26. 5
- Discomfeist, *v. pt. t.* discomfited, ii.

303. 5; disconfeitt, i. 272. 25; disconfest, *pt. p.* ii. 40. 3
- Disconfort, *sb.* discomfort, ii. 176. 2; disconforting, discouragement, ii. 285. 16
- Discontent, *v. pt. p.* discontented, i. 164. 17; discontentit, i. 92. 18
- Discretioun, *sb.* discretion, i. 371. 13; discretionis, *pl.* ii. 61. 10; discretiounis, ii. 61. 27; discretiouns, ii. 61. 32
- Discourage, *v.* discourage, i. 143. 21; discouragit, *pt. t.* i. 143. 17
- Disdaine, *sb.* disdain, i. 101. 2; disdaine, *v. pr. t.* despise, scorn, i. 142. 2; i. 264. 16. "scho sould disdaine that king sa far as scho could; disdaining, *sb.* i. 81. 6
- Disgeoun, *sb.* breakfast, ii. 77. 27; dishone, i. 343. 32; disiune, i. 324. N. 2; disjohne, i. 116. 20; disjone, ii. 77. 24; disjoyn, i. 324. N. 2; Fr. *déjeûné*.
- Dispair, *v.* to despair, i. 128. 26; despairitt, *pt. p.* i. 80. 18; dispaired, *pt. t.* i. 117. 9. "and dispaired of guid hoip." Dispairit, *pt. t.* i. 263. 19; dispair, *sb.* i. 406. 35; despairid, *adj.* without hope, ii. 27. 3
- Dispaschit, *v. pt. p.* despatched, ii. 292. 26; dispatchit, *pt. t.* ii. 6. 10. See Depassit.
- Dispensatioun, *sb.* dispensation, i. 47. 21
- Disperance, *sb.* despair, dread, i. 371. 27; O.Fr. *désespérance*.
- Disperat, *adj.* desperate, i. 130. 12
- Dispersit, *v. pt. p.* dispersed, i. 405. 33
- Displayand, *v. pr. p.* displaying or unfolding, i. 207. 18; displayit, *pt. p.* i. 53. 4; displayit, *pt. p.* i. 118. 20
- Displeassit, *v. pt. p.* displeased, i. 90. 17; displeisit, i. 312. h. of ch.; displeissid, i. 393. 13; displeissit, i. 218. 18; displeisit, i. 400. h. of ch.; displessit, ii. 19. 6; displeissant, *v. pr. p.* displeasing, ii. 30. 7; displessant, ii. 148. 14
- Displeasour, *sb.* displeasure, vexation, grief, umbrage, i. 158. 19. "scho tuik displeasour and depairtit." Displeasur, ii. 171. 7. "depairtit out of this lyfe . . . for werie displeasur." Displeasure, i. 3. 4; displeasour, i. 35. 17; ii. 166. 27; displessour, ii. 26. 3; displeasure, i. 407. h. of ch.
- Displein, *sb.* i. 376. 21. "frome displein" should be "frome the splene," *i.e.*, from the heart. See Laing's ed. of Sir David Lindsay's Poems, vol. i. p. 124, and Notes, vol. iii. p. 191
- Dispone, *v.* to dispose of, i. 70. 7; disponit, *pt. p.* i. 170. 11; disponeing *sb.* disposing, ii. 19. 19; disponeing, ii. 47. 9; dispositioun, *sb.* i. 133. 3
- Dispossit, *v. pt. p.* disposed, i. 260. 21
- Disproffeit, *sb.* disprofit, loss, ii. 315. 5
- Disputatioun, *sb.* disputation, i. 401. 21
- Disputtit, *v. pt. p.* disputed, debated, i. 224. 14
- Dispysser, *sb.* despiser, ii. 63. 18
- Dispyt, *sb.* spite, revenge, i. 98. 4; dispyte, i. 292. 26; dispytfull, *adj.* spiteful, i. 87. 1; dispytit, *v. pt. p.* despised, spoken spitefully of, i. 34. 13; dispytit, *pt. t.* i. 103. 32; O.Fr. *despit*.
- Dissait. See Desait.
- Dissagre, *v.* disagree, ii. 72. 22
- Dissaguysed. See Disaguyssed.
- Dissapointed. See Disapointit.
- Dissart, i. 37. N. 2
- Dissaweit. See Desau.
- Disseitt. See Desait.
- Dissemblit. See Dessemble.
- Dissentioun. See Desentioun.
- Disseruit, *pt. p.* ii. 237. 23. N. 1. "So in MS.; perhaps a mistake for 'decernit.'"
- Dissimulace, *sb.* dissimulation, i. 371. 18; dissimulatioun, ii. 61. 17
- Dissobey, *v.* disobey, i. 19. 6; disobeyit, *pt. t.* ii. 85. h. of ch.; dissobeyit, *pt. t.* i. 14. 20; dissobediace, *sb.* i. 81. 23; dissobedient, *adj.* i. 410. 23; dissobeyaris, *sb. pl.* i. 83. 2
- Dissolue. See Desollue.
- Distroy, Distructioun. See Destroy.
- Disuadit, *v. pt. t.* dissuaded, i. 45. h. of ch.; disswadit, i. 47. 30
- Ditta, *sb.* indictment, i. 219. 27; dittie, i. 390. 14; dettay, i. 82. 5. In Scotch law, a criminal charge. Lat. "indictmentum," Leg. Burg.
- Diuers. See Deuers.
- Diversitie, *sb.* diversity, division, i. 7. 8. "quhilk in this realme maid great diversitie"; diuersietieis, *pl.* i. 63. 6
- Divotioun. See Devotioun.
- Divyne. See Devyne.
- Diwinitie, *sb.* divinity, ii. 143. N. 3

- Doe, *v.* do, i. 86. 20. "ether doe or flie." Doeth, *pr. t.* doth, ii. 66. 14. "scripture doeth not teiche." Dois, *pr. t.* does, i. 4. 3, i. 258. 28; doand, *pr. p.* i. 90. 7. "doand him" = making him, i. 231. 2; didist, *pt. t.* ii. 63. 27; doun, *pt. p.* i. 333. 25
- Doar, *sb.* doer, perpetrator, ii. 273. 29; doaris, *pl.* i. 177. 7; doars, i. 177. 9
- Doar, *sb.* doer, agent—still occasionally so used, ii. 280. 25. "ane principall doar to the regent"; doaris, *pl.* ii. 193. 20. "my lord bothwell and his doaris."
- Dochtar, *sb.* daughter, i. 296. N. 2; dochter, i. 56. h. of ch.; douchter, i. 47. 23; doughter, i. 48. 10; dowchter, i. 157. 19; dochteris, *gen. sing.* ii. 112. 16; douchteris, ii. 113. 14; dochteris, *pl.* i. 56. h. of ch.; douchtaris, i. 354. 17; douchteris, i. 354. 29; doughteris, i. 58. 9; doughters, i. 58. Mar.
- Dochtie, *adj.* doughty, i. 148. 19
- Doctour, *sb.* doctor, teacher, ii. 56. 27; docteris, *pl.* ii. 130. 30. "the docteris of the colledgis"; doctouris, i. 308. 8. "doctouris medicianaris," i. 362. 25
- Doctrene, *sb.* doctrine, ii. 58. 18; doctrin, i. 350. 6; doctrinis, *pl.* ii. 232. 28
- Document, *sb.* warning, admonition, i. 209. 33. "to gif thame ane document or ane lessone."
- Dogis, *sb. pl.* dogs, i. 324. 16
- Doggis. See Dag.
- Doingis, *sb. pl.* doings, deeds, i. 65. 2
- Dolarous, *adj.* doleful, i. 315. 14; dolent, i. 278. 5; dollarous, i. 258. 9; dollarus, i. 188. 13; dollorous, i. 218. 25; dollorus, i. 104. 15; dollourus, i. 218. 32; dolorus, i. 153. 3; dollour, *sb.* grief, i. 369. 19; dolour, i. 211. 4; dolorouslie, *adv.* i. 110. 13
- Dolphin, *sb.* dauphin, i. 58. 11; dolphin, i. 360. h. of ch.; dolphines, dauphiness, ii. 124. 13
- Dome, *sb.* doom, judgment, ii. 54. 18. "to gif dome and sentance."
- Dominicall, *adj.* relating to our Lord, i. 349. 27. "dominicall wisoun quhilk we call the Lordis prayer."
- Dominioun, *sb.* dominion, i. 10. 21; dominiounis, *pl.* i. 14. 24; dominiouns, i. 81. 4
- Donatiounis, *sb. pl.* donations, i. 395. 10
- Doore, *sb.* door, i. 188. 11; dor, i. 172. h. of ch.; dore, i. 174. 28; doris, ii. 143. N. 1; dures, *pl.* i. 97. h. of ch.
- Dossoun, *num.* dozen, ii. 105. 18; dowssane, i. 367. 19
- Doubill, *adj.* double, i. 174. 25; dowbill, i. 367. 23; dubill, ii. 86. 14; dubill, *sb.* i. 253. 27; doublit, *v. pt. t.* doubled, i. 230. 9; dublit, i. 200. 11
- Doubilled, *adj.* with doublet, ii. 196. 32. "or doubilled alaine or in airmur."
- Doucher, *sb.* See Dochter.
- Douik. See Duke.
- Doun, *prep.* or *adv.* down, i. 33. 21; done, i. 233. 7; doune, i. 60. 22; downe, i. 91. 12
- Doun, *v.* See Doe.
- Doungeoun, *sb.* dungeon, ii. 304. 17
- Dour, *adj.* hard, i. 277. 11
- Dout, doubt, i. 77. 12. "bot dout," *i.e.*, without doubt; doutin, *v. pr. p.* fearing, doubting, i. 277. 11; douttiss, *pr. t.* doubts, i. 108. 10; doutles, *adv.* doubtless, i. 93. 29; dout-some, *adj.* doubtful, i. 49. 1. "sa lang fouchten with dout-some chance."
- Dragone, *sb.* dragon, i. 370. 15; dragounss, *pl.* i. 365. 28
- Draik, *sb.* drake, i. 337. N. 9
- Draist, *pt. t.* dressed, i. 355. 5
- Draucht, *sb.* draft, written agreement, ii. 291. 17. "ane draucht of ane mariaige." Draught, artful scheme, i. 34. 27. "be the draught and counsall."
- Draught, *adj.* i. 379. 29. "draught trumpattis," *i.e.*, war trumpets. See Jam., *s. v.* Draucht.
- Drave, *v.* to drive, ii. 218. 10; dryue, i. 127. 25; dryue, ii. 215. 8. "did na thing bot dryue of tyme," *i.e.*, put off; draif, *pt. t.* drove, i. 99. 1, i. 250. 32; draiff, *pt. t.* i. 305. 14; drawe, ii. 122. 8; drewin, *pt. p.* i. 156. 19; drivin, *pt. p.* ii. 200. 8; drywin, *pt. p.* ii. 166. 19
- Draveris, *sb. pl.* drivers, inciters to action, ii. 212. 5. "airt and pairt devysaris and draveris."
- Drawand, *v. pr. p.* drawing, ii. 158. 17; drawin, *pt. p.* i. 71. 14
- Dreadour, *sb.* dread, i. 54. 8; dredour, i. 67. 20; dreid, i. 211. 4; dreid-dour, i. 24. 26; dreidour, i. 19. 6;

- dreid, *v.* to dread, fear, i. 246. 12;
dreadis, *pr. t.* i. 68. 4; dreid, *pr. t.*
i. 278. 6; dreadand, *pr. p.* i. 44. 4;
dredand, i. 26. 11; dreidand, i. 91.
17; dreiddand, i. 199. 8; dread,
pt. p. i. 66. 10; dred, i. 274. 12;
dreiddit, ii. 20. 19; dreidit, ii. 16.
5; dreadfull, *adv.* dreadful, i. 52.
16; dreidfull, i. 370. 15
- Dreame, *sb.* dream, i. 67. 17; dreme,
i. 376. 30; dremes, *pl.* i. 393. h. of
ch.; dreming, *sb.* dream, dreaming,
i. 67. 21
- Drerie, *adj.* dreary, i. 44. 22
- Dres, *sb.* conduct, preparation, ii. 200.
16. "be dres of the lord lyn-
desay." ii. 289. 27, "all the dres
foirsaid stuid to na effectt"
- Dres, *v.* to adjust, make straight,
direct, reason with, ii. 14. 2.
"commissionaris to dres the mat-
ter." Drese, i. 169. 2. "gif he
might drese the lordis to obey," i.
293. 14; dressin, *pr. p.*, used here
as *sb.* i. 196. 13; dressing, i. 324.
5; dressit, *pt. p.* i. 169. 28; i. 286.
10, i. 322. 20; drest, *pt. p.* i. 168. 23
- Drewin. See Drave.
- Drierienes, *sb.* dreariness, i. 144. 18
- Drift, *sb.* passing, ii. 200. 6. "bot
drift of tyme."
- Drinkis, *sb. pl.* of drink, i. 244. 9;
drukin, *v. pt. p.* of drink, i. 187. 2;
dronkin, *adj.* drunken, i. 260. 17
- Drogis, *sb. pl.* drugs, spices, i. 337.
14. "confectionunis and drogis ffor
thair desairtis."
- Drouche, *sb.* drought, ii. 308. 10;
drouthe, ii. 206. 9
- Droune, *v.* drown, ii. 53. 20; dronit,
pt. t. ii. 53. 23; drowinitt, *pt. p.*
ii. 81. 12; drownit, *pt. p.* i. 109.
28; drownitt, *pt. p.* ii. 109. 8;
drowneing, *pr. p.* i. 156. 11
- Drukin. See Drinkis.
- Drunkinnes, *sb.* drunkenness, ii. 314.
14
- Dryit, *v. pt. t.* dried, i. 104. 29
- Dryue, dryve. See Drave.
- Duall, *v.* to dwell, i. 200. 3; dualland,
pr. p. ii. 33. 22; duelling, *pr. p.* i.
200. 4; dualt, *pt. t.* i. 146. 11;
duelt, *pt. t.* ii. 242. 1; duelling, *sb.*
ii. 150. 9; duelling, *adj.* i. 113. 4
- Dubill, Dublit. See Doubill.
- Duche, *adj.* Dutch, i. 161. 19;
Dutche, i. 234. 12
- Duches, *sb.* duchess, i. 183. 21;
dutches, i. 359. 5; dutchis, i. 359. 3
- Duches, ii. 314. 16. "be the King
of Swadenis men and duches."
See Notes, ii. 475
- Ducke. See Duke.
- Duelling. See Duall.
- Duik-scheip, *sb.* dukedom, ii. 162. 7
- Duik. See Duke.
- Duik, *sb.* duck, i. 337. N. 9; duke,
i. 337. 5
- Duke, *sb.* i. 68. 31; douik, i. 131. 1;
ducke, i. 58. 13; duik, i. 65. h. of
ch.; duike, i. 58. 15; duk, i. 69.
16; dwike, i. 68. 27; duikis, *gen.*
sing. i. 290. 16; duikis, *pl.* i. 139.
27
- Duillfall, *adj.* doleful, i. 148. 11; dul-
full, i. 370. 15; dullful, i. 389. 3
- Duireing, *prep.* during, ii. 197. 21;
duiring, ii. 186. 15; duiring, ii.
189. 23. See Induiring.
- Dulse, *adj.* sweet, i. 233. 17. O.Fr.
dulce. Lat. *dulcis.*
- Dum, *adj.* dumb, i. 237. 16; dume,
i. 235. h. of ch.; dwme, ii. 71. 21
- Dune, *adj.* dun, i. 272. 13
- Dures. See Doore.
- Dutchman, *sb.* German, i. 234. 29;
Dutchemen, *pl.* i. 353. 36
- Dyamondis. See Dayamondis.
- Dyat, *sb.* journey, i. 202. 9. "con-
speratouris quho hard tell of the
kingis dyat followit fast . . . to
Leytht." Med. Lat. *dieta*, a day's
journey—L. *dies.*
- Dyce, *sb. pl.* dice, i. 267. 22
- Dyne, *v.* to dine, i. 91. 10; dynnit,
pt. t. i. 381. 7; dynnitt, *pt. p.* ii.
145. 5
- Dyte, *v.* to indite, compose, i. 212.
18. ". . . my fingeris fatigat to
dyte or writt." . . . Dyttit, *pt. t.*
directed, i. 218. 19. "sa far as
his conscience dyttit him."
- Dyuerss, Dywerse. See Duiers.
- Eairis, *sb. pl.* of ear, i. 261. 10; earis,
i. 44. 7. "to gif earis to," *i.e.*, to
show willingness to listen to; eiris,
i. 92. 18; eirit, *adj.* eared, i. 233. 5
- Eame, *sb.* uncle, i. 119. 2; eamis, i.
50. n. 2; eime, i. 90. 26. It is also
used in a general sense for a friend.
A.S. *eam*, O.E. *eam*. See Jam. s.v.
Eme.
- Eard, *sb.* earth, i. 124. 6; eird, i. 277.
4; eirth, ii. 67. 13; eirdit, *v. pt. t.*
buried, i. 209. 22; eardlie, *adj.*
earthly, i. 234. 8; earthlie, i. 310.

- 13; eirthlie, i. 370. 2. A.S. *eorde*, Scot. *yird*.
- Earische, *adj.* Irish, i. 233. 21
- Earle, *sb.* earl, i. 7. 16; earlie, ii. 5. 8; earlle, i. 29. h. of ch.; erle, i. 7. 17; erll, i. 26. h. of ch.; erlle, i. 26. h. of ch.; earleis, *gen. sing.* i. 41. 3; erleis, ii. 27. 12; erlis, i. 83. 27; erllis, i. 45. h. of ch.; earleis, *pl.* i. 58. 1; earlies, i. 82. 15; earlles, i. 87. 25; erleis, ii. 220. 5; erles, i. 97. h. of ch.; erlis, ii. 121. 8; erllis, ii. 84. 20; erllis, i. 84. h. of ch.
- Earledome, *sb.* earldom, i. 47. 8; earliedome, i. 64. 2; erldome, i. 61. h. of ch.; erledom, i. 113. h. of ch.; erledome, i. 64. 27; errledome, i. 61. h. of ch.
- Earnist, *adj.* earnest, i. 141. 2; earnestlie, *adv.* i. 41. 4; earnestlie, i. 31. 7
- Eas, *sb.* ease, ii. 314. 21; easalie, *adv.* easily, i. 50. 30; easelie, ii. 11. 4; easielie, i. 130. 1; easilie, ii. 239. 25; easlie, i. 134. 26; eassalie, i. 144. 10; eassielie, i. 23. 1; eassilie, ii. 33. 13; easie, *adj.* easy, i. 36. 6; eassie, i. 21. 35; eassit, *v. pt. p.* eased, i. 335. 19
- Eat, *v. eit*, ii. 69. 20; eitt, ii. 78. 19; eittin, *pr. p.* i. 147. 2; eat, *pt. t.* ii. 53. 18; eit, *pt. t.* i. 407. 2; eittit, *pt. t.* ii. 127. 2; eittit, *pt. t.* i. 343. 32
- Ebe, *sb.* as *adj.* ebb, i. 230. 6. A.S. *ebba*.
- Eccept, *prep.* except, ii. 128. 18
- Edieficacioun, *sb.* edification, ii. 55. 8; ediefiecacioun, i. 350. 8
- Edifie, *v.* edify, ii. 282. 1; edifieing, *pr. p.* i. 159. 27; ediefieit, *pt. p.* i. 385. 31; ediefieit, *pt. p.* i. 350. 10
- Effaired, *v. pt. p.* afraid, i. 115. 2; effaird, i. 321. h. of ch.; effeired, ii. 236. 2; effeirit, i. 166. 14; effrayit, i. 314. 8; effeiredlie, *adv.* in fear, ii. 263. 13. "effeiredlie evirie man passit to his geir."
- Effaires, *sb. pl.* affairs, ii. 51. 20; effairis, i. 57. 23. "publict effairis." Effeiris, ii. 176. 20
- Effectt, *sb.* effect, i. 16. 33; effectiounslie, *adv.* with effect, earnestly, i. 389. 18; effectouslie, i. 286. 32; ii. 2. 23; "to labour effectouslie," i. 31. 28. "requeistit his graice effectouslie." Effectuslie, i. 74. 8. Jam. gives "affectionately"; but this appears doubtful. Earnestly, with desire to produce an effect, probably better expresses its meaning. See Ham. Cat. 73.
- Effectiounntt, *adj.* affectionate or affected, ii. 107. 3. "ane blind effectiounntt creatour."
- Effectit, *v. pt. p.* affected, inclined, i. 387. 30. "effectit to covitousnes."
- Effeiredlie. See Effaired.
- Effeiris. See Effaires.
- Effeiris, *v. pt. t.* "as effeiris" = as properly appertained to; as was fit, i. 354. 2; effeirit, *pt. t.* was fit, or customary, i. 358. 35. "dew reverence as effeirit for ane prince;" ii. 86. 14; ii. 106. 30. O.Fr. *afferir*, to belong to; O.E. *affair*, *affere*.
- Effray, *sb.* fright, ii. 268. 14. See Affray and Fray.
- Effutioun, *sb.* effusion, i. 131. 28. "effutioun of blude."
- Efter, *prep.* after, i. 38. 4; eftir, i. 7. 22
- Efterhend, *adv.* afterwards, i. 202. 5; eftirhend, ii. 225. 15
- Efterlang, *adv.* long after, i. 176. 12
- Efterward, *adv.* afterwards, i. 193. 32; afterwards, i. 238. h. of ch.; efterwart, i. 38. 10; efterwartis, ii. 102. 8; efteward, i. 377. 3; eftirward, i. 9. 7; eftirwart, i. 7. 9
- Eftirnon, *sb.* afternoon, ii. 302. 18; efternoneis, *gen. sing.* i. 361. 23. "efternoneis sleep."
- Eie, *sb.* eye, i. 200. 28. "ony thing that they had eie to" = had regard for; eieis, *pl.* i. 104. 30; eies, ii. 94. 10; ein, ii. 121. 25; eine, i. 175. 24; ene, i. 215. 6; eyis, i. 36. 27; eyne, ii. 314. mar.; eyit, *adj.* eyed, i. 162. 19
- Eikit, *v. pt. p.* added to, increased, i. 25. 15. "He eikit his houshald meikill mair."
- Ellis, *sb. pl.* eels, i. 337. 9
- Eilland, *sb.* island, ii. 179. 14
- Eime. See Eame.
- Eird, eirdit. See Eard.
- Eirdine, *sb.* thunder, ii. 124. 18. See Jam. s. v. Erddyn, E.D.D. s. v. Earth (10).
- Eiris, eirit. See Eairis.
- Eirthlie. See Eard.
- Eist, *adj.* east, i. 118. 23. "a litill be eist."
- Eistland, *sb.* countries bordering on the Baltic, Scandinavia, i. 351. N. 1
- Eistrene, *adj.* eastern, i. 312. 9. "ane blast of eistrene winde."

Eit. See Eat.

Ether, *adv.* either, i. 14. 24. See Ather.

Elbokkis, *sb. pl.* elbows, i. 299. 30

Elderis, *sb. pl.* elders (of the church), i. 410. 6. "elderis or deacons."

Electioun, *sb.* election, i. 286. 22; electioun, i. 149. 13

Electt, *v.* to elect, ii. 294. 22; electit, *pt. p.* ii. 206. 7

Elementis, *sb. pl.* elements, i. 374. 21

Eliwat, *v. pt. p.* elevated, i. 412. 8

Ellevin, *num.* eleven, i. 46. 1;

ellewin, i. 76. 7. See Alevin.

Elisioun, *sb.* illusion, act of deluding, ii. 239. 30; ellusioun, i. 210. 7;

elustrine, i. 207. 23

Ellis, *adv.* else, i. 27. 13

Ellustrat, *v. pt. p.* illustrate, rendered illustrious, i. 72. 24. "ellustrat witht sic manheid."

Empreour, *sb.* emperor, i. 354. 14; empreoure, i. 356. h. of ch.; empreouris, *gen. sing.* i. 354. 17

Emptie, *adj.* empty, ii. 285. 3

Enarme, *v.* to arm, i. 242. 21; enarmyt, *pt. p.* i. 97. N. 4

Enarratioun, *sb.* narration, i. 10. 22

End, *sb.* breath. "dar not draw anes their end" = dare not breathe, i. 132. 21. Icel. *andi*, *önd*. See Jam. Ainde, Aynd.

End, *v.* i. 234. 31; endis, *pr. t.* i. 414. 15; endit, *pt. t.* i. 1. 4; endit, *pt. p.* i. 117. 7

Eneme, *sb.* enemy, i. 200. 27; enemie, i. 34. 7; enemye, i. 22. 20;

enimie, ii. 13. 29; enimye, i. 236. 35; enemeiis, *pl.* i. 74. 27; enemeis, i. 33. 18; enemes, i. 361. 7; enemeis, i. 74. 12; enemyeis, i. 21. 5;

enemyis, i. 116. 31; enimyes, i. 274. 10; enymeis, ii. 222. 18

Enormeteis, *sb. pl.* enormities, i. 27. 3; enormiteis, i. 30. 23; enormiteis, i. 70. 29

Enter, *v.* entre, i. 295. mar.; enterit, *pt. t.* i. 41. h. of ch.; enterit, *pt. p.* i. 70. 30

Enterpryse, *sb.* enterprise, ii. 220. 18; enterprys, i. 339. h. of ch.; enterprysis, *pl.* ii. 255. 1; enterpryesis, i. 71. N. 1. See Interpryses.

Entreattit, *v. pt. p.* treated, entreated, ii. 9. 9. "euill entreattit" = treated unkindly.

Entre. See Enter.

Entres, *sb.* entrance, i. 16. 18; entreis, *pl.* i. 105. 15; entres, entry

or state entrance, i. 240. 12; entreis, i. 369. 10; entrese, ii. 172. 22. Ham. Cat. has "enteres" 120,

"entrene" 150.

Entrie, *sb.* i. 351. 20. "non entrie," a casualty (now abolished) which fell to the superior where the heir of a deceased vassal neglected to obtain himself entered with the superior (Scot. Law).

Epistillis, *sb. pl.* epistles, ii. 69. 22

Equall, *adj.* equal, level, i. 96. 5. "it war maid equall witht the ground." Equallie, *adv.* equally, i. 22. 16

Equitie, *sb.* equity, i. 39. 5

Erectit, *v. pt. p.* erected, i. 112. 34; errectit, ii. 162. 1

Erronious, *adj.* erroneous, ii. 132. 18

Error, *sb.* error, i. 105. 27

Erruditioun, *sb.* erudition, i. 80. 13

Erse, *sb.* the bottom, or hinder part, i. 338. 1. "the erse of the ward." Ersis, *sb. pl.* i. 388. 17

Escape, *v.* i. 231. 7; eschaip, ii. 8. 13; eskaip, i. 85. 20; eskaipe, ii. 154. 19; eschaiped, *pt. t.* ii. 137. 1; eschaipit, *pt. t.* i. 172. h. of ch.;

eschaipit, *pt. t.* ii. 303. 6; eschapit, *pt. t.* i. 275. 34; eschapit, *pt. p.* i. 189. 19; escheipit, *pt. t.* i. 157. 15; eskipit, *pt. p.* ii. 53. 32;

eskaipit, *pt. t.* i. 86. 27; eskaipit, *pt. p.* i. 225. 26; eskipit, *pt. t.* i. 176. 16. See Chaipit and Skipit.

Eschameit, *v. pt. t.* ashamed, i. 144. 32

Escheit, *sb.* escheat, i. 392. 25; escheittis, *pl.* lands falling to the Crown, or superior, by escheat, ii. 188. 15; escheiting, *v. pr. p.* escheating, ii. 314. 11; escheitit, *pt. p.* i. 53. 3; escheitted, *pt. t.* ii. 315. 13. O.Fr. *escheate*, Low Lat. *escado*, from Lat. *ex* and *cado*.

Eschew, *v.* to escape, avoid, i. 22. 12. "to eschew the gouvernours present wraith." Eschewit, *pt. p.* i. 76. 12; esscheivit, *pt. t.* i. 82. 11. O.Fr. *esquiver*; Fr. *eschever*.

Escheipit, Eskipit, Eskaipit. See Escape.

Especial, *adj.* especial, i. 70. 3

Essembelit, *v. pt. t.* assembled, ii. 46. 17. See Assemblil.

Establischit, *v. pt. p.* established, i. 139. 3

Estat, *sb.* estate, rank, or condition, i. 16. 30; estaitt, i. 301. 17; estaitis, *pl.* i. 365. 3; estaittis, i. 334. 2

- Esteme, *v.* esteem, i. 169. 27; esteimed, *pt. p.* ii. 210. 9; estemed, *pt. t.* i. 17. 27; estemit, *pt. p.* i. 366. 11; estemmitt, *pt. p.* ii. 113. 21; esteimit, *pt. p.* i. 277. Hg.; estimatioun, *sb.* estimation, i. 80. 23
- Eternall, *adj.* eternal, i. 41. 24
- Ether. See Either.
- Euer, *adv.* ever, i. 3. 18; evir, i. 4. 1; ewer, i. 34. 17; ewir, i. 141. 8
- Euerie, *adj.* every, i. 24. 9; everie, i. 23. 20; evirie, i. 10. 25; eviry, ii. 125. 10; ewerie, i. 34. 5
- Euill, *sb.* evil, i. 4. 1; ewill, i. 93. 26; ewellis, *pl.* ii. 95. 11; euill, *adj.* in an evil manner, unkindly, ii. 213. 25; evell, i. 362. 18. "evell dispossit." Evill, i. 93. 25; ewell, ii. 95. 17; ewill, i. 225. 6
- Evangell, *sb.* gospel or evangel, i. 348. 9; ewangell, ii. 115. 19. See Wangell.
- Evangellistis, *sb. pl.* evangelists, i. 350. 27
- Evedentis, *sb. pl.* evidences or proofs, ii. 33. 34
- Eventur, *sb.* attempt or adventure, venture, i. 361. 6; evintour, i. 187. 14; evintur, ii. 122. 15; evinture, ii. 270. 9. "gave all ane eventur," *i.e.*, made the attempt or venture—still a phrase among seafarers. Jam. Eventure, synonymous with aventure.
- Evin, *adv.* even, i. 16. 7; ewin, i. 63. 8
- Evin, *sb.* even or evening, i. 67. 9. "zoull evin," *i.e.*, Yule evening; ewin, i. 217. 23
- Evir. See Euer.
- Evirilk, *adj.* every, i. 373. 12
- Evirmoir, *adv.* evermore, ii. 239. 21
- Ewer, Ewir. See Euer.
- Exactlie, *adv.* exactly, i. 28. 18
- Examenit, *v. pt. p.* examined, ii. 56. 25; examinat, *pt. t.* i. 197. 26; examinatioun, *sb.* examination, ii. 54. h. of. ch.
- Exampill, *sb.* example, i. 39. 5; exampillis, *pl.* i. 160. 9
- Exasperat, *v.* to exasperate, i. 141. 12; exasperit, *pt. t.* i. 87. 2
- Exaulted, *v. pt. t.* exalted, i. 380. h. of ch.; exaulted, *pt. p.* i. 414. 5
- Exceiding, *adv.* exceeding, ii. 318. 4
- Excellencie, *sb.* excellency, i. 108. 10
- Excellen, *adj.* excellent, i. 68. 18
- Excepend, *v. pr. p.* accepting, i. 362. 3; exceptit, *pt. t.* accepted, i. 388. 11; exceptit, *pt. t.* accepted, i. 193. 28. See Acceptit.
- Excepend, *prep.* excepting, i. 331. 30; exceptit, *v. pt. t.* excepted, i. 41. 23; exceptioun, *sb.* exception, i. 289. 24
- Excludit, *v. pt. p.* excluded, i. 109. 15
- Excommunicat, *v.* to excommunicate, ii. 74. 27; excummunicat, *adj.* ii. 284. 15
- Excreabile, *adj.* execrable, i. 146. 14
- Excuse, *v.* to excuse, ii. 316. 21; excuisit, *pt. t.* ii. 9. 22; excussit, *pt. p.* i. 47. 1; excvst, *pt. p.* i. 2. Exn.
- Execusion, *sb.* execution, ii. 86. 9; executioun, i. 86. 10
- Execut, *v.* to execute, i. 387. 20; execut, *pt. p.* i. 46. 17; executing, *sb.* execution, ii. 306. 6
- Executour, *sb.* agent or representative, i. 81. 14
- Exemit, *v. pt. p.* exempted, i. 376. 2
- Exerceis, *v.* to exercise, i. 67. 4; exerceised, *pt. p.* ii. 62. 17; exerceisit, *pt. t.* ii. 68. 21; exerceissit, *pt. p.* i. 204. 29; exersissed, *pt. p.* i. 14. 10; exerssit, *pt. t.* i. 15. 18; exercioun, *sb.* exercise, i. 234. 18; exercisioun, i. 234. N.
- Exerzismes, *sb. pl.* exorcisms, ii. 68. 2
- Exhort, *adj.* exhortative, ii. 58. 23. "his exhort powar." Exhortatioun, *sb.* exhortation, i. 145. h. of ch.; exortatioun, i. 93. 17; exortatiouns, *pl.* i. 379. 13
- Exhibit, *v. pt. p.* i. 109. 16. and n. 2. "zeit exhibit nor denyit of thy humanitie." The correct reading is evidently "nor zeit exilit" = exiled. Dalyell has "or exyled thairfra."
- Exis, *sb. pl.* axes, i. 75. 13. See Aix.
- Exort, *v.* to exhort, ii. 59. 33; exhortt, i. 5. 18; exort, i. 75. 4; exhortand, *pr. p.* i. 148. Hg.; exortand, ii. 78. 7; exorting, i. 152. 3; exortting, ii. 77. 17; exortit, *pt. t.* i. 229. 6; exorttit, *pt. t.* ii. 77. 20
- Expectatioun, *sb.* expectation, i. 34. 25; expecktatioun, i. 25. 14; expectatiounis, *pl.* i. 143. 30; expectatiouns, i. 124. 26
- Expeditioun, *sb.* expedition, quickness, i. 72. 18
- Expreience, *sb.* experience, i. 5. 13
- Expenss, *sb.* expense, ii. 14. 17; expensis, *pl.* i. 239. 12; expenssis, i. 118. 34

- Experiementit, *adj.* taught by experience, ii. 113. 20; experimentit, *v. pt. p.* experienced, i. 204. 29
- Exploratoris, *sb. pl.* spies, i. 73. 4; exploraturis, i. 100. 20
- Expreme, *v.* mention, express in words, i. 356. 10. "quhilk at that tyme he wald not expreme." Expremit, *pt. p.* expressed, i. 376. 3. Lat. *exprimere*.
- Expres, *adj.* express, explicit, ii. 71. 11. "without expres witnes." Expres, i. 265. 16; expres, *v.* to express, i. 414. 11; expressit, *pt. p.* i. 66. 25. See Expreme.
- Expyred, *v. pt. p.* expired, ii. 9. 28; expyrit, i. 225. 13
- Exteimit. See Esteme.
- Exterminat, *v. pt. p.* exterminated, i. 87. 35; exterminatioun, *sb.* i. 42. 27; exterminious, *adj.* tending to extermination, i. 47. 29. "exterminious of surname."
- Extoll, *v.* extol, i. 39. 7; extollit, *pt. t.* i. 130. 16
- Extollent, *sb.* source of pride or praise, i. 109. 18; extollance, i. 109. N. 3
- Extorssit, *v. pt. t.* extorted, ii. 111. 27; extortoun, *sb.* extortion, i. 79. 34; extortounis, *pl.* i. 13. h. of ch.
- Extreame, *adj.* extreme, final, conclusive, i. 114. 23. "to offer the King extreame battell." Extreme, distant, i. 71. 16. "extreme weiris," see N. 4; extremlie, *adv.* extremely, ii. 79. 23
- Extrematie, *sb.* extremity, harshness, cruelty, i. 115. 6; extremitie, i. 205. 6; extremmetie, i. 271. 21; extrimtie, ii. 95. 8
- Exylle, *v.* exile, i. 150. 10
- Eyis, eyit. See Eie.
- Fabill, *sb.* fable, i. 3. 19
- Faceis, *sb. pl.* of face, i. 380. 12; faices, i. 199. 3; faceit, *adj.* faced, i. 162. 19. "braid faceit," ii. 17. 17
- Faccell, *adj.* facile, ii. 3. 13; facell, i. 127. 27; facill, i. 22. 19; facillie, *sb.* ii. 12. 9
- Facouns, *sb. pl.* falconets, i. 251. 27. "batterit facouns." Falcouns, i. 366. 33; fallcons, i. 331. 4 and 5; fallcouns, i. 251. 27. "batterit facouns and quarter fallcouns"—a kind of cannon of 2½ inch bore.—Halliwell.
- Fact, *sb.* fact, deed. "that publict fact," ii. 111. 17; factes, *pl.* i. 43. 1; factis, i. 104. 6
- Factioun, *sb.* faction, i. 15. 24; factionis, *pl.* i. 15. 27; factiounis, i. 87. 6; factiouns, i. 135. 16
- Factouris, *sb. pl.* factors, mercantile agents, ii. 202. 15
- Faculttie, *sb.* faculty, ii. 2. 15; facultie, i. 10. 18
- Fadame, *sb.* fathom, i. 186. 13; fadome, i. 405. 23
- Fader, *sb.* father, i. 60. 14; fathir, ii. 208. 2; ffather, i. 370. 8; faderis, *gen. sing.* i. 198. 14; fateris, i. 25. 13. "of his fateris conditionis." Fatherlie, *adv.* i. 6. 4
- Faggat, *sb.* fagot, i. 351. 2; faggott, ii. 133. 19; faggattis, *pl.* i. 311. 2. "burne his faggattis," *i.e.*, recant openly.
- Faill, *v.* fail, i. 39. 15; failled, *pt. p.* ii. 208. 19; faillit, *pt. p.* ii. 47. 8; faillzeit, *pt. t.* i. 64. 3; faillzett, *pt. t.* i. 393. 18; falit, *pt. t.* ii. 216. 28; faillzeing, *pr. p.* i. 285. 21; failzeing, *pr. p.* i. 63. 15
- Faine, *adj.* fain, i. 125. 1; fayne, i. 343. 7
- Fair, *sb.* market, ii. 200. 30; fairis, *pl.* ii. 213. 24
- Faire, *adj.* fair, pleasing, i. 336. 3; ffair, ii. 19. 3; fairlie, *adv.* kindly, i. 174. 2
- Fairnes, *sb.* fairness, beauty, gentleness, i. 354. 19. "could nocht speid wiht fairnes," i. 94. 18
- Fairrest, *adj. sup.* fairest, ii. 143. N. 3
- Fairit, *v. pt. t.* fared or happened, i. 392. 25
- Fais, *sb. pl.* foes, i. 77. 6
- Faitht, *sb.* faith, i. 43. 26; fayth, ii. 239. 28. "the twapenny fayth," ii. 143. N. 1; faithfull, *adj.* faithful, i. 22. 29; faithtfull, i. 34. 9; faythful, ii. 70. 1; faithfullie, *adv.* faithfully, i. 28. 16; faithtfullie, i. 112. 14
- Fall, *v.* i. 4. 12; fallis, *pr. t.* i. 105. 13; falland, *pr. p.* i. 336. 12; fallane, ii. 100. 8; fallin, *pt. p.* i. 1. 14; fallingis, *sb.* fall or falling, i. 262. 18. "in the fallingis of the tymber."
- Fallcouns. See Facouns.
- Fallis, *adj.* false, i. 60. 13; falls, ii. 67. 22; fals, i. 6. 18; falsit, ii. 312. 21. "falsit invy and malice." Fallsit, *sb.* falseness, i. 141. 28;

- fallssit, i. 386. 5; falsatt, i. 33. 17; falssetie, ii. 147. 12; fallslic, *adv.* falsely, i. 283. 4; falslie, i. 56. 10; falsheid, *sb.* falsehood, i. 21. 23; falshoode, i. 40. 31
- Fallow, *sb.* fellow or equal, i. 25. 23; fellowis, *gen. sing.*, i. 139. 15; fallowis, *pl.* fellows, associates, i. 3. 17; ii. 105. 26; ii. 9. 23; fellowis, i. 173. 17. "maid fellowis maisouns to be lordis."
- Fals, Falsit. See Fallis.
- Falted, *pt. p.* See Faultis.
- Faltt, *sb.* want, ii. 134. 2. "lyk to tyne for faltt." O.Fr. *faute*.
- Famelie, *sb.* family, i. 146. 12; familie, i. 146. 20
- Fameliear, *adj.* familiar or confidential, i. 50. 16; famellear, i. 319. 14; famelliear, i. 50. 17; familiear, i. 49. 15; fammiliar, ii. 278. 19; familiaritie, *sb.* familiarity, i. 23. h. of ch.; familiearietie, i. 389. 1; familliaritie, i. 17. 3; fameliearis, *sb. pl.* confidential friends, i. 35. 19; familiaris, i. 33. 13; familiearis, i. 45. 19
- Famell, *sb.* female, i. 145. 20; femeill, i. 62. 21
- Fand. See Finde.
- Fardar, *adv.* further, besides, i. 23. 7; farder, i. 56. 20; fflarder, i. 330. 9; ffarther, i. 285. 9; fforder, i. 219. 28; fforther, i. 306. 1; fordar, i. 22. 17; forder, i. 1. 11; forthar, i. 15. 18; forther, i. 258. 29
- Farrest, i. 97. 16. "the place that was farrest chairgit." Note 2, I "plaire sarest chairgit." MS. F has "sorest."
- Faschieoun, *sb.* fashion, manner, i. 142. 21; fassieoun, i. 249. 8; fassioun, i. 131. 31; fassone, i. 38. 21; fassoun, i. 27. 22; fassoune, i. 77. 10; fatiouns, *pl.* i. 106. 3. "the former fatiouns of my lyfe."
- Fastand, *adj.* fasting, i. 91. 10
- Fatheris, Fatherlie. See Fader.
- Fatigat, *pt. t.* fatigued, i. 212. 17
- Fatt, *adj.* fat, i. 324. 19
- Fatt, *sb.* a vat or large vessel, i. 168. 1. "murdrest and slaine in the Cannogait in ane baith fatt." Jam. s. v. Fat. Used also in Scots as a word for peck, a measure of capacity. A.S. *fät*; Dutch *vat*.
- Fattell, *adj.* fatal, i. 6. 12
- Fauch, *adj.* fallow, ii. 99. 14. "it was in fauch land." Note 1, "feauche eird" — *i.e.*, yellow or fallow land.
- Faught. See Fecht.
- Fauld, *v. pt. t.* bend, submit, i. 6. 19. "wald nevir obey nor fauld."
- Fauld, *adj.* fold, i. 45. 12. "this money fauld treassone" = this manifold treason.
- Faultis, *sb. pl.* faults, i. 50. 6; faultis, *v. pr. t.* transgresses, commits a fault, ii. 134. 23; fallted, *pt. p.* i. 105. 32; falted, *pt. p.* i. 105. 21
- Faultouris, *sb. pl.* transgressors, ii. 202. 11. "did puneis sindrie faultouris."
- Favorabill, *adj.* favourable, i. 126. 2; favourabill, i. 372. 9; faworabill, i. 87. 11
- Favorar, *sb.* favourer, well-wisher, i. 38. 28; favoraris, *pl.* i. 44. 19; favouraris, i. 115. 13; faworaris, i. 52. 12
- Favouris, *sb.* favours, i. 83. 17; faworis, i. 85. 6; fawour, i. 36. 19; ffavour, i. 290. 30; faworaris, *pl.* i. 322. 25; fawouris, i. 313. 2; fawour, *v.* to favour, ii. 3. 21; favorand, *pr. p.* i. 83. 1; favouris, *pr. t.* i. 19. 16; fawouris, *pr. t.* i. 135. 30; favorid, *pt. t.* i. 248. 1; favorit, *pt. t.* ii. 47. 14; favourit, *pt. t.* i. 114. 28; fawored, *pt. t.* i. 138. 17; faworit, *pt. t.* i. 66. 16; faworable, *adv.* i. 361. 13; faworit, *adj.* favoured, i. 205. 9. "weill faworit" = good-looking.
- Febill, *adj.* feeble, i. 15. 35; febillness, *sb.* feebleness, i. 75. 1; febilness, i. 133. 27
- Febrooarj, *sb.* February, ii. 202. 8; Februar, i. 94. 30; Februari, ii. 298. 16; Februarii, ii. 174. 3; Februarij, ii. 53. 15; Februarj, ii. 142. 18
- Fech, *v.* to fetch, ii. 12. 11
- Fecht, *v.* to fight, i. 116. 11; fecht, i. 116. 2; fecht, i. 112. 15; feght, i. 76. 3; feight, i. 232. 8; fechtand, *pr. p.* i. 29. 18; fechtin, i. 157. 14; feghtand, used as *adj.*, i. 247. 11; fichtand, i. 127. 21; fightand, i. 63. 21; fyghtand, i. 365. 30; fauchin, *pt. p.* i. 97. 8; faughin, *pt. p.* i. 329. 1; fochin, *pt. p.* i. 24. 10; fouchin, *pt. p.* i. 76. 5; fouchten, *pt. p.* i. 48. 32; foughin, *pt. p.* i. 227. 18; faucht, *pt. t.* i. 190. h. of ch.; faught, *pt. t.* i. 49. 13; fecht, *pt. t.* i. 198. 12; focht, *pt. t.* i. 29. 16; fightand, *adj.*

- fighting, i. 173. 3; fightting, *sb.* battle, i. 229. 33; fechtar, fighter, i. 243. 22; fichter, i. 54. 2
- Feddaris, *sb. pl.* feathers, i. 212. 9
- Fedelietie, *sb.* fidelity, i. 245. 31; fedilietie, i. 140. 13; fedilitie, i. 28. 25; fidelietie, i. 224. 4; fidilietie, i. 293. 33; fidilitie, ii. 255. 17; fiedilietie, i. 253. 36
- Feggis, *sb. pl.* figs, ii. 278. 23. Fr. *figue*.
- Fegour, *sb.* figure, presentment, ii. 176. 14. "conforme to the fegour of the seige of Leytht."
- Feid, *sb.* feud, i. 3. 13
- Feidis, *pl.* i. 48. 18
- Feight. See Fecht.
- Feild, *sb.* field, field of battle, army, i. 2. 15; ffeild, i. 270. 21; feildes, *pl.* ii. 268. 23; feildis, i. 120. 33; "gouvernement ovir feildis or bat-tellis," i. 194. 1; fieldis, i. 220. 17
- Feild, *v.* probably a mistake for "fence," ii. 252. 9. "causit feild the parliament." See Notes, ii. 454; also Fenceit.
- Feilding peices, *adj.* field-pieces, ii. 92. 11
- Feilzeit, *v. pt. p.* failed, i. 5. 19
- Feinzeit, *v. pt. p.* feigned, i. 4. 28; feinzeit, *pt. t.* i. 16. 4; feinzeit, *adj.* i. 44. 29; finzeit, ii. 143. 21
- Feir, *sb.* array, i. 228. 30; ii. 277. 2; i. 9. 13. "gart order his schipis in the feir of weir." See Jam. Feir.
- Feir, *v.* to fear, i. 75. 2; feirand, *pr. p.* i. 87. 9; fearit, *pt. t.* i. 192. 8; feired, *pt. t.* i. 75. 17; feirit, *pt. t.* i. 51. 2; ffeirit, *pt. t.* ii. 97. 19; feirit, *pt. p.* i. 155. 19; feir, *sb.* i. 13. 5; feirfull, *adj.* i. 102. 22; *adv.* i. 188. 13
- Feirar, *sb.* one who regards with reverence, or holy awe (fear), ii. 295. 14. "trew feirar of Christis evangell."
- Feirceis, *sb. pl.* farces, i. 240. 7. "feirceis and playes." See Fraiis.
- Feird, *num. adj.* fourth, i. 276. 6; fird, ii. 182. 9; fourt, i. 9. 8; fourtis, *pos.* i. 280. 12
- Feistis, *sb. pl.* feasts, i. 365. 25
- Feit, *sb.* feat, i. 153. 2; ii. 17. 13
- Feit, i. 226. 4. See Foot.
- Felicietie, *sb.* felicity, i. 60. 1; felicitie, i. 9. 26; feliecietie, i. 62. 28; felieciie, i. 76. 29
- Felloun, *adj.* denoting anything ex-treme, i. 340. 26. "that schot felloun neir." Cf. "terribly." O.Fr. *fel*; Ital. *fello*, fierce.
- Fellowis. See Fallow.
- Femeill. See Famell.
- Femenine, *sb. col.* women, i. 370. 16. "of feminine the flour."
- Feminnat, *adj.* effeminate, i. 263. 30
- Fenceabill, *adj.* i. 262. 5. "fence-abill men," *i.e.*, fencibles, soldiers raised for home defence.
- Fenceit, *v. pt. t.* opened—applied to a Parliament or Court of Law, ii. 88. 9: "fenceit thair ane court of Justice"; *pt. p.*, "the parlia-ment fenceit," i. 225. 20; fensit, *pt. t.* ii. 259. 19. See Sir D. Lind-say's Works (Ed. 1879), vol. ii. p. 313. l. 2394
- Fend, *v.* defend, ii. 146. 4
- Fer, *adv.* far, i. 263. 10
- Feras, *sb.* prob. foray, i. 155. 16. "past to the said castell on swift horse as it had bene ane feras." B has "forrey" and I "fray," one of which is probably the right reading, as no word "feras" is known.
- Fercelie, *adv.* fiercely, i. 70. 1; ferslie, i. 99. 1
- Ferme. See Few.
- Ferne land, mainland as distin-guished from islands, i. 257. 23. "allis weil in his illis as in the ferme land."
- Fernent, *adv.* opposite to or near, ii. 122. 3. "ferment the coist."
- Foranent, i. 256. 15; foirnent, ii. 223. 1; fforment, ii. 46. 20; for-nens, ii. 302. 1; fornent, i. 230. 7; fornentis, ii. 165. 22
- Ferrie, *sb.* ferry, ii. 103. 32; ferryis, *pl.* ii. 106. 6; ferriers, *sb. pl.* ferry-men, ii. 268. 28
- Fervent, *adj.* fierwent, fervent, ii. 4. 12; ferventlie, *adj.* fervently, i. 222. 32
- Fesnitt, *v. pt. p.* fastened, bound, i. 336. 5
- Fevir, *sb.* fever, ii. 315. 1; fewer, i. 112. 30; fewir, ii. 190. 19; feweris, *pl.* i. 156. 30. "the heot feweris."
- Few, *sb.* feu, i. 200. 24; fewis, *pl.* ii. 283. 11; few ferme, *sb.* duty, or rent paid by a vassal to his superior for land, i. 395. 21
- Fewar, *adj.* fewer, ii. 35. 28
- Fewer, Fewir. See Fevir.

¹ Ffair. See Faire.
 Fichter. See Fecht.
 Fidelietie. See Fedilitie.
 Fie, *sb.* fee, i. 363. 23. "landis in conjunct fie." See Conjunct fie.
 Fie, *v.* to fee or pay, i. 389. 13
 Fightand, Fightting. See Fecht, i. 173. 3
 Fillit, *v. pt. t.* filled, ii. 264. 9; filling, *sb.* the tidal flow from the ocean, i. 75. 32. "the filling of the sie."
 Fillis, *sb. pl.* as much as fills or satisfies, ii. 146. 8. "gif thame thair fillis of the best drink."
 Fillthie, *adj.* filthy, ii. 59. 30; filthie, used as *sb.* ii. 69. 24
 Finalie, *adv.* finally, i. 238. 23; ffinalie, i. 109. 30; finallie, i. 37. h. of ch.
 Finde, *v.* to find, i. 166. 6; ffind, i. 252. mar.; findand, *pr. p.* i. 230. 6; findis, *pr. t.* i. 350. 12; fand, *pt. t.* i. 56. 18; foundin, *pt. p.* i. 161. 30; fund, *pt. p.* i. 85. 11
 Fingeris, *pl.* of finger, i. 212. 17
 Finnische, *v.* to finish, i. 5. 14; fnischit, *pt. p.* i. 320. 17
 Finzeit. See Fenzzeit.
 Fird. See Feird.
 Firmance, *sb.* confinement, i. 140. 9
 Firme, *adj.* firm, i. 105. 28; firmelie, *adv.* ii. 64. 9; firmlie, ii. 69. 13
 Firstis, *gen. sing.* of first, i. 14. 11
 Fischaris, *sb. gen. sing.* of fisher, i. 156. 12; fisches, *sb. pl.* fishes, i. 228. 11
 Flang, *v. pt. t.* flung, ii. 59. 6
 Flaterand, *adj.* flattering, i. 60. 13; flatterand, i. 85. 15; flatarar, *sb.* i. 86. 5; flatterar, i. 167. 15; flatararis, *pl.* i. 44. 7; flatteraris, i. 24. 29; flatterarers, i. 82. 17; flatterit, *v. pt. t.* i. 167. 5; flatterie, *sb.* flattery, i. 103. 22; flatterrie, i. 25. 21; flatteraris, *pl.* i. 41. 13
 Fleid, *adj.* frightened, timorous, ii. 98. 21. "grouin so fleid and febill."
 Fleit, ii. 99. 20; ii. 153. 9; fleyit, *v. pt. t.* frightened, i. 321. h. of ch.; flied, *pt. p.* i. 216. 3; fliet, *pt. t.* i. 322. 6. See Jam., s. v. Fley.
 Fleing. See Flicht.
 Flesche, *sb.* flesh, i. 147. 3; flesches, *pl.* i. 337. 3

Flescher, *sb.* butcher, ii. 282. 22; flescharis, *gen. sing.* ii. 222. 10
 Fleyit. See Fleid.
 Flicht, *v.* fly, i. 73. h. of ch.; fle, i. 74. mar.; flie, i. 74. 32; fleand, *pr. p.* ii. 99. 22; fleing, i. 124. 9; flaid, *pt. t.* ii. 98. 6; flaide, *pt. t.* i. 398. 9; fiede, *pt. t.* i. 283. 20; fleid, *pt. t.* ii. 132. 7; fled, *pt. p.* i. 99. 17; fiede, *pt. p.* ii. 38. 18; fleing, *sb.* flight, i. 55. 17; flicht, i. 86. 25; fleand, *adj.* flying, i. 365. 28. "as fleand dragounss."
 Flight, ii. 140. 8
 Flied. See Fleid.
 Flimed, *v. pt. p.* banished, i. 212. 7; flimit, i. 413. 21. A.S. *fleman*; Jam. s. v. Flem.
 Floitt. See Flotbottis.
 Florisch, *v.* flourish, i. 163. 17; flourische, i. 135. 6; flurische, i. 170. 19; floorischit, *pt. p.* ii. 223. 23; florischt, *pt. t.* i. 154. 11; flurischit, *pt. t.* i. 147. 9
 Flotbottis, *sb. pl.* float-boats, barges, or rafts, i. 215. 13; floitt bott, ii. 122. 10; flot bottis, i. 213. 10. See Jam. s. v. Flote Boat.
 Flour, *sb.* flower, i. 213. 9; floure, i. 227. 6; flouris, *pl.* i. 336. 9
 Floure, *sb.* floor, i. 359. 22; fluir, i. 336. 8
 Fluid, *sb.* flood, i. 413. 3
 Flurischand, *adj.* flourishing, i. 132. 10
 Flyht, *adj.* fleet, swift moving, i. 208. 8. "at the flyht speid."
 Flying, *sb.* scolding, fault finding, ii. 253. 26. A.S. *fitan*.
 Fochin. See Fecht.
 Fodder, *sb.* food for cattle, ii. 206. 11. A.S. *foder* from *foda* food.
 Foir, *conj.* for, i. 79. 5; ffoir, i. 110. 9; ffor, i. 7. 10
 Foir, *adj.* fore or front, i. 312. 12. "ane foir stair," ii. 222. 31
 Foirbearis, *sb. pl.* ancestors, i. 47. 19; foirbeiris, i. 28. 19; forbearis, i. 43. 2; forbearis, i. 104. 7; forbearis, i. 77. 26; forbiaris, i. 106. 13
 Foir-biding, i. 48. 12. See Notes, ii. 339
 Foirward, *adv.* forward or forwards, i. 196. 3; foirdwart, i. 19. 20;

¹ With regard to the doubling of the *f* by Pitscottie see Introduction, p. cxxxviii. For other words beginning with a double *f* see the corresponding word beginning with a single *f*, as Ffeild. See Feild, &c.

- fordarwart, *i.* 192. 29; fordvard, *i.* 80. 29; fordward, *i.* 40. 28; fordwardt, *i.* 75. 4; fordwart, *i.* 18. 11. See Fardar.
- Foirfalt, *v.* to forfeit, subject to forfeiture, *ii.* 186. 18; forfalt, *i.* 329. 11; forfaling, *pr. p. i.* 223. 9; forfaltting, *i.* 52. h. of ch.; foirfalt, *pt. p. i.* 150. 28; foirfalltit, *pt. p. i.* 97. h. of ch.; foirfalted, *pt. p. ii.* 258. 31; foirfaltit, *pt. p. i.* 333. h. of ch.; foirfaulted, *pt. p. ii.* 189. 19; foirfaultit, *pt. p. i.* 382. 27; forfalt, *pt. p. i.* 189. 30; forfalltit, *pt. p. i.* 52. 21; forfaltit, *pt. p. i.* 64. 29; forfalltit, *pt. p. ii.* 112. 8; foirfaling, *sb.* forfeiture, *ii.* 203. 4; foirfaltour, *i.* 150. 25; forfaling, *i.* 334. 4; forfalttour, *i.* 94. 15; forfaltouris, *i.* 100. 7
- Foirfatheris, *sb. pl.* forefathers, *ii.* 67. 7
- Foirgadder, *v.* to forgather, meet, assemble, *ii.* 228. 2; foirgadderit, *pt. t. ii.* 104. 9; forgadderit, *pt. t. i.* 227. 2; forgaderit, *pt. t. i.* 326. 18
- Foirgeine, *v. pt. p.* done up, exhausted, *i.* 274. 16. "tyrd and foirgeine and trachled gretlie in travell." See Geine, Ga.
- Foirlandis, *sb. pl.* forelands, headlands, *ii.* 122. 8
- Foirnent. See Fernent.
- Foirsaid, *adv.* aforsaid, *i.* 1. 10; ffor-said, *i.* 344. 21; foresaid, *i.* 176. 3; forsaid, *i.* 47. 10; forsaidis, *pl. i.* 42. 8. Forsaids is still used, and is a rare case of an adjective in plural form.
- Foirsicht, *sb.* foresight, *i.* 18. 25; foirsight, *i.* 77. 2; forsight, *i.* 127. 7
- Foirspokin, *v. pt. p.* spoken before, *ii.* 212. 28; forspokin, *i.* 410. 34
- Foirthink, *pr. t.* to be grieved for, repent, *ii.* 62. 12
- Folische, *adj.* foolish, *i.* 134. 12
- Folkis, *sb. pl.* of folk, *i.* 29. 18
- Follie, *sb.* folly, *i.* 66. 24
- Followand, *v. pr. p.* following, *i.* 44. 23; followis, *pr. t. i.* 69. 3; followit, *pt. t. i.* 17. 2; followit, *pt. p. i.* 94. 19; followaris, *sb. pl.* followers, *i.* 60. 11
- Following, *v. pr. p.* flowing, *i.* 373. 25
- Fontanes, *sb. pl.* fountains, *i.* 373. 25
- Foolehardie, *adj.* foolhardy, *i.* 108. 23
- Fooll, *sb.* fool, *i.* 305. 31; foollis, *pl. ii.* 129. 26; fuillis, *ii.* 128. 11
- Foot, *sb. ii.* 25. 3; foott, *i.* 222. 7; footte, *i.* 222. 10; fut, *i.* 243. 20; fute, *i.* 4. 18; futte, *i.* 204. 25; futte, *sb. col. i.* 336. 15; feit, *pl. i.* 226. 4; fute, *i.* 256. 32; futte, *i.* 272. 35; futtis, *i.* 251. 14
- Foottmnen, *sb. pl.* footmen, *ii.* 107. 10; futemen, *i.* 118. 32; fute men, *i.* 192. 26; futmen, *i.* 204. 34; fut men, *i.* 114. 25; futtmnen, *ii.* 14. 26
- Forand, *adj.* foreign, *i.* 103. 29; forran, *i.* 124. 27; forrane, *i.* 71. h. of ch.
- Forbadd, *v. pt. t.* of forbid, *i.* 32. 10; forbide, *pr. t. ii.* 31. 10; forbiddin, *pt. p. ii.* 67. 11; forbidin, *pt. p. i.* 350. 31
- Forbeir, *v.* to abstain from, forego, *i.* 147. 4
- Force, *sb.* necessity, *i.* 60. 8; "it was force ether doe or flie," *i.* 86. 20
- Forceis, *pl.* forces, troops, *i.* 17. 25; forces, *i.* 57. 3; forcess, *ii.* 110. 25; forcces, *i.* 121. N. 1
- Forceit, *v. pt. t.* reinforced, *ii.* 161. 22. "passit to Leytht . . . and forceit and strengthened the same."
- Forcit, *v. pt. t.* forced, *i.* 212. 9; forst, *pt. p. i.* 349. 19
- Fordar, Forder. See Fardar.
- Forder, *sb.* furtherance, advancement, *ii.* 121. 27. "god send ws better handsell and mair forder in our wayage."
- Fore, *prep.* before, *ii.* 247. 3
- Forfalt, Forfalttour. See Foirfalt.
- Forgaderit. See Foirgadder.
- Forgat, *v. pt. t.* of forget, *i.* 361. 21; forgett, *pt. t. i.* 153. 3; forgeit, *pt. p. i.* 184. 18; forgett, *pt. p. i.* 124. 31; forzett, *inf. i.* 92. 28; forzettting, *pr. p. i.* 383. 9; forgettfull, *adj. i.* 87. 10; forzeitfull, *i.* 108. 17
- Forgif, *v.* to forgive, *i.* 85. 5; fforgif, *ii.* 80. 17; ffor gif, *ii.* 74. 10; forgiue, *i.* 128. 23; forgif, *pr. t. ii.* 81. 17; forgiue, *pr. t. i.* 36. 29; forgaiif, *pt. t. ii.* 65. 10; forgevin, *pt. p. i.* 125. 28; forgivin, *pt. p. ii.* 242. 28; forgiueness, *sb.* forgiveness, *i.* 111. 27; forgivenes, *ii.* 81. 15
- Forheid, *sb.* forehead, *i.* 258. 17
- Forme, *sb.* form, *i.* 25. 13
- Formelie, *adv.* formally, *i.* 220. 18
- Formest, *adv.* foremost, *i.* 283. 9

- Formitt, *v. pt. p.* formed or framed, i. 364. 11
- Fornameit, before named, ii. 130. 21
- Forment. See Fernent.
- Fornicatioun, *sb.* fornication, i. 263. 6
- Forrai, *sb.* foray, foraging party, ii. 104. 15; forrie, ii. 104. 13. "quhene they had sett fourtht thair forrie to burne."
- Forran. See Forand.
- Forrest, *sb.* forest, i. 353. 16
- For-rowmes, *sb. pl.* fore-rooms, the front part of the house, i. 229. 15. "and tua handit suordis in your for-rowmes."
- Forsaid. See Foirsaid.
- Forschawin, *v. pt. p.* shown before, ii. 36. 25
- Forseine, *v. pt. p.* forseen, i. 21. 32
- Forsight. See Foirsight.
- Forspeiker, *sb.* spokesman, i. 169. 1
- Forspoken. See Foirspoken.
- Forst. See Forcit.
- Forstouisit, *v. pt. p.* ii. 271. 1. See Note 1.
- Fortalices, *sb. pl.* fortresses, i. 83. 11; fortallices, i. 84. 4
- Forth, *sb.* fort, ii. 117. h. of ch.; fortht, ii. 103. 16; fourt, ii. 103. 14
- Forthar, Forther. See Fardar.
- Fortht, *adv.* forth, i. 53. 9; ffourtht, i. 312. 10; fourth, i. 226. 24; fourtht, i. 41. 2; furth, i. 1. 7; furtht, i. 38. 7
- Fortifie, *v.* to fortify, uphold, i. 164. 12; fortifie, i. 164. 21; fortiefieing, *pr. p.* i. 183. 23; fortifiest, *pt. t.* ii. 28. N. 2; fortiefiearis, *sb. pl.* upholders, i. 103. 19; fortiffiearis, i. 167. 17
- Fortificatioun, *sb.* fortification, defence, strengthening, ii. 18. 21; fortiefiecatioun, ii. 4. 3
- Fortoun, *sb.* fortune, i. 19. 28; fortoune, i. 41. 25; fourtoun, i. 144. 25; fortune, i. 121. N. 1
- Fortrassis, *sb. pl.* fortresses, i. 57. 5; fortressis, i. 70. 12
- Forwarnit, *v. pt. p.* forewarned, i. 41. h. of ch.
- Forzett. See Forgat.
- Fosterit, *v. pt. t.* fostered, encouraged, i. 41. 13
- Fouchin, Fouchten, Foughin. See Fecht.
- Foull, *adj.* foul, unpropitious, i. 19. 7
- Foullis, *sb. pl.* fowls, ii. 173. N. 7
- Found, i. 367. 2. "hagbuttis of found." See Hagbut.
- Foundament, *sb.* foundation, basis, i. 134. 24. "the ground and foundament of our porpois."
- Foundatioun, *sb.* foundation, i. 111. h. of ch.; foundatiounis, *pl.* endowments, i. 200. 17
- Foundin. See Fand.
- Foundit, *v. pt. p.* founded, i. 112. 33
- Four, *num.* four, i. 46. 1
- Fourescoir, *num.* fourscore, ii. 136. 7; fourscoir, i. 230. 15
- Fournische, *v.* to furnish, equip, ii. 167. 13; furneis, ii. 247. 30; furneische, i. 332. 7; furneiss, i. 330. h. of ch.; furnes, i. 20. 2; furnische, i. 50. 32; furnischt, *pt. t.* i. 255. 22; furnised, *pt. t.* ii. 221. 25; furnessit, *pt. t.* i. 191. 26; furnisit, *pt. t.* ii. 214. 4; furnist, *pt. t.* i. 214. 5; furnisching, *pr. p.* i. 408. 23; furnischit, *pt. p.* i. 78. 18; furnisit, *pt. p.* ii. 220. 33
- Fourt, *sb.* See Forth.
- Fourt, *num.* See Feird.
- Fourten, *num.* fourteen, i. 315. 11; fourteine, ii. 105. 18
- Fourth, Fourtht. See Fortht.
- Fourtie, *num.* forty, i. 116. 5; fourtte, i. 72. 16
- Fow, *adj.* full, i. 91. 9. "ane fow man and ane fastand." Ffull, complete, i. 129. 12
- Fowsie, *sb.* fosse, trench, i. 336. 14. Fr. *fosse*; Lat. *fossa*.
- Fra, *prep.* from, i. 7. 19; ffre, i. 130. 5; fre, i. 40. 33; ffrom, i. 133. 23; ffrome, i. 74. 26; frome, i. 1. 5
- Frack, *adj.* ready, ii. 118. 22. See Note 3.
- Fragell, *adj.* fragile, unstable, changeable, i. 144. 26; fragill, i. 60. 1; "fragill fortoun," i. 84. 9
- Frais, *sb.* farce, pageant, i. 379. 4. "ane triuephant frais." Frassis, *pl.* i. 359. 13. See Note 2, and Notes, vol. ii. p. 406.
- Frankis, *sb. pl.* francs,—French coin of varying value, i. 250. 12. "ten M frankis in gould." The gold franc of the 14th c. was worth about 10s. 6d.
- Frassis. See Frais.
- Fraude, *sb.* fraud, i. 18. 26; fraudfull, *adj.* deceitful, i. 139. 15. "in this fraudfull fellowis sayinis."
- Fray, *sb.* quarrel, i. 196. 32
- Fray, *sb.* fear, fright, i. 312. 13
- Fre. See Fra.
- Fre, *adj.* free, i. 70. 24; frie, i. 5. 8

- Fred, *v. pt. p.* freed, cleared, i. 189. 14: "he had fred himself"; i. 208. 13
- Freedom, *sb.* freedom, i. 139. 6; fredome, ii. 35. 25; fridome, i. 19. 24; friedomes, *pl.* ii. 213. 4
- Frehalderis, *sb. pl.* freeholders, ii. 88. 1; friehalderis, i. 172. 5; friehaulderis, ii. 119. 3
- Frehand, *adv.* off-hand, at once, i. 104. 19
- Freind, *sb.* friend, kinsman, i. 79. 11; freindis, *pl.* i. 14. 13; friendis, i. 190. 20. A.S. *freond*, from *freon*, to love. Jam. *s. v.* Friend. Friend is still used in Scotland to signify a relation.
- Freindscheip, *sb.* friendship, i. 23. 18; freindschip, i. 102. 29
- Freir, *sb.* a frail, a kind of basket made of rushes, capable of holding from 30 to 75 lb., ii. 278. 22. "fyve freir of feggis." O.Fr. *frayel*.
- Freir, *sb.* friar, i. 308. 10; i. 307. 6; freiris, *pl.* friars, i. 379. 25; freiris, *sb.* friary, i. 283. 20: "fled to the Freiris;" ii. 140. 29;
- Freischelie, *adv.* freshly, newly, i. 234. 25
- Frekly, *adv.* hastily, i. 198. 27. "maid frekly to battell," *i.e.*, prepared hastily for battle. See Frack.
- Frelie, *adv.* freely, i. 53. 9; frielie, i. 22. 25
- Fremmit, *adj.* strange, not related, i. 101. 14. Cf. Ger. *fremd*.
- Frénche, *adj.* French, i. 188. 31; frinch, ii. 164. 18; Frinche, i. 185. 17; Frensch, i. 68. 17; frensh, *sb.* French, i. 4. 21: "in latin or frensh"; Frinche, i. 233. 20
- Frequentt, *adj.* frequent, i. 43. 15
- Frequentit, *v. pt. t.* was frequent, i. 48. 14. "the wse that frequentit" = the use, or custom, that was common or general.
- Fresch, *adj.* fresh, gay, sober, ii. 26. 25; fresche, i. 97. 9; ii. 15. 23. "the tyme of fresche maij." "he sould drink no wyne that night bot keip him fresche," i. 186. 25
- Fridome. See Freedom.
- Frie. See Fre, *adj.*
- Frielie, *adv.* See Frelie.
- Frincheman, *sb.* Frenchman, i. 186. 6; Frinchemen, i. 304. 18: "ane Frinchemen captane of it"; Frinchemanis, *gen. sing.* i. 293. 25;
- Freinchemen, *pl.* ii. 108. 4;
- Frénchemen, ii. 109. 13; Frinchemen, i. 241. 9; Frénchemenis, *gen.* ii. 90. 30; Frenchmenis, i. 199. 20
- Frist, *sb.* delay, i. 225. 25. See Note, and Notes, vol. ii. p. 371
- Frome. See Fra.
- Frostie, *adj.* frosty, i. 374. 31
- Fruitt, *sb.* fruit, ii. 101. 7
- Frustar, *v.* frustrate, ii. 3. 30; frustat, *pt. p.* i. 344. 10
- Fryday, *sb.* Friday, i. 45. h. of ch.; frydayes, *pl.* ii. 242. 27
- Fugitiue, *sb.* a fugitive, ii. 132. 3; fugitouris, *pl.* ii. 132. 8
- Fuillis. See Fooll.
- Fulfill, *v.* fulfil, ii. 121. 4; fullfill, i. 17. 7; fullfillit, *pt. p.* i. 314. 1; *pt. t.* i. 53. 31
- Fulishnes, *sb.* foolishness, i. 133. 25
- Fullelie, *adv.* fully, i. 34. 9
- Fuming, *v. pr. p.* foaming, ii. 60. 29
- Fund. "hagbuttis of fund." See Hagbut.
- Funt, *sb.* baptismal laver, font, ii. 190. 29
- Furd, *sb.* a ford, ii. 119. 20; furdis, *pl.* ii. 153. 18
- Furie, *sb.* fury, i. 51. 31; furrie, i. 328. 8; furies, *pl.* i. 108. 24: "O heigh furies"; furieous, *adj.* furious, i. 146. 31; furius, i. 371. 2; furieouslie, *adv.* i. 75. 13; furiuslie, ii. 261. 26
- Furnes, *v.*, Furnisch, &c. See Four-nische.
- Furnesing, *sb.* supplies, equipment, ii. 226. 16; furnesching, i. 180. 21
- Furth. See Fortht.
- Furthie, *adj.* forward, frank, i. 13. 6. "thay that ar maist furthie in," i. 125. 4. "ane furthie and manlie prince."
- Fut, Fute, &c., *sb.* See Foot.
- Futebraid, *sb.* foot's breadth, i. 40. 30
- Futemen, Futmen, &c. See Footmen.
- Futtit, *adj.* footed, i. 104. 13. "bair futtit."
- Fy, *interj.* fie! i. 108. 16
- Fyft, *num.* fifth, i. 2. 12; fyift, i. 9. 17; fyftis, *gen. sing.* ii. 28. 2; fyftein, fifteen, i. 2. 2; fyfteine, ii. 194. 2; fyften, i. 283. 31; fyftie, fifty, i. 2. 2; fyiftie, i. 148. 14
- Fyllid, *v. pt. p.* found guilty, ii. 273. 23. "he was fylled and condampnit of tressoun."
- Fyllit, *v. pt. p.* defiled, ii. 9. 15

- Fyne, *sb.* end, i. 17. 29. "ane prosperous fyne." Lat. *finis*.
 Fyne, *adj.* fine, i. 174. 23
 Fyre, *sb.* fire, i. 29. 11; i. 229. 14; fyres, *pl.* ii. 190. 10; fyred, *v. pt. t.* set fire to, i. 156. 21; fyrit, ii. 201. 30; fyrie, *adj.* fiery, ii. 94. 8
 Fyrflaucht, *sb.* lightning, ii. 122. 4. See Jam. and E.D.D. *s. v.* Fire-flaucht, and Halliwell, Flaucht, a flake of snow or spark of fire. See also Complaynt of Scotland, p. 60, 24 and 29. This word is usually applied to fiery flashes of light, unaccompanied by thunder, frequently seen at night.
 Fyue, *num.* five, i. 206. 33; fyve, i. 6. 22; fywe, i. 244. 24
- Ga, *v.* to go (pron. *gay*), i. 314. 31; gang, i. 32. 6; gois, *pr. t.* ii. 239. 31; gangand, *pr. p.* i. 43. 16; gang-ing, ii. 95. 24; gain, *pt. p.* i. 326. 9; gaine, *pt. p.* i. 187. 26; gane, *pt. p.* i. 7. 11; gein, *pt. p.* ii. 246. 5; geine, *pt. p.* i. 149. 30
 Gabiounis, *sb. pl.* gabions, baskets filled with earth used for shelter from the enemy's fire, ii. 301. 30. Ital. *gabione* from *gabbia*, a hollow place.
 Gadder, *v.* to gather, ii. 26. 5; gadderand, *pr. p.* i. 316. 20; gaddering, i. 86. 33; gadering, i. 87. 8; gatherand, i. 116. 10; gadderit, *pt. t.* i. 62. 5; gaderit, *pt. t.* i. 62. 7; gadderit, *pt. p.* i. 1. 11
 Gaif. See Gif.
 Gaine cuming, *sb.* return, i. 197. 17. "after his gaine cuming."
 Gainand, *v. pr. p.* fitting, i. 36. 1. See Jam. *s. v.* Gane.
 Gainestand, *sb.* opposition, resistance, i. 115. 23; "but ony battell or gainestand"; gainstand, *v.* withstand, i. 69. 19; gainestude, *pt. t.* i. 65. 7. O.E. *onganstanden*, to oppose.
 Gaird, *sb.* guard, i. 288. 13; gard, saif gard, safety, i. 156. 22; gward, i. 27. 30
 Gait, *sb.* way, i. 32. 22; gaitt, i. 314. 12; geit, ii. 223. 6; gait, street, i. 283. 7. "passit into the hie gait."
 Gait, *sb.* Canongate, ii. 114. 27; gaitt, ii. 115. 1
 Galland, *sb.* gallant, i. 373. 29
 Galay, *sb.* galley, ii. 303. 12; gail-layis, *pl.* ii. 176. 11; galayes, ii. 269. 9; gallayis, ii. 91. 2
- Gallerie, *sb.* gallery, i. 260. 21. "gangand in his gallerie stair."
 Gallouns, *sb. pl.* gallons, i. 186. 15
 Gallous, *sb.* gallows, i. 68. 1. "ane gallous."
 Gallzeart, *adj.* gallant, ii. 17. 3; galzartlie, *adv.* gallantly, i. 373. 32
 Game, *sb.* sport, rejoicing, i. 375. 27
 Gangand. See Ga.
 Gar, *v.* to cause, compel, i. 71. 9; garris, *pr. t.* i. 158. 13; garand, *pr. p.* ii. 94. 24; gart, *pt. t.* i. 90. 24
 Gard. See Gaird.
 Gariesone, *sb.* garrison, body of soldiers, ii. 140. 1; garisone, ii. 285. 29; garisoune, ii. 118. 9; garisownis, *pl.* ii. 286. 6; garnesit, *v. pt. t.* garrisoned, i. 333. h. of ch.; garnest, *pt. p.* i. 122. 15; garnischit, i. 83. 15; garnisit, *pt. t.* ii. 21. 14
 Garmondis, *sb. pl.* garments, ii. 123. 33. "the garmondis of the claitthis of the ordour of the cockill."
 Garnesit. See Gariesone.
 Garnische, *v.* to furnish, equip, embellish, i. 147. 18. "to garnische and teiche the youth with eloquent langage."
 Gartar, *sb.* garter (order of), ii. 6. 1; garten, ii. 6. Note 1; gartone, ii. 6. 6. Gael. *gairten*; W. *gar*, a shank.
 Geif, *conj.* if, i. 53. 28; gif, i. 18. 18; giff, i. 18. 11; gine, i. 136. 22; giue, i. 186. 27; give, i. 15. 5. A.S. *gif*.
 Geine, *pt. p.* gone. See Ga.
 Geir, *sb.* property or effects, i. 39. 2. "goodis and geir."
 Geit, *sb.* See Gait.
 Geldeinis, *sb. pl.* geldings, castrated animal, especially applied to a horse, ii. 49. 23; geldit, *v. pt. p.* gelded, ii. 72. 2; gildit, *pt. p.* ii. 72. 4
 Generall, *sb.* general, i. 286. 20; gennerall, ii. 214. 7; genrall, i. 84. 8; generallschip, *sb.* generalship, i. 287. 20; "the wickar generallschip"; generallship, i. 304. h. of ch.
 Generall, *adj.* common, i. 382. 18; generallie, *adv.* i. 225. 11
 Generat, *v. pt. t.* engendered, i. 378. 22; generit, *pt. p.* i. 71. 4; generit, *pt. p.* i. 16. 24
 Genneratioun, *sb.* generation, ii. 10. 21
 Genoliegie, *sb.* genealogy, i. 106. 15; geneologie, i. 101. h. of ch.

- Gentill, *adj.* gentle, i. 5. 19; gentellie, *adv.* gently, cautiously, i. 241. 22; gentillie, i. 82. 1; genttllie, ii. 146. 15; genttllie, ii. 153. 20; gentillnes, *sb.* gentleness, i. 93. 8; gentilnes, i. 3. 6
- Gentillman, *sb.* gentleman, i. 24. 32; gentillmane, i. 98. 19; gentilman, ii. 243. 2; gentilmanis, *gen. sing.* ii. 242. 22; gentellmen, *pl.* ii. 37. 15; gentillmen, i. 55. 28; gentilmen, i. 115. 25
- Gentillwoman, *sb.* gentlewoman, i. 125. 29; gentillwomen, *pl.* i. 368. 3
- Gentrice, *sb.* gentleness, gentlemanly feeling, i. 102. 18; gentrie, i. 111. 26
- German brether, brother-german, i. 212. 3: "his german brether"; germane, i. 222. 4: "brother germane."
- Gett, *v.* to get, i. 49. 23; gettand, *pr. p.* i. 281. 4; gat, *pt. t.* i. 8. 27; gatt, *pt. t.* i. 33. 3; gatte, *pt. t.* ii. 171. 24; gottin, *pt. t.* i. 76. 15; gottin, *pt. p.* i. 28. 4
- Gif, *conj.* if. See Geif.
- Gif, *v.* to give, i. 51. 30; giue, i. 141. 22; giffis, *pr. t.* i. 44. 15; gifts, *pr. t.* i. 194. 10; giues, *pr. t.* ii. 44. 1; givis, *pr. t.* i. 278. 20; geiffand, *pr. p.* ii. 99. 25; gevand, i. 95. 16; gewand, ii. 129. 28; geweand, i. 300. 28; gifand, i. 265. 15; giffand, i. 344. 25; giueand, i. 220. 11; gaif, *pt. t.* i. 44. 10; gaue, *pt. t.* i. 17. 9; gawe, *pt. t.* i. 28. 25; geuin, *pt. p.* i. 200. 19; gevin, *pt. p.* i. 36. 1; gewin, *pt. p.* i. 39. 19; gifin, *pt. p.* i. 373. 21; gine, *pt. p.* i. 347. 4: "sa gine to intertein thame"; givein, *pt. p.* i. 84. h. of ch.; givin, *pt. p.* i. 41. 17; giwin, *pt. p.* i. 3. 2
- Giftis, *pl.* gifts, i. 167. 18
- Gildranttis, *sb.* men of Gueldres, i. 143. 27. "representand the allmantis or gildranttis curage." See Note 6.
- Gilltie, *adj.* guilty, i. 104. 14; giltie, ii. 207. 29; guiltie, ii. 54. 20
- Gine, *v.* *pt. p.* See Gif.
- Gingebreid, *sb.* gingerbread, i. 337. 3
- Girnellis, *sb. pl.* granaries, meal stores, i. 20. 3
- Girnit, *v.* *pt. t.* grinned, gnashed, ii. 65. 18. "cryit and girnit with thair teith."
- Glade, *adj.* glad, i. 177. 29; glaid, i. 191. 20; gladder, *comp.* ii. 111. 2; gladlie, *adv.* i. 38. 6; glaidlie, i. 28. 21; gladnes, *sb.* i. 45. 1; glaidnes, i. 16. 17
- Glassin, *adj.* glazed, supplied with glass, i. 336. 17. "witht fyne glassin wondowis."
- Glied, *adj.* crooked or squint-eyed, i. 267. 24. "a glied half penney" used here for "bad." See Note 3.
- Glyed, i. 9. 5. See Jam. s. v. Gleyd.
- Gloir, *sb.* glory, i. 130. 21; glorie, i. 5. 15; glorieous, *adj.* ii. 81. 19; gloriefied, *v.* *pt. p.* i. 385. 30; glorieit, *pt. t.* gloried, i. 66. 10
- Glyed. See Glied.
- Goddes, *sb.* goddess, i. 5. 7; goddessis, i. 4. 28; godis, *gen. sing.* god's, i. 46. 5; goddis, i. 191. 6; godasis, *sb. pl.* gods, i. 5. 3: "thais feinzeit godasis"; goddasis, i. 5. 1; goddis, i. 4. 26. See Note 7 to i. 4
- Gode, *adj.* good, i. 346. 24; goode, i. 34. 24; gud, ii. 25. 22; guid, i. 7. 4; guide, i. 111. 8
- Godlie, *adv.* godly, i. 24. 32
- Godwillaris, *sb. pl.* good willers, well wishers, i. 44. 19
- Gois. See Ga.
- Goldin, *adj.* golden, i. 253. 14
- Goldsmyth, *sb.* goldsmith, ii. 60. 4
- Gone, *sb.* gun, ii. 99. 11; gown, i. 68. 15; gown, i. 8. 4; gowne, ii. 222. 32; gune, i. 143. 15; gownis, *pl.* ii. 310. 15; gunis, i. 148. hg.; gunnis, i. 143. 10
- Goodis, *sb. pl.* goods, i. 35. 10; guiddis, cargo, ii. 197. 32; guides, booty, ii. 231. 3; guidis, goods, i. 16. 6
- Goodlie, *adv.* well, i. 40. 13; guidlie, i. 125. 21; gudlie, satisfactorily, i. 82. 8
- Goodlyke, *adj.* goodly, ii. 152. 26; guidlyk, handsome, ii. 248. 12
- Gospell, *sb.* gospel, ii. 60. 10
- Gost, *sb.* ghost, i. 349. 26. "the hollie gost."
- Gouernance, *sb.* governance, control, i. 22. 30; gournance, i. 211. 3; gowernance, i. 34. 14. Fr. *gouvernance*.
- Gouernement, *sb.* government, i. 30. 30; goverment, i. 163. 4; governall, i. 305. 18; government, i. 132. 6; government, i. 236. 16; gowerment, ii. 115. 9; government, i. 37. 3; gowernement, i. 242. 9
- Gouerning, *sb.* governing, i. 149. 4; gowerning, i. 134. 3
- Gouernour, *sb.* governor, i. 14. 8;

- gouvernoure, i. 21. 30; gouvernour, i. 14. 15; governoure, i. 17. 31; gowernor, ii. 5. h. of ch.; gowernour, i. 241. 5; gouvernoures, *gen. sing.* i. 22. 13; gouvernouris, i. 10. 13; gowernouris, i. 304. h. of ch.; gouvernouris, *pl.* i. 15. 14; gowernouris, i. 305. 2; gowernouris, i. 1. 9
- Gould, *sb.* gold, i. 167. 18
- Gounar, *sb.* gunner, i. 260. 1; gouner, ii. 99. 10; gounaris, *pl.* i. 228. 32; gouneris, i. 331. 6; gounnaris, i. 229. 12; gunneris, i. 143. 13; gwnnaris, ii. 104. 23. See Gone.
- Goune, *sb.* gown, i. 258. 11
- Governe, *v.* to govern, i. 14. 2; governit, *pt. t.* i. 36. 17
- Governall. See Gouvernement.
- Gown, Gowne. See Gone.
- Graice, *sb.* grace, i. 90. 3; graceis, i. 221. 28. "Your grace," title formerly applied to the King.
- Graie, *sb.* degree, superiority, pre-eminence, i. 198. 34: "prayand to god that he nicht haue that graie and victorie"; grie, i. 413. 18: "he stuid vpon the hiest grie." See Jam. s. v. Gre.
- Graith, *sb.* gear, goods, articles for sale, ii. 280. 22. Cf. "things" (Scot.). O.E. and A.S., *gerade*, trappings.
- Grane, "claith of grane"—i.e., cloth dyed with grains or Kermes, a red dye stuff, i. 374. 2; grein, i. 336. 4; greine, i. 336. 4
- Grant, *v.* agree, consent, i. 92. 35: "or he wald grant to cum"; grantit, *pt. t.* ii. 182. 23; grantit, *pt. t.* granted, i. 17. 14; granttit, *pt. t.* ii. 129. 25; grantit, *pt. p.* ii. 128. 7
- Grant, *v.* confess, ii. 242. 25; grant-and, *pr. p.* i. 105. 31; grantit, *pt. t.* i. 111. 24
- Grat. See Greiting.
- Gratiefie, *v.* gratify, i. 124. 15
- Gratious, *adj.* gracious, i. 129. 3
- Graue, *sb.* grave, i. 272. 20
- Gravietie, *sb.* gravity, dignity, i. 108. 12; gravitie, i. 138. 23
- Gravin, *adj.* graven, i. 309. 8
- Grayfreiris, *sb. pl.* grayfriars, i. 386. 27; grayfrieris, i. 308. 9
- Great, *sb.* "the great of his lege"—i.e., the calf of his leg, i. 258. 13; greatt, *adj.* great, i. 192. 30; greit, i. 127. 22; greitt, i. 18. 32; gret, i. 7. 17; grett, i. 5. 2; grit, ii. 113. 11; gryt, i. 84. 6; greater, *comp.* greater, i. 82. 3; greattar, i. 43. 10; greatter, i. 38. 10; grettar, i. 15. 4; gretter, ii. 218. 6; greatest, *sup.* i. 89. 9; grettest, i. 15. 13
- Greatlie, *adv.* greatly, i. 154. 11; greitlie, i. 226. 10; gretlie, i. 115. 2; grettumlie (cf. Haillumly, wholly), i. 143. 17; grittlie, i. 325. 16; grittumlie, i. 226. 22
- Gredie, *adj.* greedy, i. 19. 2; gredie, i. 34. 4; gredy, i. 127. 23; gredien-nes, *sb.* greediness, i. 136. 5; gridiness, i. 306. h. of ch.
- Greik, *sb.* Greek, i. 147. 20
- Grein, *adj.* See Grane.
- Greine, *sb.* green, piece of ground covered with grass, i. 91. 22. "and haue him to the greine."
- Greiting, *sb.* crying, weeping, i. 109. 31; greitting, i. 373. 28; grat, *v. pt. t.* of greit, i. 46. 3. A.S. *grētan*, to weep. See Jam. s. v. Greit.
- Gret. See Great.
- Grevouslie, *adv.* grievously, i. 355. 20
- Grew, *sb.* greyhound, ii. 302. 3. "grew quholpis" = greyhound whelps.
- Grewit, *v. pt. t.* grieved, hurt, i. 283. 2. "was so grewit and brunt in anger."
- Grie. See Graie.
- Grit, Grittumlie. See Great, Greatlie.
- Gros, *adj.* gross, i. 46. 22; grose, coarse, i. 221. 18
- Grose, *sb.* gross, twelve dozen; "sex grose cullverings," i. 400. 22
- Grot, *sb.* a goat, i. 307. 23; grott, i. 307. 24. "ane grot of xviij. . . callit the Douglas grott."
- Groufflingis, *adv.* in a grovelling position, i. 258. 24; grovelingis, ii. 131. 5. Icl. *grufla*; Ger. *krabbeln*, to crawl.
- Growin, *v. pr. p.* growing, ii. 60. 11; growand, i. 405. 34; growis, *pr. t.* i. 35. 11
- Growin, *adj.* stout, i. 46. 23
- Grownes, *sb.* corpulence, i. 47. 1
- Gryt. See Great.
- Guid, *adj.* See Gode.
- Guiddes. See Goodis.
- Guidnes, *sb.* goodness, ii. 138. 8
- Guidwill, *sb.* goodwill, ii. 51. 17
- Guidman, *sb.* husband, ii. 246. 9
- Guidscheir, *sb.* grandfather, i. 28. 23; guidschir, ii. 229. 30
- Guiltles, *adj.* guiltless, i. 171. 7
- Gune, Gunnis. See Gone.
- Guse, *sb.* goose, i. 337. 4

Gward. See Gaird.

Gyd, *v.* to guide, manage, i. 275. 4; gyde, i. 8. 11; guyddit, *pt. t.* i. 9. 10; gyditt, i. 307. 18; gydit, *pt. p.* i. 51. 7; gydar, *sb.* guide or ruler, ii. 107. 22; gydder, i. 57. 3; gyddaris, *pl.* i. 238. 8; gyddis, i. 275. 4; gydis, i. 405. 19; gydeschip, *sb.* guidance, government, i. 284. 28; gyding, i. 40. 14

Gyle, *sb.* guile, i. 106. 9

Habeit, *sb.* habit, dress, ii. 282. 13. "to weir the clathis or habeit to ane bischope." See Abet.

Haberschone, *sb.* hauberk, breast-plate, ii. 14. 27; haberiunes, *pl.* i. 142. 21; haberjounes, i. 397. 33; haberjouns, i. 205. 12; haberschownis, i. 274. 4. O.Fr. *Hauberc.* Jam. *s. v.* Awbyrchowne.

Habilitie, *sb.* ability, i. 133. 17

Had, *v.* to hold or keep, ii. 275. 17. "thay vald had hir in Scotland," ii. 116. 25; ii. 159. 14. "had to" = taken to.

Haddin. See Haif and Hald.

Hadherence, *sb. pl.* adherents, i. 109. 1; hadherentis, i. 87. 27

Haffatt. See Halfitt.

Hagbittaris, *sb. pl.* soldiers armed with hackbuts, musketeers, ii. 278. 11; hagbuttaris, i. 299. 2. Grose History of England, i. 152. Compl. of Scotland, p. 64.

Hagbut, *sb.* a hackbut, a kind of portable fire-arm used in early times, i. 251. 29; hagbutis, *pl.* ii. 39. 13; hagbuttis, of fund, of found, i. 367. 1 and 2. Fr. *haquebut*. See Jam. *s. v.* Hagbut of Croche.

Haif, *v.* have, i. 17. 18; haue, i. 4. 13; hav, i. 136. 25; hawe, ii. 61. 28; haith, *pr. t.* ii. 65. 6; haddin, *pt. t.* ii. 250. 30; hade, *pt. t.* i. 22. 21; haid, *pt. t.* i. 7. 25; hes, *pt. t.* i. 181. 20; haiffand, *pr. p.* ii. 163. 13; haiffing, ii. 75. 26; haueand, i. 40. 25; haueing, i. 62. 14; havand, i. 379. 9; haveand, i. 28. 6; haveing, i. 259. 20; hawand, ii. 8. 20; haweand, i. 36. 27; hewand, ii. 250. 22. "hewand ane bushe" = having an ambush.

Haiknay, *sb.* a hackney, a riding horse, i. 182. 9; haiknayis, *pl.* i. 255. 4. Fr. *haquenée*, an ambling nag.

Hail, *adj.* whole, i. 396. 13; haill, i.

11. 13; heill, i. 8. 9; hole, i. 373. 13; haill, *adv.* wholly, entirely, i. 128. 12; hallalie, ii. 148. 22; hallielie, ii. 34. 16; hielie, i. 128. N. 2

Hailie, *adj.* holy, i. 41. 9; halie, i. 116. 30; hallie, i. 54. 7; haly, i. 239. 9; holie, ii. 68. 1; hollie, i. 138. 28

Haill, *adj.* unhurt, ii. 103. 33. "haill skart" = without so much as a scratch.

Haillit, *v. pt. p.* healed, i. 123. 1

Haillit, error for "harllit," i. 284. 21.

"ewill gydit and ower haillit." See Ovirharllit.

Hair, *sb.* hare, ii. 24. 29

Hair, *sb.* smallest bit, i. 245. 6

Hairbred, *sb.* hairbreadth, ii. 24. 1

Hairing, *sb.* harangue, reproof, i. 76.

25; harrance, i. 131. 15; harrange, i. 131. N. 4; harring, i. 73. h. of ch.

Hairt, *sb.* heart, i. 6. 5; hart, i. 36.

20; hairtis, *pl.* i. 19. 21; hartis, i. 158. 14; harttis, i. 111. 12; heartis,

i. 35. 18; hearttis, i. 385. 32; heartfullie, *adv.* heartily, i. 84. 3; hairtlie,

i. 11. 3; heartfullie, i. 186. 8

Hairttis, *sb. pl.* deer, i. 335. 4; heartis, i. 338. 19

Haist, *sb.* haste, i. 252. 20; haistalie,

adv. hastily, suddenly, i. 207. 25; haistallie, i. 221. 1; haistellie, i. 9.

2; haistellie, i. 155. 2; hastalie, i. 360. 15; hastallie, i. 358. 31;

hastellie, i. 83. 16; hastielie, i. 67. 30; heastalie, ii. 102. 8; heistellie,

i. 116. 7; heistie, ii. 116. 26; heistilie, i. 377. h. of ch.; hestallie,

i. 357. 25; hestellie, i. 10. 5; hestilie, i. 190. 9; haistie, *adj.* sudden,

i. 44. 5; i. 145. 17; hestie, i. 156. 9; haistit, *v. pt. t.* hasted, hurried,

i. 215. 29

Hait, *v.* to hate, i. 66. 8; haited,

pt. t. i. 20. 6; haitit, i. 16. 22;

haittit, i. 85. 12; hatit, i. 182. h. of ch.; haitter, *sb.* hater, ii. 295. 23

Haitred, hatred, i. 93. 31; haitrent,

i. 38. 12; haitrit, i. 46. 8; haitter-

ent, i. 21. 23

Haitlie, *adv.* hotly, ii. 109. 4

Halbert, *sb.* halberd, ii. 164. 19;

halbertis, *pl.* i. 75. 14. See Skeat *s. v.* Halbert.

Hald, *v.* to hold, keep, i. 300. 26;

hauld, i. 36. 14; haldis, *pr. t.* i. 220. 27; haddin, *pt. p.* ii. 290. 6;

haldin, i. 57. 18; hauldin, ii. 182. 1; haulding, *pr. p.* ii. 190.

15. A.S. *healdan*.

- Halderis, *sb. pl.* holders, i. 262. 5. "all frie halderis," *i.e.*, free-holders.
- Halding, *sb.* holding, state of being held, i. 153. 7
- Haldingis, *sb. pl.* i. 351. 19. "to schaw thair haldingis" = to produce their titles.
- Haldis, *sb. pl.* strongholds, i. 164. 28
- Halfis, *sb. pl.* halves, i. 379. 7
- Halfit, *sb.* the side of the face, the cheek, ii. 48. 6; haffatt, ii. 48. N. 2; halfitis, *pl.* i. 258. 16. See Jam. s. v. Haffit.
- Halfen, *adj.* half-length, i. 274. 4: *cf.* half-lang suordis, i. 205. 12. See Jam. s. v. Hafflin, and Halfang.
- Halfingis, *adv.* half, i. 171. 27. "was not halfingis content."
- Halfpenney, *sb.* halfpenny, i. 268. 6
- Halkin, *sb.* hawking, i. 240. 26; halking, i. 163. 14; halkis, *sb. pl.* hawks, ii. 48. 28
- Hallalie. See Hail.
- Hallis, *sb. pl.* halls, i. 359. 25
- Hallis, *sb.* neck, i. 174. 16. See Jam. s. v. Hals.
- Ham, *sb.* home, i. 363. h. of ch.; hame, i. 43. 20; heime, i. 81. h. of ch.
- Hamcuming, *sb.* homecoming, return, ii. 244. 29; hamecumming, i. 285. 21; hamecuming, ii. 217. 31
- Hameriding, *sb.* homecoming, i. 296. h. of ch.
- Hamevart, *adv.* homeward, i. 240. 28; hameward, i. 20. 13; hamewart, i. 44. 4; hamward, i. 237. 2; heimward, i. 344. 13
- Hamlie, *adv.* kindly, i. 83. 35
- Hand, *sb.* to put hand in, *i.e.*, to use violence against, i. 283. 24; handis, *pl.* "played with baith the handis," *i.e.*, took part with both sides, ii. 237. 21. "to tak siluir of baith the handis," *i.e.*, to take bribes from both sides, i. 194. 19. See Intro., p. cxliv.
- Handbowis, *sb. pl.* hand bows, i. 251. 29
- Handfast, *v. pt. p.* i. 64. 16. "hand fast wist him" = betrothed by joining hands. Jam. s. v. Handfast.
- Handill, *v.* to handle, i. 81. 20; handlit, *pt. t.* i. 128. 22; handillit, *pt. p.* ii. 310. 24
- Handit, *adj.* handed, i. 229. 14. "tua handit suordis."
- Handsell, *sb.* hansel, something given in acknowledgment of service received, an omen of good fortune, ii. 121. 27. Jam. s. v. Handsel.
- Handwreit, *sb.* signature, i. 407. h. of ch.; handwrettis, *pl.* ii. 125. 32
- Hangit, *v. pt. p.* hanged, i. 68. 1; "hangit be the purs," ii. 190. 18. See N. 2.
- Hansenzie, *sb.* a company of men with flag or ensign, an ensign or standard, ii. 259. 9; hanzenzie, ii. 296. 32; hanseinzeis, *sb. pl.* ii. 268. 20; hansenzeis, ii. 288. 9; hanzenzeis, ii. 285. 9. Jam. s. v. Handsenzie.
- Hanted, Hantit. See Haunt.
- Hapie, *adj.* happy, lucky, i. 75. 9; happie, i. 18. 30; happielie, *adv.* happily, i. 76. 28
- Happin, *v.* happen, ii. 51. 2; happnit, *pt. t.* i. 31. 20; hapnit, *pt. p.* i. 188. 16. "hapnit out" = let out, chanced, i. 209. 4
- Harborus, *adj.* giving shelter, ii. 59. 31
- Hard. See Heir, *v.*
- Hardheid, *sb.* a coin of base metal, ii. 319. 32; hardheidis, *pl.* ii. 319. 32. See Jam. Hard-head.
- Hardie, *adj.* hardy, i. 31. 8
- Hardiment, *sb.* hardihood, i. 19. 27
- Hardin, *adj.* i. 175. 32. "ane hardin tedder, *i.e.*, a tether made of *hards*, or refuse of flax.
- Haret, *sb.* herald, ii. 217. Mar.; harrot, i. 379. 5; harrott, i. 201. 4; herauld, i. 2. 10; herrald, i. 81. 13; harrauldis, *pl.* i. 243. 15; harrottis, i. 182. 4; herauldis, ii. 124. 8. O.F. *heraut*.
- Harkin, *v.* to harken, ii. 260. 12
- Harlattis, *sb. pl.* harlots, i. 348. 26; harlottis, i. 24. 29
- Harllit, *v. pt. t.* pulled, dragged, i. 208. 17; hurlat, *pt. p.* i. 46. 17. See Jam. s. v. Harle.
- Harlotrie, *sb.* harlotry, i. 9. 29
- Harme, *sb.* harm, i. 214. 24; heirm, i. 174. 2; herme, ii. 164. h. of ch.
- Harnas, *sb.* armour, accoutrements, ii. 118. 31; harneis, i. 367. 22; harneise, i. 367. 23; harness, i. 174. 22; harnis, i. 208. 16
- Harrance, Harring. See Hairing.
- Harrauldis, Harrot. See Haret.
- Hartlie, *adv.* hearty, i. 40. 32; heartlie, i. 41. 16
- Hasator, *sb.* hazarder, gambler or player at hazard, i. 267. Note 1; haschatour, i. 268. 4; haschatur, i. 267. 23.

- Haserd, *sb.* hazard, i. 128. 10; hassart, *v.* to hazard, ii. 291. 9
 Hastalie, Hasted. See Haist.
 Hat, *v. pt. t.* hit, struck, i. 347. 26; hatt, i. 221. 21; heit, ii. 60. 22
 Hathorne, *sb.* hawthorne, i. 252. 10
 Hatit. See Hait.
 Hatt, *sb.* hat, i. 235. 8
 Hauch, *sb.* a glen with steep overhanging sides, ii. 46. 20: "campit at Birgem hauch"; heuch, ii. 135. N. 3: "heuch heid"; heuche, ii. 119. 12.
 Haue. See Haif.
 Haulding. See Hald.
 Haunt, *v.* to be much about, frequent, i. 17. 5: "to vissie and haunt companie"—*i.e.*, to see and keep company; hanted, *pt. t.* i. 146. 11; hantit, i. 24. 34
 Havand, Hawand. See Haif.
 Haweingis, *sb.* behaviour, i. 163. 13. "in all his haweingis and maneris."
 He, *adj.* high, i. 194. 22; hech, i. 74. 16; heigh, i. 62. 28; hich, i. 18. 8; hiche, i. 212. 11; hie, i. 11. 12; hight, i. 34. 3; heigher, *comp.* higher, i. 169. 10; heiar, i. 414. 5; hiehar, ii. 73. 9; hiehest, *sup.* highest, i. 32. 18; hieest, i. 389. 7; hiegheist, i. 218. 16; hiest, ii. 89. 29; heighlie, *adv.* highly, i. 70. 31; heighlie, i. 44. 21; heighlie, i. 54. 7; hichlie, i. 15. 2; hielie, i. 17. 27; highlie, i. 69. 29; hicht, *sb.* height, superiority, i. 25. 14; hight, i. 336. 8
 Heararis, *sb. pl.* hearers, ii. 70. 10
 Heastalie. See Haist.
 Heat, *adj.* hot, i. 112. 29; heot, i. 156. 30; hett, ii. 254. 22: "in hett carmisching"; hott, i. 388. 17; heat, *adv.* hotly, i. 347. 25
 Heave, *adj.* heavy, i. 52. 16; heavelie, *adv.* heavily, i. 90. 17; heavellie, ii. 106. 8; heawelie, i. 92. 18; hevelie, i. 279. 10
 Heavin, *sb.* haven, i. 357. 11; heawin, ii. 177. 9; hevin, i. 187. 33; hewin, i. 357. 24
 Heavin, *sb.* heaven, i. 5. 15; heavun, ii. 78. 28; heawin, i. 245. 11; heuin, ii. 67. 12; hevin, i. 3. 19; heavins, *pl.* i. 379. 6; heavnis, ii. 81. 5; hevinlie, *adv.* i. 376. 18
 Hech. See He.
 Hechtis, *sb. pl.* pledges, promises, i. 194. 12; heghtis, ii. 22. 16; heightis, ii. 12. 19. A.S. *hātan*; Dut. *hechten*.
 Heid, *sb.* head, i. 45. 10; heiddis, *pl.* heads, principal items in a document, ii. 293. 15; heides, i. 348. 16; heidis, i. 38. 26: "by all the heidis and talking"—*i.e.*, without regard to, or in despite of, all the counsellors and discussion; heidis men, principal men; heidis men, head-men, chiefs, i. 352. 19
 Heid, *sb.* heed, i. 101. 9
 Heidit, *adj.* headed, i. 104. 13. "bair heidit."
 Heidit, *v. pt. p.* beheaded, i. 59. 26; heiddit, *pt. p.* ii. 188. 32
 Heidlangis, *adv.* headlong, i. 44. 14; heidlongis, i. 6. 21
 Heidles, *adj.* headless, i. 145. 2
 Heigh. See He.
 Heightis. See Hechtis.
 Heillis, *sb. pl.* heels, ii. 127. 5
 Heimward. See Hamevart.
 Heipis, *v. pr. t.* heaps, ii. 136. 2
 Heir, *v.* to hear, i. 9. 4; hird, *pt. t.* i. 259. h. of ch.; hard, i. 22. 32; hearand, *pr. p.* i. 116. 2; heirand, i. 287. 8; heiring, i. 156. 1
 Heir. See Bak heir.
 Heir, *adv.* here, i. 1. 1
 Heirafoir, *adv.* before, ii. 71. 10
 Heirat, *adv.* hereat, i. 115. 20
 Heirbe, *adv.* hereby, i. 407. 24
 Heirefter, *adv.* hereafter, i. 190. 14; heireftir, i. 118. 20
 Heir-for, *adv.* therefore, ii. 135. 1
 Heirfourtht, *adv.* thenceforth (of place), ii. 34. 18
 Heirin, *adv.* herein, i. 111. 18; heirintill, i. 116. 14
 Heirinto, *adv.* hereunto, i. 284. 18; heirunto, ii. 86. 6; heirvnto, ii. 125. 32; herinto, ii. 114. 16
 Heirof, *adv.* hereof, i. 167. 30
 Heirto, *adv.* hereto, to this, i. 220. 14
 Heirwpon, *adv.* hereupon, i. 22. 34; heirwpon, i. 2. 9; heirwpoun, i. 390. 20
 Heirwith, *adv.* herewith, i. 190. 17; heirwitht, i. 394. 4
 Heirring, *sb.* herring, ii. 317. 2
 Heirm. See Harm.
 Heirscheip, *sb.* harrying, plunder, i. 35. 14; heirscheipe, i. 53. Mar.; heirschip, i. 15. 8; heirschipp, i. 237. 5; heirship, i. 282. h. of ch.; heirscheipis, *pl.* i. 36. 4; heirschipes, ii. 245. 23; heirschipis, i. 171. 33. O.E. *herian*, and see Jam. Herschip.

Heistelie. See Haist.

Heit. See Hat.

Helpe, *v.* to help, ii. 75. 18; helpis, *pr. t. i.* 86. 21; helpit, *pt. t. i.* 18. 21; helpe, *sb.* help, i. 193. 12; helpperis, helpers, i. 125. 20

Hempt, *sb.* hemp, i. 175. 29

Hend. See Efter-hend, i. 81. 1.

Henmest, *adj. sup.* hindmost, last, ii. 276. 32; hennest, i. 244. 14; hindmest, ii. 136. 14

Heot. See Heat.

Hepocreit, *sb.* hypocrite, ii. 72. 25; hiepocreitis, *pl.* ii. 56. 7; hiepo creittis, ii. 143. 21

Heraisie, *sb.* heresy, ii. 59. 20; herasie, ii. 59. 21; heresie, ii. 59. 15; heriesie, i. 308. 7; herasies, *pl.* ii. 60. 3

Heretaige, *sb.* heritage, i. 194. 15; herietage, i. 257. 10; herietaig, i. 47. 17; heretaiges, *pl.* ii. 298. 28; herietagis, i. 387. 9

Heretick, *sb.* heretic, ii. 68. 7; heretik, ii. 62. 9; herietick, ii. 81. 27; heretickis, *pl.* ii. 60. 8. See Arratick.

Heretour, *sb.* inheritor, ii. 116. 18

Herie, *v.* to harry, rob, pillage, i. 66. 14; herrie, ii. 95. 18; hereit, *pt. t. i.* 31. 10; hereitt, *pt. t. i.* 29. 21; herreit, *pt. t. i.* 53. 31; hierieit, *pt. t. i.* 71. 19; heiring, *pr. p.* i. 95. Mar.; hereing, *pr. p.* ii. 285. 29; herieit, *pt. p.* i. 88. 4; herriing, *sb.* despoiling, ii. 241. 25

Herietrix, *sb.* inheritrix, heiress, i. 64. 7; herritrix, i. 61. h. of ch.

Heritically, *adj.* heretical, ii. 58. 18

Herretablie, *adv.* hereditarily, i. 63. 30

Herriing. See Herie.

Hes. See Haif.

Heuche. See Hauch.

Hevelie. See Heavie.

Hevin, Hevinlie. See Heavin.

Heward. See Haif.

Hich, Hiche, Hicht. See He, high.

Hide, *adj.* hidden, i. 139. 14. "hide desait" = hidden deceit.

Hie, *pron.* he, i. 178. 7

Hiedieous, *adj.* hideous, i. 405. 30

Hie gait, High Street, i. 283. 7

Hieest, Hiegeist. See He, high.

Hielands, *sb.* highlands, i. 334. 27; hiland, i. 274. h. of ch.; hieland, *adj.* highland, i. 142. 20; hielandis, i. 400. 21; hielandman, *sb.* highland man, i. 197. 1; hielandmen, *pl.* i. 338. 12

Hienes, *sb.* highness, i. 51. 16; hines, i. 375. 16

Hiepo creitis. See Hepocreit.

Hiering. See Herie.

Hiest, Hight. See He, high.

Hiilis, *pl.* hills, i. 266. 24

Him, *pron.* himself, i. 352. 24

Himselfe, *pron.* himself, i. 101. h. or ch.; himsellfe, i. 20. h. of ch.; himsellffe, i. 20. 15

Hinder, *sb.* hinderance, i. 225. 4; "mak ws no hinder"; hinderaris, *sb. pl.* hinderers, i. 356. 11

Hinderhend, *sb.* latter end, i. 210. 13

Hindmest. See Henmest.

Hingand, *v. pr. p.* hanging, i. 174. 20

Hingar, *sb. pl.* hangings, i. 368. 8

Hir, *pron.* her, i. 16. 33; hirsself, herself, i. 157. 24

Hird. See Heir, *v.*

His, *v. pr. t. is*, i. 133. 24

Historie, *sb.* history, i. 1. 1; historieis, *pl.* i. 103. 29

Hocht, *v. pt. t.* houghed, having the back sinews of the legs cut, i. 299. 29. "hocht of his legis."

Hoggische, *adj.* hoggish, filthy, ii. 62. 21

Hoip, *sb.* hope, i. 22. 33; hoipe, i. 16. 29; houp, i. 412. 27; houpe, ii. 293. 24

Hoirssit. See Horssit.

Hole. See Hail.

Holie. See Hailie.

Holl, *sb.* hole, opening, ii. 222. 32; hollis, *pl.* ii. 253. 24

Hollienes, *sb.* holiness, i. 138. 24

Hollsome, *adj.* wholesome, i. 135. 11

Honestie, *sb.* honesty, i. 184. 15

Honnest, *adj.* honest, i. 24. 33

Honnour, *sb.* honour, i. 6. 14; honoure, i. 33. 24; honoris, *pl.* ii. 62. 26; honouris, i. 35. 27; honourit, *v. pt. t.* honoured, i. 176. 26; honouring, *pr. p.* giving honour or reverence to, ii. 70. 18: "praying and honouring to sanctis"; honnorabill, *adj.* honourable, i. 21. 12; honorabill, i. 27. 8; honorable, ii. 304. 11; honourabill, i. 35. 23; honourable, i. 354. 14; honorabillie, *adv.* honourably, ii. 244. 17; honourabillie, i. 55. 28; honourablie, ii. 274. 28

Hoppit, *v. pt. t.* hoped, i. 104. 32

Horne, *sb.* symbol of power or authority, i. 51. 17; "tratouris to our sowerans hienes horne," ii. 187. 22; "to be put to the horne" = to

- be denounced as a rebel or outlaw, i. 328. 19. It was customary in Scotland for the messenger-at-arms to give three blasts with a horn before announcing judgment of outlawry.
- Horribill, *adj.* horrible, i. 66. 27
- Hors, *sb.* horse, i. 92. 14; hors, *pl.* i. 17. 18; horse, i. 155. 15; horsis, i. 240. 30; horss, ii. 257. 9
- Horsback, *sb.* horseback, i. 243. 10; horsbak, ii. 14. 25; horsebak, ii. 139. 27
- Horsmen, *sb. pl.* horsemen, i. 114. 25
- Horssit, *v. pt. t.* horsed, mounted on a horse, i. 205. 11; horssed, *pt. t.* i. 272. 12; hoirssit, *pt. t.* i. 55. 24
- Hospitalietie, *sb.* hospitality, i. 45. 17
- Host, *sb.* army, ii. 39. 9. See Oist.
- Hott. See Heat.
- Hou, *adv.* how, i. 16. 14. See Quhou.
- Houbeit, *adv.* howbeit, ii. 282. 11
- Houndis, *sb. pl.* hounds, i. 334. 27; houndit, *v. pt. p.* hounded, hunted, i. 324. 6
- Hounger, *sb.* hunger, ii. 260. 4
- Houp. See Hoip.
- Hour, *sb.* hour, i. 365. 9; houris, *pl.* i. 244. 6
- Houris. See Hure.
- Hous, *sb.* house, i. 20. 8; houss, ii. 119. 19; housse, i. 109. 11; hwis, i. 90. Mar.; housis, *pl.* ii. 235. 29; houssis, i. 99. 19; houshald, *sb.* household, i. 25. 15; houshold, ii. 116. 5; howshald, i. 375. 3
- Howert, *v. pt. t.* hovered, tarried, waited in readiness, ii. 152. 23. "stude and howert and tuik consall."
- Hoy, *sb.* a small vessel, usually rigged as a sloop, and generally employed in the coasting trade, ii. 167. 17; huis, *pl.* ii. 301. 3. Dan. *hoy*. Fr. *heu*.
- Hudin. See Hyd.
- Humane, *adj.* human, ii. 62. 7. "humane dreid"=fear of man; humanitie, *sb.* humanity, i. 19. 3; hwmanitie, ii. 141. 23; humanlie, *adv.* kindly, ii. 143. 1
- Humbill, *adj.* humble, i. 6. 3; humbill, *v.* to humble, i. 104. 1; humblit, *pt. t.* i. 192. 32; humblie, *adv.* humbly, i. 5. 18; humlie, i. 85. 2
- Humelt, *sb.* helmet, i. 174. 21. I has "hellmund."
- Humillitie, *sb.* humility, i. 11. 4; humilieatioun, *sb.* humiliation, humility, i. 224. 25
- Humilt, *v. pt. t.* whommelled, *i.e.*, overturned, ii. 267. 2, N. 1
- Hunder, *num.* hundred, i. 247. 7; hundereth, i. 387. 13; hundertht, i. 49. 3; hundredth, i. 176. 4; hundreith, i. 114. 25; hundreithe, i. 120. 25; hundreth, ii. 206. 22
- Huntit, *v. pt. t.* hunted, i. 334. 32; hunter, *sb.* hunter, i. 175. 10; huntin, *sb.* hunting, i. 240. 26; hunting, i. 163. 14
- Hunttis, *sb. pl.* hunts, pursuits, ii. 26. 2
- Hurd, *v.* to hoard, ii. 318. 19
- Hure, *sb.* whore, ii. 141. 10; huris, *pl.* i. 351. 15; houris, i. 348. 26; hurdome, *sb.* whoredome, i. 9. 29; huredome, i. 263. 3; huresone, *adj.* lewd, ii. 48. 11
- Hurlat. See Harllit.
- Hurt, *v. pt. p.* wounded, i. 208. 29; hurt, *pt. t.* i. 208. 3; hurt, *adj.* i. 230. 12
- Husbandis, *sb.* husband's, i. 56. 13
- Hwis. See Hous.
- Hyd, *v.* to hide, i. 412. 25; hudin, *pt. p.* i. 350. 16
- Hyddis, *sb. pl.* hides, skins, ii. 273. 10
- Hyit, i. 300. 13. "ower hyit thame at Lythgow"=caught or seized them.
- Hynde, *sb.* a youth, i. 4. 15. A.S. *hine*, *hina*. See Jam. s. *v.* Hyne (3) a servant. N.E.D. Hind.
- Hyndis, *sb. pl.* hinds, deer, i. 338. 19
- Hynt, *v. pt. t.* laid hold of, i. 32. 6. "hynt his hors be the bryddill." O.E. *henten*. A.S. *hentan*, to lay hold of.
- Iake. See Jack.
- Idik, *sb.* edict, ii. 226. 25
- Idill, *adj.* idle, i. 85. 32
- Idolatouris, *sb. pl.* idolaters, i. 408. 33; idolatrie, *sb.* idolatry, i. 385. 28; idollatrie, ii. 146. 13
- Idoll, *sb.* idol, ii. 151. 24; idollis, *pl.* ii. 67. 15
- Jeopard. See Jeopard.
- Iestit. See Jeastis.
- Iesus. See Jesu.
- Ignorant, *sb.* an ignorant person, i. 131. 18. "to place ane Ignorant in hie estait"; ignorante, *adj.* ignorant, ii. 60. 23
- Igramanciar, *sb.* necromancer, conjuror, i. 244. 20: see N. 3; igri-mancie, *sb.* necromancy, or the black art, ii. 239. 17; igramancie,

- conjuring, i. 244. 13; igramansie, i. 365. 27. "igramansie is a common mistake for negromancy, a corruption of necromancy," i. 365. N. 4
- Ilk, *adj.* same, i. 2. 12. "of that ilk," *i.e.*, that one's title is the same as the surname. A.S. *ylc*, same.
- Ilk, *adj.* each or everyone, i. 21. 13: "ilk ane"; ilkane, i. 22. 14. A.S. *ælc*.
- Ille, *sb.* isle, i. 139. 9; iles, *pl.* i. 277. 9; illis, i. 257. 23. See Yle.
- Illumnat, *v.* illuminate, i. 410. 32
- Illustar, *adj.* illustrious, i. 374. 26; illustrat, *v.* *pt. p.* made illustrious, honoured, i. 32. 19
- Imageis, *sb. pl.* images, ii. 151. 28; imagies, ii. 145. 8; imagis, i. 309. 10; imagerie, i. 309. 4; imagerie, i. 309. 13
- Imbarcatt. See Inbark.
- Imbrace, *v.* to embrace, i. 68. 6; imbraceit, *pt. t.* i. 359. 4; inbracit, i. 25. 12
- Imedeatlíe, *adv.* immediately, i. 158. 32; immediatlíe, i. 174. 6; immeidatlíe, ii. 10. 25; immedeatlíe, i. 167. 22; inmeidatlíe, i. 119. 33
- Immatour, *adj.* premature, i. 145. 17
- Imortall, *adj.* immortal, ii. 74. 14; immortall, ii. 74. 17
- Impediement, *sb.* impediment, i. 246. 15; inpedement, i. 153. 6; impedementis, *pl.* ii. 25. 15
- Imperiall, *adj.* imperial, i. 371. 20; imperieall, ii. 129. 3
- Impietie, *sb.* impiety, i. 124. 18
- Impit, *v. pt. t.* put in, grafted, i. 376. 19. "quhilk Impit was into the thristell kein." O.E. *imp*, a graft.
- Impitrat, *v.* to impetrate, obtain by entreaty, i. 105. 5. Lat. *im* for *in*, and *petrare*, to bring to pass.
- Imploy, *v.* employ, i. 16. 33
- Importabill, *adj.* unbearable, i. 88. 19
- Impossibill, *adj.* impossible, i. 94. 4
- Impresounment, *sb.* imprisonment, i. 26. 15
- Improve, *v.* disprove, ii. 60. 1. "to improve that they say aganis him." Lat. *in* and *probare*, to prove.
- Impuire, *adj.* impure, ii. 70. 1
- Imputing, *sb.* putting in, imprisonment, i. 177. 2; inputing, i. 391. 13; inputting, i. 391. 7; imputaris, *sb. pl.* inputters (here, to prison), i. 178. 21; inputtaris, i. 177. 17
- Impyre, *sb.* empire, i. 69. 6
- Impyreing, *v. pr. p.* ruling, i. 32. 1. Lat. *imperare*.
- In, *prep.* into. "this passage in Ingland," i. 84. 16
- Inamorit, *v. pt. t.* enamoured, i. 362. 21
- Inarme, *v.* to arm, i. 134. 19; inairmeit, *pt. t.* i. 347. 23; inairmett, *pt. t.* i. 205. 2
- Inauguratit, *v. pt. t.* invested with office, i. 137. 10
- Inbandit, *pt. t.* ii. 299. 5; probably a mistake for "invadit," ii. 299. N. 1
- Inbark, *v.* embark, i. 378. 8; inbarcat, *pt. t.* ii. 25. 13; inbarkatt, i. 202. 12; inbarkit, i. 355. 7; inbarcatt, *pt. p.* i. 17. 20
- Inbracit. See Imbrace.
- Inbring, *v.* to bring in, i. 53. 2; inbringing, *sb.* ii. 226. 19
- Incaice=in case, in the event, ii. 309. 8
- Inchantment, *sb.* enchantment, i. 189. 21
- Inche, *sb.* inch, ii. 135. 21
- Inchethrist, *sb.* Hippocras—*i.e.*, wine of Hippocrates, i. 337. 1. "Wine of Hippocrates, so-called because filtered through a *Hippocras* bag: a drink made of wine flavoured with spices. Strype, in his Annals, speaks of hypocras and muscadine wine" (N.E.D.). There is no such word as "Inchethrist."
- Inclienatioun, *sb.* inclination, i. 43. 4; inclinatioun, i. 3. 1
- Inclosit, *v. pt. t.* enclosed, i. 8. 23; inclossit, i. 17. 14
- Inclyne, *v.* incline, i. 74. 20; inclynnys, *pr. t.* i. 24. 27; inclynit, *pt. t.* i. 24. 13; inclynnit, i. 98. 11; inclynnitt, *pt. p.* ii. 140. 23
- Incoming, *sb.* arrival, i. 204. 10; incomming, ii. 169. 3; incuming, ii. 105. 15
- Inconstancie, *sb.* inconstancy, i. 411. 3
- Inconntinent, *adv.* suddenly, forthwith, i. 55. 6; incontinent, i. 155. 8; incontinent, i. 215. 26; incontinentlie, *adv.* immediately, ii. 60. 14
- Inconvenient, *sb.* inconvenience, ii. 106. 33; inconvenient, ii. 129. 24
- Incorporatit, *v. pt. t.* incorporated, i. 114. 4
- Incounter, *v.* to encounter, ii. 97. 32; incounterid, *pt. t.* i. 271. 12; incounterit, ii. 39. 12; incontratt, *pt. p.* i. 199. 1; incountart, i. 243. 13
- Incursionis, *sb. pl.* incursions, i. 52. h. of ch.; incursiounis, i. 124. 24;

- incurstionis, i. 61. h. of ch.; incurtiouns, i. 61. 13
 Incoverit, *v. pt. p.* concealed, ii. 288. 18
 Increase, *v.* to increase, ii. 43. 13; incres, i. 89. N. 1; increse, i. 353. 27; increassit, *pt. t.* i. 23. 18; incressit, i. 89. 7
 Incurage, *v.* to encourage, ii. 38. 7; incuragit, *pt. t.* i. 153. 2
 Incursiounis. See Incursionis.
 Indeid, *adv.* indeed, i. 18. 23
 Indifferent, *adj.* impartial, ii. 62. 20
 Indignatione, *sb.* indignation, i. 27. 14; indignatioun, i. 68. 32
 Indorsatiouns, *sb. pl.* endorsements, i. 225. 16
 Induallar, *sb.* indweller, inhabitant, ii. 150. 5; indwellaris, *pl.* i. 14. 18
 Induring, *prep.* during, i. 149. 11; indureing, i. 20. 4; induring, i. 280. 1
 Indure, *v.* to endure, continue, i. 8. 14; induires, *pt. t.* i. 376. 30; indured, *pt. t.* ii. 244. 30; indurit, i. 60. 12; indureit, *pt. p.* i. 244. 2; induring, *sb.* suffering, i. 109. 30
 Inequete, *sb.* iniquity, ii. 102. 18; iniquitie, i. 105. 16
 Infancie, *sb.* infancy, i. 61. 10
 Infantis, *sb. pl.* infants, i. 123. 22
 Infectit, *v. pt. p.* infected, i. 24. 31
 Inferieour, *adj.* inferior, i. 132. 14; inferieouris, *sb. pl.* inferiors, i. 42. 5
 Infernall, *adj.* infernal, ii. 58. 4
 Infinit, *adj.* infinite, i. 74. 19; infinnit, i. 68. 6
 Infirmitie, *sb.* infirmity, ii. 70. 10; infirmitie, i. 126. 22; infirmities, *pl.* ii. 59. 6
 Inflaimitt, *v. pt. t.* inflamed, ii. 148. 21; inflamett, ii. 94. 23; inflamitt, *pt. p.* ii. 56. 18
 Informatioun, *sb.* information, i. 40. 23
 Informit, *v. pt. t.* informed, i. 2. 5
 Infortunat, *adj.* unfortunate, i. 69. 2
 Ingaddering, *sb.* ingathering, ii. 241. 24
 Ingarnischit, *v. pt. p.* garrisoned, i. 140. 26. See Garnische.
 Ingland, *sb.* England, ii. 107. 25; Inglis, *adj.* English, i. 10. 12; Inglisch, ii. 170. 28; Inglische, ii. 107. 20; Inglisman, *sb.* Englishman, i. 196. 30; Inglischemans, *gen. sing.* i. 62. 5; Inglischemen, *pl.* i. 68. 21; Inglischmen, i. 68. 33; Inglismen, i. 107. 7; Inglischemenis, *gen. pl.* i. 264. 17; Inglische-
 mens, ii. 41. 11; Inglischmenis, i. 184. 23
 Ingrafft, *v. pt. p.* ingrafted, ii. 55. 11
 Ingyne, *sb.* mind, genius, disposition, i. 3. 1; ingynes, *pl.* i. 140. 6. "corruptouris of good ingynes." Fr. *engin*; Lat. *ingenium*.
 Ingrying, *pr. p.* of ingyre, to insinuate oneself, i. 13. 6; ingerit, *pt. p.* i. 84. 17. B "injayrit," I "ingyrit," i. 84. N. 2. Fr. *ingerer*.
 Inhabetar, *sb.* inhabitant, ii. 150. 6; inhabetantis, *pl.* ii. 32. 8; inhabitantis, i. 72. 30; inhabitaris, i. 114. 15; inhabitatioun, *sb.* habitation, i. 124. 22; inhabitit, *v. pt. p.* inhabited, i. 71. 11; inhabitite, i. 343. 3
 Inhereit, *v.* to inherit, i. 414. 14
 Inhibit, *v. pt. t.* inhibited, i. 43. 21; inhibitioun, *sb.* inhibition, i. 48. 9
 Inioyssit, *v. pt. t.* enjoyed, occupied with satisfaction, i. 290. 27. "quho inioyssit the same lang time."
 Inioyned, *v. pt. p.* joined, associated, i. 108. 18. "inioyned me in airmour" = associated myself in arms.
 Iniurie, *sb.* injury, i. 50. 31; iniureis, *pl.* i. 61. 17; iniures, i. 14. 20; iniurieis, i. 36. 26; iniwrieis, i. 51. 31; iniurit, *v. pt. t.* injured, i. 114. 9; iniurrit, *pt. t.* i. 82. 31
 Ink, *sb.* ii. 35. 21. "with langer pennis and redder ink" = with swords and bloodshed.
 Inlaik, *sb.* lack, i. 14. 2. "for inlaik of aige"—i.e., on account of youth; inlaike, i. 291. 5; inlaiked, *v. pt. t.* lacked, ii. 20. 25
 Inlyk, *adv.* in like, ii. 26. 5. "inlyk maner."
 Inlykwayes, *adv.* likewise, ii. 128. 19; inlykwayis, i. 381. 20
 Immedeatlie. See Immediatlie.
 Innocencie, *sb.* innocence, i. 27. 14; innocentis, *sb. pl.* innocents, i. 36. 15; innocentlie, *adv.* innocently, ii. 136. 5
 Innovatioun, *sb.* innovation, i. 27. 13
 Innumerabill, *adj.* innumerable, i. 56. 21
 Inobedient, *adj.* disobedient, i. 370. 9; inobedientis, *sb. pl.* disobedients, rebels, i. 412. 3
 Inordinatlie, *adv.* inordinately, i. 62. 30
 Inpedement. See Impediement.
 Inpresonit, *v. pt. t.* imprisoned, i. 76. 21
 Inputing. See Imputing.
 Inquisitioun, *sb.* inquisition, i. 27. 11

- Inquyt, *v.* to disturb, i. 361. 28
 Inquyre, *v.* to inquire, i. 214. 20;
 inquir, *pt. t.* i. 215. 4; inquiryreit,
 i. 91. 7; inquiryrit, i. 174. 28; in-
 quirand, *pr. p.* i. 166. 30
 Inrageit, *adj.* enraged, i. 75. 12
 Inrichit, *adj.* enriched, i. 79. 32
 Insasiabill, *adj.* insatiable, i. 3. 18
 Insche, *sb.* a small island, a hillock, i.
 303. 23. "build . . . ane great
 staine house and insche callit the
 wttwart blokehouse." The text
 gives the meaning. The outward
 blockhouse (the blockhouse with-
 out) may have been surrounded by
 water. Gael. *innis*.
 Insolencie, *sb.* insolence, i. 128. 6;
 insolence, i. 26. 13; insolent, *adj.*
 i. 42. 4
 Inspeciallie, *adv.* especially, ii. 223. 13
 Inspiratioun, *sb.* inspiration, ii. 61. 25
 Instabilitie, *sb.* instability, i. 413. 24
 Instantlie, *adv.* instantly, i. 223. 15
 Institut, *v. pt. t.* instituted, i. 85. 30;
 institutioun, *sb.* institution, i. 287. 6
 Instructit, *v. pt. t.* instructed, i. 138.
 20; instructioun, *sb.* instruction, i.
 116. 25
 Instrumentis, *sb. pl.* instruments
 (musical), i. 163. 7
 Instrumentis, *sb. pl.* instruments or
 documents of protest, i. 344. 3. N. 1
 Insurrectioun, *sb.* insurrection, ii. 213.
 19; insurrectiounis, *pl.* ii. 220. 3
 Intandement, *sb.* intention, purpose,
 i. 249. 12
 Inteir, *adj.* entire, i. 6. 5; inteirlie,
adv. entirely, i. 77. 14
 Intellibill, *adj.* innumerable, i. 372. 11
 Intentis, *sb. pl.* thoughts, ii. 121. 32
 Intentioun, *sb.* intention, i. 72. 2;
 intentiounis, *pl.* i. 134. 25
 Intercessioun, *sb.* intercession, i. 128.
 20; intersessioun, i. 84. h. of ch.
 Intercheingit, *v. pt. t.* interchanged,
 ii. 8. 5; interchangit, *pt. p.* i. 62. 9
 Intercommon, *v.* to intercommune,
 have conversation with, i. 16. 21;
 inter-commone, i. 177. 31; inter-
 commoun, i. 22. 2; intercommonit,
pt. t. i. 191. 4
 Interpret, *v.* to interpret, ii. 140. 24;
 interpretit, *pt. t.* ii. 131. 3
 Interpryse, *sb.* enterprise, i. 79. 25;
 interprysse, i. 136. 9; interpryses,
pl. i. 71. 2; interpryssis, i. 96. 9;
 interprysit, *v. pt. p.* ventured upon,
 i. 122. 11; interprysit, i. 321. 14;
 interprysed, i. 122. N. 2
 Intertenie, *v.* entertain, ii. 50. 27;
 intertein, *pr. t.* i. 254. 30; inter-
 teined, *pt. t.* i. 333. 22; intertenit,
 i. 298. 5; intertinit, i. 35. 1; inter-
 tenitt, *pt. p.* i. 43. 27; intertening,
sb. maintaining, i. 163. 16; inter-
 teinment, entertainment, i. 154. 7;
 intertenement, i. 231. 11; intertiene-
 ment, i. 103. 7; intertinement, i.
 297. 24
 Intestine, *adj.* domestic, not foreign,
 i. 212. 19: "the ciuill weir the
 battell intestine;" intissin, i. 101.
 22. B "intestyne," I "intest-
 ing," i. 101. N. 3
 Intill, *prep.* in or inside, i. 197. 2
 Intimat, *v.* to intimate, i. 287. 25
 Intisment, *sb.* enticement, i. 207. 23;
 intysement, i. 167. 15; intysmentis,
pl. i. 387. 27; intyssit, *v. pt. t.*
 enticed, i. 263. 30
 Into, *prep.* unto, i. 221. 27
 Intollarabill, *adj.* intolerable, i. 17.
 33; intollerabill, i. 103. 12
 Intoxicat, *adj.* wanting in soberness,
 frenzied, i. 10. 13
 Intreat, *v.* to treat of, negotiate, i.
 238. 16; intreit, i. 79. 4; intreitit,
pt. t. treated, i. 247. 24; entreating,
pr. p. entreating, i. 83. 34; intreit,
pr. t. entreat, ii. 60. 10
 Intres, *v.* to interest, i. 89. 1
 Intromitit, *v. pt. t.* of intromit (Scots
 law), to intermeddle with the effects
 of another, ii. 315. 14
 Intyssit. See Intisment.
 Inuitatioun, *sb.* invitation, ii. 70. 19
 Invade, *v.* i. 250. 17; invaid, i. 15.
 6; invaide, i. 129. 22; inwaid, i.
 53. 5; invaidit, *pt. t.* i. 140. 23;
 inwaidit, *pt. t.* i. 53. 15; invaidand,
pr. p. i. 265. 4; invaidit, *pt. p.* i.
 141. 13; inwaidit, *pt. p.* i. 239. 11;
 invasion, *sb.* invasion, i. 39. 30;
 invatiouns, *pl.* i. 87. 19
 Inwart, *adj.* inner, i. 224. 18; *adv.*
 homewards, i. 303. 20
 Inventioun, *sb.* invention, i. 95. 16;
 inventiouns, *pl.* i. 290. 18
 Inveronit, *v. pt. t.* environed or sur-
 rounded, ii. 200. 32; invironit, *pt.*
p. i. 31. 25
 Invincibill, *adj.* invincible, i. 131. 18
 Invy, *sb.* envy, i. 105. 22; invye, i.
 290. 10; inwy, i. 3. 4; invyit, *v.*
pt. t. envied, i. 96. 6; inwyit, *pt. t.*
 i. 299. 14; invyand, *pr. p.* i. 3. 13;
 inwyand, i. 81. 2
 Inwaid. See Invade.

- Inwent, *v.* to invent, i. 290. 18; inventit, *pt. p.* i. 38. 5
 Inwy. See Invy.
 Ioinitt. See Ioyne.
 Iournay, *sb.* journey, i. 257. 19; ioyrnay, i. 325. 11
 Iowellis, *sb. pl.* jewels, i. 360. 6
 Ioy, *sb.* joy, i. 45. 1
 Ioyne, *v.* to join, ii. 129. 8; ioinitt, *pt. t.* i. 271. 4; ioinitt, i. 270. 25; iunit, i. 314. 22; iunit, *pt. p.* i. 318. 34
 Ire, *sb.* anger, i. 75. 19; iyre, i. 55. 12; irefull, *adj.* ireful, i. 85. 35; iyrefull, i. 21. 6
 Ireland, *adj.* Irish, i. 69. 27: "ane Ireland man"; Iyreland, i. 69. N. 4
 Irkit, *v. pt. p.* wearied, i. 96. 13; irksun, *adj.* irksome, i. 127. 13
 Irone, *sb.* iron, i. 218. 28
 Ische, *v.* to issue, ii. 296. 19; ischit, *pt. t.* i. 318. 26. O.Fr. *issir*; Lat. *exire*.
 Italeans, *adj.* Italian (language), i. 233. 21
 Item, *adv.* also, ii. 171. 2
 Iudge, *sb.* judge, i. 37. 2; iudgis, *pl.* i. 104. 16; iudgement, *sb.* judgment, i. 68. 4; iugment, i. 267. 17; iudgementis, *pl.* ii. 53. 24; iudgit, *v. pt. t.* judged, i. 43. 14; iudgit, *pt. p.* ii. 171. 7; iugeit, *pt. p.* i. 49. 18
 Iunij, *sb.* June, ii. 171. 19
 Iunit. See Ioyne.
 Iust, *adj.* just, i. 21. 24; iustice, *sb.* justice, i. 37. 10; iustlie, *adv.* i. 33. 19
 Iustiefie, *v.* to execute justice upon, to put to death, i. 185. 5; iustiffieit, *pt. t.* i. 389. 4; iustifieit, *pt. t.* i. 153. 5; iustifieing, *pr. p.* i. 183. 13; iustifeit, *pt. p.* i. 48. 27. Lat. *justificare*, to do justice to.
 Iustin, *sb.* jousting, or fighting in a tournament, i. 277. 17. See Justin.
 Jack, *sb.* a coat of defensive armour covered with leather, ii. 37. 15; jak, i. 400. 20; jake, i. 205. 11; iake, ii. 152. 28; jackis, *pl.* ii. 225. 20. Fr. *jaque*, *jacque*.
 Januar, *sb.* January, ii. 3. 9; Januare, ii. 1. 2; Januarii, ii. 165. 9; Januarij, ii. 166. 21; Januarj, ii. 186. 19
 Jeastis, *sb. pl.* joists, i. 251. 16; iestit, *v. pt. t.* joisted, i. 336. 7. O.Fr.
 See N.E.D. s. *v.* Joists; Jam. s. *v.* Jeest.
 Jelozie, *sb.* jealousy, i. 166. 33
 Jenett, *sb.* a jennet, a riding horse, ii. 98. 15. O.Fr. *Jenette*; Spanish *Jinete*; from Arabic *Zenata*. See Skeat.
 Jeopard, *v.* to put in peril, to risk, ii. 20. 17; joyperd, i. 142. 29; ieopard, i. 268. 8; jeopardie, *sb.* jeopardy, i. 187. 13; ieoparde, i. 321. 24; ieopardie, i. 115. 9
 Jesu, *pr. n.* Jesus, ii. 69. 16; Jessus, ii. 77. 34; Iesus, ii. 81. 29; Iessus, ii. 74. 13
 Jewellis, *sb. pl.* jewels, i. 66. 18; jowallis, i. 17. 13. See Iowellis.
 Jewis, *sb. pl.* Jews, ii. 67. 10; jowis, i. 392. 14
 Joyes, *sb. pl.* joys, bliss, ii. 223. 32
 Joyne, *v.* to join, i. 54. 32; joyned, *pt. p.* ii. 127. 25; joynning, *pr. p.* ii. 270. 29; junitt, *pt. t.* i. 235. 2. See Ioyne.
 Joyse, *v.* to enjoy, i. 113. 18; joysit, *pt. t.* i. 28. 16
 Judgment, *sb.* judgement, i. 21. 24
 Jugeit, *v. pt. t.* judged, i. 48. 15; judget, *pt. p.* i. 49. h. of ch.; judgit, *pt. p.* ii. 199. 25. See Iudge.
 Juin, *sb.* June, i. 378. 24; Juni, ii. 171. 4; Junij, ii. 171. 15.
 Julii, *sb.* July, i. 289. 9; Julij, ii. 205. 4
 Junitt. See Joyne.
 Jurisdiction, *sb.* jurisdiction, ii. 313. 31
 Justar, *sb.* joust, one engaged in a joust or tournament, i. 232. 15.
 Justified, *v. pt. p.* executed, ii. 50. 2; justifeit, i. 192. 10; justifeit, ii. 49. 19. See Iustifie.
 Justin, *sb.* jousting, tilting i. 233. h. of ch.; justing, i. 231. 35; justit, *v. pt. t.* i. 233. h. of ch.
 Kaise, *sb.* case, i. 61. 6
 Kaist, *v. pt. t.* cast, threw, i. 352. 24; kast, i. 141. 1. See Castis.
 Karthe, *sb.* error for Scart or Scrat, a hermaphrodite, i. 145. 20. Ch. xxxi. (contents) has skartht, *M.S.* I has scarcht. See Jam. s. *v.* Scarcht.
 Keep, *v.* ii. 151. 2; keip, i. 49. 10; keipe, i. 401. 8; keepit, *pt. t.* ii. 251. 9; keipit, i. 15. 18; keipt, i. 57. 6; kipit, ii. 94. 15; keipin, *pr. p.* i. 245. 17; keiping, i. 18. 6;

- keipit, *pt. p.* ii. 305. 15; keppit, i. 212. 12; keipt, *inf.* i. 168. 6
- Keeper, *sb.* governor, defender, i. 190. 11; keipar, i. 149. 2; keiper, i. 172. h. of ch.; keiparis, *pl.* i. 17. 16; keiperis, i. 143. 3
- Kein, *adj.* keen or sharp, i. 376. 19. "the thristell kein."
- Keip. See Keep.
- Keippis, *sb. pl.* caps, ii. 123. 30. "to our bischoppis keippis of gold."
- Ken, *v.* to know, acknowledge, i. 95. 18; kens, i. 285. 9; kend, *pt. p.* i. 6. 11; kynd, i. 194. 23. Icel. *kenna*, to know.
- Kendill, *v.* to kindle, i. 312. 7; kindill, i. 38. 10; kindlit, *pt. t. i.* 75. 18
- Keppit. See Keep.
- Keyis, *sb. pl.* keys, i. 23. 8
- Killit, *v. pt. t.* killed, ii. 100. 23
- Kine, *sb.* kin, i. 14. 12. A.S. *cinni*; Gael. *cinneadh* (in which *dh* is silent).
- Kind, *sb.* sort, i. 78. 5; kynd, i. 18. 25; kynde, i. 339. 16; kyndis, *pl.* ii. 76. 25. "of baitht the kyndis."
- Kindnes, *sb.* kindness, i. 38. 18; kyndnes, i. 17. 3
- Kingis, *sb. gen. sing.* of king, i. 14. 13; kingis, *pl. i.* i. 8; kinglie, *adj.* kingly, ii. 68. 14
- Kinisfolk, *sb.* kinsfolk, ii. 185. 8
- Kinisman, *sb.* kinsman, ii. 25. 25; kinsmane, i. 96. 7
- Kinking, *sb.* small barrel, ii. 254. 24. Jam. "Kinken." Spalding's Troubles, II. 295, "Kinkens of powder." Cf. German "*Kindeken*" (Engl. *Kilderkin*), the eighth part of a hoghead.
- Kinlie, *adv.* bravely, i. 75. 21: "bot his men did so kinlie"; kinelie, i. 75. N. 3.
- Kipit. See Keep.
- Kirk, *sb.* church, i. 17. 10; kirkis, *pl.* i. 29. 21; kirkheid, *sb.* head or top of the church, ii. 267. 10; kirklandis, *sb. pl.* church lands, ii. 284. 4; kirkmen, *sb. pl.* priests, i. 160. 9
- Kissit, *v. pt. t.* kissed, i. 359. 4
- Knaif, *sb.* knave, ii. 84. 3
- Knappis, *sb. pl.* knobs, i. 299. 30. "the knappis of his elbokkis."
- Knapsco, *sb.* a headpiece of armour, ii. 58. 30. See N. 6 and Jam. s. v. Knapscha.
- Knaw, *v.* to know, i. 19. 18; knawe, i. 272. 11; knaweth, ii. 60. 4; knawis, i. 285. 4; knawand, *pr. p.* i. 72. 2; knawin, i. 10. 18; knawing, i. 288. 19; knowand, ii. 4. 25; knawit, *pt. p.* ii. 65. 9; knawledg, *sb.* knowledge, i. 4. 19; knawledge, i. 34. 2
- Knawledg, *v.* to acknowledge, i. 308. 18; knawledge, ii. 65. 14. "Sanct James said knawledge your sins."
- Kneillit, *v. pt. t.* kneeled, i. 209. 14
- Kneis. See Knie.
- Knet, *v. pt. p.* knit, i. 117. 19; knitt, *pt. t. i.* 301. 13
- Knicht, *sb.* knight, i. 2. 7; knycht, i. 57. 26; knyght, i. 234. 12
- Knichtis, *pl.* i. 25. 24; knychtis, i. 59. 7; knyghtis, i. 235. 2; knichtlie, *adj.* knightly, i. 240. 27; knichtlyk, i. 243. 17; knychtlie, i. 163. 16; knyghtlie, i. 256. 30
- Knie, *sb.* knee, i. 117. 21; kneis, *pl.* i. 50. 4; kneys, i. 270. 9; knies, i. 60. 25
- Knitt. See Knet.
- Knock, *sb.* clock, ii. 305. 16; knok, ii. 83. 12. Jam. s. v. Knock.
- Knokit, *v. pt. t.* knocked, i. 174. 31
- Knot, *sb. m.* a group, i. 275. 20; knottis, *pl.* ii. 39. N. 1; knowis, ii. 39. 6. "devydit in tuo knowis or companieis."
- Know, *sb.* a knoll, hillock, i. 207. 5
- Knowand. See Knaw.
- Knowis. See Knot.
- Knyf, *sb.* knife, ii. 314. 28; knyff, ii. 315. 9
- Kow, *sb.* cow, i. 349. 5
- Kynd, *v.* See Ken.
- Kynd, Kyndis, *sb.* See Kind.
- Kyndlie, *adv.* kindly, i. 119. 11
- Kyndlie, "witth all wther kyndlie games"; prob. an error for "knichtlie," as in *M.S. I.* ii. 17. 7.
- Labor, *sb.* labour, occupation, i. 52. h. of ch.; laubor, i. 144. 7; laubour, i. 4. 9; laboris, *pl. i.* 16. 33; labouris, i. 282. 27; laubouris, i. 4. 5; lawbouris, i. 239. 26
- Labor, *v.* to labour, i. 281. 31; laubour, i. 90. 14; laborand, *pr. p.* i. 52. 14; lauborring, i. 373. 17; laubourand, ii. 200. 16; laubouring, i. 282. h. of ch.; laborit, *pt. t.* i. 62. 15; lauborit, i. 18. 12; lauborrit, i. 18. 15; laubourit, ii. 196. 9
- Laboraris, *sb. pl.* labourers, i. 395. 26;

- labouraris, i. 15. 34; laubouraris, ii. 273. 13; lawboraris, i. 52. 2
- Laik, *sb.* lack, i. 4. 13; lak, i. 263. 19; lake, *v.* to lack, to be wanting in, i. 103. 26; lacit, *pt. t.* ii. 95. 15; lackit, i. 234. 19; lakit, ii. 18. 5. See Inlaik.
- Ladderis. See Leddar.
- Ladding, *v. pr. p.* loading, ii. 279. 10; laidin, *pt. t.* ii. 60. 17; leiddin, ii. 273. 8; leidnit, *pt. p.* ii. 117. 10. Jam. *s. v.* Lade.
- Ladie, *sb.* lady, i. 266. 16; lady day, "the first lady day of this zeir"—the 25th March, ii. 205. 20: see Notes, p. 446; ladyes, *gen. sing.* ii. 210. 25; ladyis, i. 243. 5; ladyes, *pl.* ii. 124. 22; laydies, i. 240. 21; ladyis, i. 240. 17
- Laf, *sb.* the rest, remainder, ii. 110. 11; laif, i. 155. 16; laife, i. 166. 31; leave, ii. 121. 21; leive, i. 120. 22; leiwe, i. 14. 25. A.S. *lefan*, to leave; Icel. *leifa*. Allied to Lat. *linguo*.
- Laik. See Lack.
- Laine, *adj.* alone, ii. 90. 8; lane, ii. 90. 1. "thair lane"=by themselves, without help.
- Lair, *sb.* tomb, i. 154. 13
- Laird, *sb.* squire, owner of land, originally lord, i. 305. 10; lard, ii. 144. 30; lairdis, *pl.* ii. 203. 21. A.S. *hlaford*. See Jam. Skeat.
- Lairge, *adj.* large, i. 169. 7; learge, i. 142. 24; lairglie, *adv.* largely, i. 226. 22; largelie, i. 40. 1
- Lairit, *v. pt. t.* bogged, sunk in the mire, i. 405. 27. Dan. *leer*, mire.
- Lairum, *sb.* alarm, i. 300. 6
- Lait, *adv.* late, recently deceased, ii. 235. 32. "all of lait"=all too late. "lait king"—i.e., lately made king, i. 155. 31; leit, i. 157. 7. "leit king," late king, or who was till lately king; laittlie, lately, i. 2. 4; laittlie, i. 142. 2; latelie, i. 191. 3
- Lait, *v.* See Lat.
- Laith, *adj.* loath, unwilling, i. 115. 10; leath, i. 102. 7; laither, *comp.* ii. 35. 1; lather, i. 253. 2
- Lak. See Laik.
- Lambe, *sb.* a lamb, ii. 59. 3
- Lamentit, *v. pt. t.* lamented, i. 46. 2; lamentand, *pr. p.* i. 144. 22; lamentabill, *adj.* i. 60. 26; lamentatioun, *sb.* i. 369. 24; lementatioun, i. 327. 25; lamentatiouns, *sb. pl.* i. 172. 1
- Lammas, *sb.* 1st of August, ii. 206. 9
- Landin, *v. pr. p.* landing, i. 192. 5; landit, *pt. t.* i. 378. 24; landit, *pt. p.* ii. 104. 11
- Landis, *sb. pl.* lands, i. 18. 7
- Landit, *adj.* having property in land, i. 100. 15. "diuerse landit gentillmen."
- Landrent, *sb.* possession of, or revenues from, land, i. 254. 15
- Lang, *adj.* long, i. 5. 20; langar, *comp.* longer, i. 120. 15; langer, i. 96. 11
- Langage, *sb.* language, i. 138. 18; langagis, *pl.* i. 233. 20
- Lange, *prep.* along, ii. 164. 3; langest, ii. 165. 19. "gang langest the coist." Langleanis, ii. 165. N. 13; langis, ii. 264. 5; langlines, ii. 213. 26. "langlines the coist."
- Langsum, *adj.* long, i. 102. 24
- Lap. See Leip.
- Lape, *sb.* outlying part (of an army), i. 314. 28. "wpoun the lape and winge of the laird of Ballclucheis feild." Cf. Lap = skirt (of a garment).
- Lard. See Laird.
- Lase, *sb.* lass, girl, i. 407. 13. Vern. —Lad and lass and the diminutives laddie and lassie are correlatives from the same root, probably A.S. "levde" (?) youth.
- Lasour, *sb.* leisure, i. 195. 16; lasour, i. 370. 20; lasure, ii. 58. 3; lessur, ii. 84. 5. O.Fr. *leisere*; Fr. *loisir*.
- Lat, *v.* to let, allow, i. 25. 8; i. 44. 12; "menitt sic thing lat be to speik of the samin"=thought of such a thing much less to speak of it; lait, i. 102. 35; lattand, *pr. p.* i. 252. 17; luit, *pt. t.* i. 117. 13; lut, i. 371. 1; lute, i. 288. 23; lutte, ii. 103. 17; lattin, *pt. p.* i. 26. 26; lutt, ii. 140. 15
- Latelie. See Lait.
- Lather. See Laith.
- Lattin, *sb.* latin, i. 349. 18; lattine, i. 249. 8
- Lattin, *v.* See Lat.
- Laubor. See Labor.
- Lauch, *v.* to laugh, ii. 68. 28; lauche, i. 19. 7; leuche, *pt. t.* i. 250. 3; lewche, i. 249. 17; lauched, ii. 68. 26;lauching, *pr. p.* ii. 68. 27; lauchter, *sb.* laughter, i. 408. 1
- Lauchfull, *adj.* lawful, i. 130. 27; laughfull, i. 64. 21; lawfull, ii. 62. 10; lauchfullie, *adv.* lawfully, i. 133. 7. See Lesum.

- Laude, *sb.* praise, i. 107. 24; laudis, *pl.* i. 108. 4
- Lawis, *sb.* *pl.* laws, i. 4. 27
- Law, *sb.* hill, generally with some local designation prefixed, ii. 80. 2. O.E. *hlaw*.
- Law, *adj.* low, i. 193. 35; lawer, *comp.* lower, i. 80. 23; "to bear the lawer sail" = to play humble, ii. 14. 1. See *Intron.*, p. cxliv.
- Lawtie, *adj.* loyalty, i. 43. 26
- Layd, *v.* *pt. t.* of lay, i. 312. 6; layed, *pt. t.* ii. 23. 34; layit, *pt. t.* i. 295. 22; led, *pt. t.* i. 54. 5; layand, *pr. p.* i. 125. 15; laid, *pt. p.* i. 82. 6; laide, i. 234. 11; layd, i. 393. 17
- Laydies. See *Ladie*.
- Leaderis, *sb.* *pl.* leaders, i. 206. 25; leadderis, i. 412. 2; ledaris, i. 206. 22. See *Leid*, *v.*
- Leall, *adj.* leal, true, i. 371. 18; leill, i. 4. 5; leillellie, *adv.* loyally, i. 21. 4
- Learge. See *Laige*.
- Learn, *v.* to learn, instruct, i. 8. 10; leirne, i. 152. h. of ch.; leir, i. 233. 13; leirand, *pr. p.* ii. 130. 20; leirnitt, *pt. t.* i. 160. 5; learneing, *sb.* learning, i. 116. 25; leirning, i. 350. 27; leirned, *adj.* learned, i. 159. 23; leirnit, i. 160. 12; leirnitt, ii. 130. 32
- Leath. See *Laith*.
- Leathir, *sb.* leather, i. 117. 20
- Leavand. See *Leif*, to leave.
- Leave, *sb.* See *Laf*.
- Leawis, *sb.* *pl.* leaves, i. 376. 22
- Lecence, *sb.* permission, i. 186. 3; liecence, ii. 173. 23
- Led, *v.* *pt. p.* See *Layd*.
- Ledaris, *sb.* See *Leaderis*.
- Leddar, *sb.* ladder, i. 412. 18; ladderis, *pl.* ii. 170. 24; ledaris, ii. 170. 17; leddaris, i. 212. 11; ledderis, ii. 83. 25
- Lede. See *Leid*.
- Leder, *v.* to scale, to place ladders against for the purpose of ascending, ii. 83. 26; "gat ledderis to leder the wall"; leddering, *pr. p.* ii. 252. 26; lederit, *pt. t.* ii. 170. 17; ledderit, *pt. t.* ii. 303. 13
- Ledge, *sb.* liege, i. 34. 8; ledges, *pl.* i. 38. 1; ledgis, i. 172. 4; legis, i. 28. 21; leidges, i. 137. 16; liegis, i. 93. 29
- Legacie, *sb.* legacy, i. 253. 24
- Legacie, *sb.* legation, i. 248. 33
- Legat, *sb.* legate, i. 248. 31; leggit, i. 247. h. of ch.; legatis-schip, *sb.* legateship, i. 290. 22
- Lege, *sb.* leg, i. 258. 13; legis, *pl.* i. 233. 9
- Legis. See *Ledge*.
- Leiching, *sb.* leeching, doctoring, i. 209. 15
- Leichorie, *sb.* lechery, i. 280. 22; licherie, i. 158. 22; leichorous, *adj.* lecherous, i. 157. 27
- Leid, *sb.* load, ii. 105. 22; leiddis, *pl.* ii. 105. 17
- Leid, *sb.* language, i. 285. 3; i. 152. h. of ch. "to leirne the leid."
- Leid, *sb.* lead, i. 61. 6
- Leid, *v.* to lead, conduct, ii. 92. 13; leiddand, *pr. p.* ii. 124. 20; leade, *pt. t.* i. 45. 17; lede, i. 176. 15; leid, ii. 152. 19; leid, i. 269. h. of ch.; leiding, *sb.* putting forth, i. 225. 2
- Leiddin. See *Ladding*.
- Leidges. See *Ledge*.
- Leidstarne, *sb.* loadstar, i. 277. 7; lode sterne, i. 277. N. 8
- Leif, *v.* to leave, i. 34. 9; leive, i. 304. h. of ch.; leavand, *pr. p.* i. 33. 13; levand, i. 261. 19; leving, i. 122. 5; lef, *pt. t.* ii. 162. 7; leift, i. 122. 9
- Leif, *sb.* leave, permission, i. 323. 11; leiwe, i. 197. 34
- Leif, *v.* to live, i. 50. 1; leive, i. 151. 19; leiwe, i. 30. 26; liue, ii. 156. 19; liwe, i. 7. 26; leiffis, *pr. t.* i. 77. 7; leives, i. 13. 7; livis, i. 3. 16; leifand, *pr. p.* i. 221. 6; leiving, i. 4. 4; levand, i. 86. 6; lewand, i. 55. 26; liveand, i. 9. 26; leiffitt, *pt. t.* i. 47. 5; leiwit, ii. 295. 28; liwet, i. 6. 14; leivit, *pt. p.* ii. 223. 21; leiweit, ii. 8. 21
- Leifand, *adj.* living, i. 35. 21; lewand, i. 140. 11
- Leiffar, *adv.* rather, more willingly, i. 350. 7; lever, i. 355. 14
- Leiffing, *sb.* livelihood, ii. 47. 23; leving, i. 228. 11; lewing, ii. 173. 7; liweingis, *pl.* ii. 298. 27
- Leifray, *sb.* livery, or uniform, i. 273. 16
- Leiftennand, *sb.* one holding the place of another, a lieutenant, i. 193. 24; lewtennent, i. 153. 16; liuftennant, i. 235. h. of ch.; liuftennent, i. 162. h. of ch.; lufetenntent, ii. 155. 11; luffetenntent, i. 403. Mar.; lufftennand, i. 403. h. of ch.; luiftennand, i. 396. h. of ch.; luiftennent, i. 73. h. of ch.; lutennent, i. 396. 15; luvetenntent, ii. 231.

- 20; luvtennand, ii. 267. 18; lwtennent, i. 155. 10; luffetennentis, *pl.* i. 404. 10; luftennandis, i. 412. 2; lutennentis, i. 72. 19; luvetennandis, ii. 255. 33. Fr. *lieutenant* — *lieu* and *tenant*, holding.
- Leigis. See Ledge and Lige.
- Leill, Leillellie. See Leall.
- Leinitt, *v. pt. t.* leaned, i. 258. 24
- Leip, *v.* to leap, i. 45. 14; lap, *pt. t.* i. 182. 11; lape, *pt. t.* i. 176. 20; loupand, *pr. p.* i. 197. 5. Jam. s. *v.* Loup.
- Leirned. See Learne.
- Leis, *v. pr. t.* lies, makes a false statement, ii. 131. 7
- Leisemaiestie, *sb.* high treason, i. 160. 24; leismaiestie, i. 347. 9; leismaiestie, i. 353. 21; liesmaiestie, i. 96. 32; leismaiesties, *pl.* i. 382. 28. Lat. *laesus* — *laedere*, to hurt, and *majestas*.
- Leist, *adj.* least, i. 43. 19
- Leist, *conj.* lest, i. 43. 23
- Leit, *adj.* late, i. 92. 4
- Leive. See Laf.
- Leiving. See Leif.
- Lementatioun. See Lamentit.
- Lenallie, *adv.* lineally, i. 107. 6
- Lenth, *sb.* length, i. 91. 11
- Lentrone, *sb.* Lent, ii. 142. 20; lentroun, ii. 53. 19. Jam. s. *v.* Lentren.
- Lepping, *sb.* leaping, i. 340. 5
- Les, *adv.* less, i. 6. 8; les, *adj.* i. 290. 33; lese, i. 202. 15
- Lesage, *sb.* minority, i. 149. 11; lesage, i. 290. 33; lese aige, i. 394. 34
- Lesingis, *sb. pl.* lies, i. 137. h. of ch.; ii. 45. N. 1
- Lessone, *sb.* lesson, i. 209. 34
- Lessouns, *prob.* for "lesingis," lies, ii. 45. 10
- Lessur. See Lasour.
- Lest, *v.* to last, continue, i. 322. 33; lastit, *pt. t.* i. 96. 11; lestit, ii. 273. 19; lesting, *adj.* lasting, i. 370. 10
- Lesum, *adj.* lawful, permissible, i. 308. 15; liesome, ii. 128. 2; lesumlie, *adv.* lawfully, i. 231. 16
- Letter, evidently an error, ii. 112. 1: "to mak tham selfis ane letter hand."
- Lettir, *sb.* letter, epistle, i. 90. 24; lettaris, *pl.* i. 257. 1; letteris, to proclame letteris = to make proclamation, i. 15. 27; "to learne lettres" = to be instructed, i. 153. 13
- Leuche, *adj.* low as to situation, ii. 38. 3; lewche, ii. 38. 13; leuchest, *sup.* lowest, ii. 89. 29
- Leuche, *v.* See Lauch.
- Levand. See Leif.
- Levar, *sb.* liver, i. 233. 24. "the langest levar" — *i. e.*, the survivor.
- Leving, *v. pr. p.*, should be "lening" = leaning, i. 112. 27: "leving wpoun ane brukill stafe." I has "leaneing."
- Leving, Lewing. See Leiffing.
- Lewand. See Leif, to live.
- Lewche. See Lauch.
- Lewtennant. See Leiftennant.
- Ley, *adj.* lay, ii. 68. 8. "evirie ley man is ane preist."
- Liand. See Ly.
- Liaris, *sb. pl.* liars, ii. 211. 2
- Lib, *sb.* pound of money, ii. 180. N. 3
- Liberaliete, *sb.* liberality, i. 286. 37; liberallite, i. 277. 7
- Licht, *sb.* light, i. 5. 18
- Licht, *v.* to alight, dismount, i. 275. 24; light, ii. 31. 16; lyght, i. 234. 31; lichtit, *pt. t.* i. 248. 28; lychtit, i. 205. 3; lichtit, *pt. p.* i. 90. 34; lyghtit, i. 235. 2
- Lichtlie, *v.* to belittle, despise, ii. 207. 24; lightlieit, *pt. t.* i. 84. 17; lightlit, i. 68. 28; lichtlied, *pt. p.* ii. 10. 13; lichtlieit, i. 110. 29; lichtleit, ii. 131. 24; lyghtlieit, i. 34. 13
- Liddis, *sb. pl.* i. 299. 31. "the liddis of his kneis" — *i. e.*, caps of his knees, patellæ.
- Liecentious, *adj.* licentious, i. 65. 15
- Lieing, *sb.* lying, falsehood, i. 138. 19
- Liesome. See Lesum.
- Lift, *sb.* the sky, ii. 80. 7. A.S. *lyft*, air, sky.
- Liftit, *v. pt. t.* lifted, raised, ii. 165. 16
- Lige, *sb.* league, compact, i. 87. 13; leigis, *pl.* i. 93. 21
- Light, *adj.* trifling, i. 48. 4: "ane light suspitioun"; lyght, not heavily armed, ii. 178. 5: "lyght horsemen."
- Lightit, *v. pt. t.* lighted, i. 336. 17
- Lightlieit. See Lichtlie.
- Limmaris. See Lymmer.
- Linage, *sb.* lineage, i. 372. 11
- Lippen, *v.* to trust, ii. 35. 29: "lippen into" = put confidence in; lippnit, *pt. t.* ii. 257. 21
- List, *v. pt. t.* listed, desired, i. 282. 21. A.S. *lystan*; Icel. *lyst*, pleasure.
- Listis, *sb. pl.* ground enclosed for a combat, i. 234. 22. "within the lists of Edinburgh." See Notes, vol. ii. p. 373
- Litill, *adj.* little, i. 6. 1; littill, i. 21. 8; lytill, i. 153. 19; lyttill, i. 56. 7

- Liue, Liveand, Livis. See Leif, to live.
 Liues. See Lyf.
 Liweingis. See Leiffing.
 Liwet. See Leif, to live.
 Loch, *sb.* loch, lake, ii. 176. 10
 Lofit, *v. pt. p.* provided with lofts or stories, i. 336. 7
 Loissit. See Lose.
 Lokit, *v. pt. t.* locked, i. 326. 7.
 Lone, *sb.* provisions, ii. 316. 18. "in feir of weir . . . with fourtie dayes lone"; "cf. witht XL. dayis wictuall," i. 330. 14. M.E. from A.S. *lain*.
 Looke, *v.* to look, i. 290. 20; luik, i. 6. 7; luikand, *pr. p.* i. 332. 20; luikit, *pt. t.* i. 358. 22; lukit, i. 199. 10
 Lordis, *sb. gen. sing.* Lord's, ii. 131. 18
 Lorde, *sb.* lord, i. 204. 20; lordis, *pl.* i. 6. 27; lordschip, *sb.* lordship, i. 10. 28; lordschipe, i. 64. 25; lordschippis, *pl.* i. 62. 31; lordschippis, ii. 66. 22
 Los, *sb.* loss, ii. 294. 5; lose, i. 35. 19
 Lose, *v.* i. 76. 1; loissit, *pt. p.* lost, i. 135. 12; lossit, *pt. p.* i. 108. 14; loussit, *pt. t.* i. 122. 1
 Loude, *adj.* loud, ii. 99. 32
 Loue, *sb.* love. i. 36. 18; lowe, i. 239. 5; luf, i. 328. 25; lufe, i. 222. 27; luffe, i. 362. 30; luife, i. 9. 16; luiffe, i. 198. 12; lue, i. 255. h. of ch.; luwe, ii. 7. 4
 Loue, *v.* to love, i. 37. 7; lowis, *pr. t.* ii. 59. 31; luife, i. 3. 7; luifis, i. 3. 9; luf, i. 3. N. 4; loueit, *pt. t.* i. 241. 8; lowed, i. 169. 5; lowit, i. 162. 5; luffit, *pt. p.* i. 60. 22
 Loune, *sb.* a loon, a worthless fellow, i. 85. 32; lownis, *pl.* ii. 9. 23
 Loupand. See Leip.
 Lous, *adj.* loose, free, ii. 24. 31; i. 197. 22. "ane lous man," *i.e.*, a man uncontrolled by moral restraints.
 Louse, *v.* to loose, release, i. 135. 24; looseth, *pr. t.* ii. 68. 25; lowsit, *pt. p.* ii. 8. 17; lowssit, *pt. p.* i. 226. 6
 Lowaris, *sb. pl.* lovers. i. 371. 18; lowearis, i. 158. 14; loweris, i. 103. 20
 Lowein, *adj.* loving, i. 193. 3; lowing, i. 370. 2
 Lowelie, *adj.* lowly, humble, i. 384. 20: "lowelie and ressonabill desyre"; luwlie, i. 384. N. 4
 Lowesum, *adj.* lovely, amiable, i. 277. 16
 Lowis. See Loue.
 Lowsit. See Louse.
 Luchier, *sb.* lucre, ii. 59. 30
 Ludg, *sb.* a lodge, small house, ii. 318. 10; ludge, ii. 318. 6; ludge, *v.* to lodge, i. 231. 25; ludgeit, *pt. t.* ii. 222. 30; ludgit, *pt. p.* i. 186. 31; ludgeing, *sb.* lodging, i. 281. 9; ludging, i. 343. 26; lwdg-ing, i. 343. 33; ludgeingis, *pl.* i. 283. 6
 Luf. See Loue.
 Lufetennent. See Leiftennand.
 Luife. See Loue.
 Luikand, luikit. See Looke.
 Luistie, *adj.* lusty, i. 277. 16; lustie, i. 133. 2
 Luit. See Lat.
 Lunt, *sb.* a match-cord used for firing cannon, ii. 254. 25. Ger. *lunte*; Sw. *hunta*.
 Lurdane, *adj.* heavy, clownish, i. 222. 13; lurdanis, *sb. pl.* clownish fellows, blockheads, i. 220. 25; lurdans, i. 221. 10. O.Fr. *lourdin*—lourd, heavy.
 Lustis, *sb. pl.* lusts, i. 383. 8
 Lut, Lute. See Lat.
 Luve letter, *sb.* love-letter, i. 255. h. of ch.
 Luvtennand. See Leiftennand.
 Luwe. See Loue.
 Ly, *v.* to lie or rest, i. 86. 11; lyis, *pr. t.* i. 105. 6; liand, *pr. p.* i. 268. 7; lyand, i. 31. 25
 Lyf, *sb.* life, i. 67. 18; ii. 190. 20, N. 3. "nane beleiwit her lyf," *i.e.*, no one believed that she could live; lyfe, i. 33. 24; i. 37. 5. "on lyfe"—alive; lyff, i. 244. 26; i. 275. 29; lyffe, i. 17. 28; lyue, i. 46. 13; lyve, i. 199. 15; lyues, *pl.* i. 35. 28; lyffis, i. 30. 22; lyues, i. 65. 11; lyves, ii. 283. 34; lyweis, i. 373. 17; lywes, i. 60. 9
 Lyfetyeme. *sb.* lifetime, i. 55. 9; lyfetyeme, i. 140. 17; lyfetyemes, i. 239. 8
 Lfyrentis, *sb. pl.* liferents, ii. 311. 22
 Lyghtlieit. See Lichtlie.
 Lyk, *adj.* like, i. 1. 14; lykas, *adv.* like as, i. 21. 7; lykeas, i. 318. 30; lyklike, likely, i. 51. 26; lyker, more likely, i. 178. 7; lykewayse, *adv.* likewise, i. 305. 10; lykewise, i. 234. 5; lykewyse, i. 287. 13; lykwyse, i. 221. 8
 Lykit, *v. pt. t.* liked, i. 313. 8
 Lykmaner, like manner, ii. 12. 25. "in lykmaner."
 Lyme, *sb.* lime, i. 229. 13. Lyme pottis (mil.), vessels filled with

- quicklime to pour upon assailants in a siege.
- Lymmer, *sb.* a worthless fellow, i. 42. 18; limmaris, *pl.* i. 18. 13; lymmeris, i. 123. 19. See Jam. Limmar.
- Lynning, *sb.* linen, i. 258. 12
- Lyone, *sb.* lion, symbol for Scotland, i. 376. 21; lyoun, i. 2. 10
- Lytil. See Litill.
- Ma, *sb.* man, "na ma"—*i.e.*, no man, i. 171. 16
- Ma, *adj.* and *adv.* more, i. 25. 5; mae, i. 119. 35; mair, i. 14. 12; mar, i. 41. 22; mo, i. 215. 30; moe, ii. 219. 32; moir, i. 6. 8; mor, ii. 33. 13
- Mache, *v.* to match, compete with, i. 236. 13. O.E. *macche*.
- Made, *adj.* mad, ii. 6. N. 4
- Magestie, *sb.* majesty, ii. 262. 19; maestie, i. 36. 13; maestieis, *gen. sing.*, i. 126. 10; maesty, i. 59. 16
- Magistrat, *adj.* having the authority of a magistrate, ii. 60. 13. "the ciuill and magistrat law"; magistratt, *sb.* magistrate, ruler, i. 18. 17; maistrat, i. 293. 15; magistratis, *pl.* i. 14. 15; magistrattis, i. 15. 15; maistratis, i. 42. 6; maistratis, i. 40. 33
- Magneficence, *sb.* magnificence, i. 80. 27; magnificence, i. 76. 24; magnificentlie, *adv.* i. 381. 21; magnificientlie, i. 112. 13
- Maid, *adj.*, ii. 301. 21. "na maid wark," *i.e.*, no made-up, or artificially prepared, work or article.
- Maidin, *sb.* maiden, i. 47. 12; meadins, *pl.* ii. 141. 11
- Maij, *sb.* month of May, i. 296. N. 2
- Maike, *sb.* match, equal, i. 288. 9. "he left not his maike behind him."
- Maile, *adj.* male, i. 145. h. of ch.; maill, i. 62. 20
- Maillis, *sb. pl.* duties payable to a superior, i. 163. 28. "rentis and maillis." See Jam. s. v. 'Mail,' tribute.
- Mailzie, *sb.*, the links of which a coat of mail is made, i. 274. 5. See Haberschowins.
- Maine, *sb.* mane, hair, i. 73. N. 4
- Maine, *adj.* i. 337. 3. "maine breid" = almond bread, i. 337. N. 2; but prob. same as *pain-demaine*, bread of the finest quality. Cf. Manchet. See Jam. s. v. Mane.
- Maintened. See Mantaine.
- Maior, *adj.* major, principal, i. 45. h. of ch.
- Mair, *sb.* mayor, ii. 116. 25. Mair—Gaelic, maor—was, in Scotland, equivalent to our sheriff's officer. See Innes, 'Scotch Legal Antiquities,' p. 78
- Mair, *adv.* See Ma, *adj.*
- Mairchall, *sb.* marshal, i. 259. 9; marschell, i. 265. 30
- Mairchit. See Marche, *v.*
- Mairiage, *sb.* marriage, i. 45. h. of ch.; mairiaige, i. 24. 23; marage, i. 59. Mar.; maraige, i. 377. h. of ch.; mareage, i. 122. N. 1; mariaige, i. 61. h. of ch.; mariaige, i. 363. 16; marieag, i. 245. Mar.; marieage, i. 47. 26; marieaig, i. 364. 15; marieaige, i. 189. 2; marige, i. 377. Mar.
- Mairover, *adv.* moreover, ii. 62. 3; mairovir, ii. 67. 1; mair ower, i. 101. 11
- Maisone, *sb.* mason, i. 176. 12; maisonne, i. 176. 8; maissone, i. 173. 22; maissouns, *pl.* i. 173. 17; messouns, i. 354. 4. Fr. *maçon*.
- Maist, *adj. sup.* and *adv.* most, i. 3. 13; meist, i. 14. 4; moist, ii. 143. N. 3; moneist, i. 98. 5
- Maist, *sb.* I "Maister," N. 2, ii. 90. 5. "was maist deyvsser to thame."
- Maister, *sb.* master, i. 88. N. 1; maisteris, *gen. sing.* i. 40. 26; maisteris, *pl.* i. 124. 33
- Maistres, *sb.* mistress, i. 381. 31; maistris, ii. 159. 12
- Mak, *v.* to make, give, i. 21. 3; "mak lang," *i.e.*, make [the tow] longer, i. 187. 26; makand, *pr. p.* i. 92. 32; makis, *pr. t.* i. 10. 2; maid, *pt. p.* i. 3. 8; meid, *pt. t.* ii. 290. Mar.; meid, *pt. p.* i. 14. 15
- Makar, author, ii. 312. 33; makeris, *pl.* makers, i. 354. 4
- Makdome, *sb.* form, i. 273. 19; "of makdome" = in appearance.
- Malancholie, *sb.* melancholy, i. 3. 4; melancolie, i. 409. 24; melancollie, i. 361. 21
- Malefactouris, *sb. pl.* malefactors, i. 66. 8
- Maliece, *sb.* malice, ii. 60. 20; mallice, i. 287. 25; maliciouslie, *adv.* i. 235. 4; malicius, *adj.* ii. 62. 19
- Maledictionis, *sb. pl.* maledictions, ii. 60. 19

- Malignit, *v. pt. t.* maligned, spoke evil, ii. 85. 22
- Man, *v. pr. t.* must, i. 117. 28; mon, *pr. t. i.* 221. 26. See Jam. s. v. Mon.
- Man, *v.* to supply with men, to garrison, ii. 281. 21; manit, *pt. t.* ii. 197. 29; manit, *pt. p.* ii. 204. 14; manitt, i. 288. 21
- Man, *sb.* ii. 177. 20; "all maner of man," mane, i. 80. 12; manes, *gen. sing.* i. 110. N. 3; manis, i. 24. 22; mans, i. 74. 21; manis, *pl.* ii. 242. 1; meanis, *gen. pl.* i. 143. 30; menes, i. 70. N. 3; menis, i. 25. 1; mennes, i. 38. 18
- Manassingis, *sb. pl.* menaces, ii. 58. 8
- Mane, *sb.* manner, i. 246. 15: "but ony mane of trubill"; maner, i. 1. 15; maneris, *pl.* deportment, i. 163. 13
- Manefast, *adj.* manifest, i. 22. 16; maniefast, i. 42. 18; menifest, i. 135. 5; manifestlie, *adv.* ii. 58. 12; manefest, *v.* to manifest, show, ii. 58. 25
- Manfull, *adj.* manful, i. 133. 13; manfullie, *adv.* manfully, i. 24. 7
- Manheid, *sb.* manhood, courage, i. 14. 4; man heid, i. 107. 4
- Manie, *adj.* many, i. 96. 14; maney, i. 145. 14; mone, ii. 60. 21; money, i. 10. 10; mony, i. 15. 25
- Manis, *sb. pl.* mains, home farm, i. 226. 1. "the manis of Kirkforther."
- Manitt. See Man, *v.*
- Mankynd, *sb.* mankind, i. 128. 33
- Manlie, *adj.* manly, i. 106. N. 4; manlines, *sb.* ii. 303. 19
- Manrentis, *sb. pl.* i. 42. 2. "landis of manrentis" = lands held by vassals whom the superior could summon to service in time of war. O.E. *maunreden*, homage.
- Mansteid, *adj.* furnished with men, i. 288. N. 1: "so weill arteilzerit and mansteid"; man steid, i. 228. 2. See Man.
- Mantaine, *v.* to maintain, hold, i. 39. 30; mantein, i. 110. 24; manteine, i. 165. 18; mentaine, ii. 283. 20; manteining, *pr. p.* i. 183. 24; mantening, *pr. p.* i. 42. 12; menteining, *pr. p.* i. 149. 5; menteneing, *pr. p.* i. 106. N. 4; maintained, *pt. t.* ii. 223. 15; maintainit, *pt. t.* i. 25. 5; mantenit, *pt. t.* i. 46. 30; mantenit, *pt. p.* i. 170. 22; menteined, *pt. t.* i. 15. 24; mentenit, *pt. t.* i. 31. 2; mantenance, *sb.* ii. 283. 24; mantening, i. 387. 25; mantinance, i. 136. 6; mentiner, *sb.* upholder, ii. 223. 14; manteinaris, *pl.* i. 309. 11; manteinners, i. 52. 7; mantenneris, i. 37. 10
- Mante, *sb.* lie, charge of falsehood, ii. 48. 4; mantie, I, ii. 48. N. 1. "gif the lie and mante"; prob. shortened form of Fr. *dementi*.
- Manteinaris. See Mantaine.
- Maracle, *sb.* miracle. ii. 40. 29; meraikill, i. 257. h. of ch.; mirakill, i. 258. Mar.
- Marage. See Mariage.
- Marcas, *sb.* market, i. 260. 6; marcatt, i. 15. 28; mercat, ii. 195. 2; mercatt, ii. 200. 31; marcattis, *pl.* ii. 290. 5; mercattis, ii. 213. 24; marcatt, *adj.* marketable, ii. 320. 1; mercat, ii. 319. 33
- Marchand, *sb.* merchant, i. 267. 24; mearchand, i. 267. 21; merchand, ii. 315. 3; marchandis, *pl.* i. 268. 3; marchantis, ii. 135. 23; merchandis, ii. 11. 2; merchantis, ii. 273. 14; marchandice, *sb.* merchandise, ii. 65. 27; marchandis, i. 226. 10; merchandis, ii. 216. 7
- Marche, *sb.* the month of March, i. 333. 26; marsh, ii. 106. 27; merche, ii. 225. 14
- Marche, *v.* to march, cause to march, ii. 96. 34; marchand, *pr. p.* i. 83. 30; marchant, ii. 37. 18; mearchant, i. 270. 23; mairchit, *pt. p.* i. 247. 13; marchit, i. 198. 29; merchit, i. 119. 25
- Marcie, *sb.* mercy, i. 50. 9; mercie, i. 68. 6; mercye, i. 150. 20; marciefull, *adj.* i. 109. 14; merciefull, i. 128. 16; mercyfull, ii. 314. 32
- Mareage, Mariage. See Mariage.
- Marie, *v.* to marry, i. 47. 22; marrie, i. 351. 13; mareis, *pr. t. i.* 101. h. of ch.; mairieit, *pt. t.* i. 58. 11; mareit, *pt. t.* i. 113. h. of ch.; married, ii. 207. 33; marieit, *pt. t.* i. 57. 26; mariet, i. 24. 21; maryed, *pt. t.* ii. 132. 26; maryet, ii. 207. 28; maryit, ii. 275. 24
- Marienaris, *sb. pl.* mariners, i. 216. 9; marinaris, i. 226. 15; marineris, ii. 11. 2
- Mark, *sb.* blow, death wound, i. 319. 27
- Mark, *sb.* a merk — Scottish coin, value, 13s. 4d. Scots, 13½d. sterling, ii. 227. 1; markis, *pl.* i. 27. 5
- Mark, *adj.* mirk, dark, i. 405. 34;

- mirk, i. 31. 14; mirkness, *sb.* i. 276. 1; Icel. *myrkr*, dark.
- Markit, *v. pt. t.* marked, i. 319. 26.
- Marmaiden, *sb.* mermaid, ii. 193. 4
- Marrow, *sb.* a mate, an equal, wife, companion, ii. 132. 26; friend, i. 193. 23; opponent, i. 234. 27, i. 347. 26; equal, i. 174. 27, i. 331. 3; marrowis, *pl.* opponents, ii. 39. 24
- Marsh. See Marche.
- Marter, *sb.* martyr, ii. 82. 6; marter-dome, *sb.* martyrdom, ii. 57. 22
- Martiall, *adj.* martial, i. 104. 6; mertiall, i. 130. 22
- Marvalous, *adj.* marvelous, i. 69. 4; marvalus, i. 67. 1; mervalus, i. 138. 23; merwellois, i. 361. 14; merwellous, i. 18. 27
- Marvell, *sb.* marvel, ii. 43. 32; marwell, i. 233. 1; mervell, i. 107. 24; marvellis, *pl.* i. 145. 14; merwellis, i. 259. 16; marvell, *v. pr. t.* to marvel, wonder, i. 293. 28; marwell, i. 293. 16; mervell, ii. 89. 21; mervellis, i. 131. 25; merwell, i. 148. 12; marvellit, *pt. t.* ii. 90. 8; marweled, i. 361. 8; marwellit, i. 361. 5; merwellit, i. 90. 35
- Maryed See Marie.
- Mass, *sb.* mace, i. 243. 12; maseris, *pl.* i. 374. 23
- Massacar, *sb.* massacre, ii. 291. Mar.
- Massie, *adj.* massive, i. 333. 11; "massie wark," *i.e.*, buildings consisting of large masses of heavy material.
- Mastis, *sb. pl.* masts, i. 251. 20
- Mater, *sb.* matter, affair, i. 214. 9; materis, *pl.* i. 34. 3; matteris, i. 11. 12
- Matrimoney, *sb.* matrimony, i. 48. 13
- Matrounis, *sb. pl.* matrons, i. 146. 4
- Matulat, *adj.*, prob. error for "maculat," spotted, blotched, ii. 43. 27. "grew so matulat in anger." O.Fr. *macule*, Lat. *maculatus*, spotted.
- Mavasie, *sb.* Malmsey wine, i. 186. 9; mallvesie, i. 337. 1; mawesie, i. 186. N. 1. O.E. *malvesie*, Fr. *malvoisie*, It. *malvasia*, from *Malvasia*, in the Morea.
- Mayan, *sb.* a kind of cannon; a piece of ordnance, now called a four-pounder, and which is ten feet long (James's Mil. Dict.), i. 251. 27, i. 251. N. 5; myans, *pl.* i. 331. 4. O.Fr. *moyenne*, *moyen*, middle (sized). See Jam. *s.v.* Moyan; also Encycl. Brit. Moyens.
- Me, *pron.* my, ii. 155. 9
- Meaine, *sb.* moan, lamentation, i. 150. 1; meane, i. 286. 28; mon, ii. 280. 26; mone, ii. 165. 1; means, *pl.* i. 355. 24
- Mean, *sb.* means, way, design, influence, ii. 20. 21; meane, i. 165. h. of ch.; mein, i. 118. 28; meine, design, i. 115. 16; moyan, influence, ii. 3. 23; moyance, i. 284. 19; moyane, i. 108. 29; moyen, influence, i. 51. 7; myane, i. 16. 13; meanes, *pl.* i. 170. 1; i. 164. 1; menis, i. 156. 12; mens, ii. 147. 3; moyanis, i. 193. 12; moyans, i. 331. 10; moyenis, i. 165. 17: "mak thair moyenis witht him"=negotiate with him; moyens, i. 397. 5: "had moyens thairof"=had means of knowing; myanis, ii. 142. 24; myans, i. 266. 11: "havand no forsight nor myans in the contrie." Fr. *moyen*.
- Mean tyme, *adv.* meantime, i. 15. 15; meane tyme, i. 62. 13; meanetyme, i. 128. 11; meantyme, i. 22. 17; mein tyme, i. 91. 11; meintyme, i. 14. 11; mentyme, ii. 187. 14
- Meane, *adj.* low, humble, i. 65. 5
- Meanis. See Man, *sb.*
- Mearchand. See Marchand.
- Meassoure, *sb.* measure, i. 13. 7
- Meate, *sb.* meat, food, i. 249. 4; meit, i. 237. 19; meitt, i. 116. 17; meittis, *pl.* i. 244. 9
- Meat, *v.* to meet, ii. 167. 34; meit, i. 41. 2; meitand, *pr. p.* ii. 99. 21; mett, *pt. p.* ii. 139. 31
- Meatest, *adj. sup.* most meet, fittest, i. 316. 1
- Meddill, *v.* to meddle, fight, i. 164. N. 1; mell, i. 164. 14; melling, *pr. p.* ii. 136. 4; mellis, *pr. t.* i. 11. 8; meddillit, *pt. t.* ii. 27. 22; mellit, *pt. t.* i. 57. 22; meddiling, *sb.* ii. 207. 15. O.Fr. *medlee*, *melle*. Fr. *mélée*. Cf. E. "Medley."
- Mediatour, *sb.* mediator, ii. 70. 24; medieatour, i. 309. 25; mediatouris, *pl.* ii. 13. 27; medieatouraris, i. 309. 22
- Mediecein, *sb.* medicine, i. 235. 17; medicianaris, *sb. pl.* physicians, i. 362. 25; metsouneris, ii. 127. 5
- Medow, *sb.* meadow, i. 336. 3
- Medwartis, *sb. pl.* meadow-sweets, i. 336. 9. A.S. *mede wort*.

- Meid. See Mak.
 Meik, *adj.* meek, ii. 58. 2
 Meikill, *adv.* much, i. 16. 22; mekill, i. 7. 13; mekle, i. 134. N. 1; mikill, i. 232. Mar.
 Meill, *sb.* meal, ii. 177. N. 2. "meill and beir."
 Meine, *v.* to mean, think, i. 90. 35; meane, *pr. t.* i. 176. 17; meinit, *pt. t.* ii. 67. 20; menit, i. 31. 4; menitt, i. 44. 11
 Meinzie, *sb.* a company, crowd, ii. 90. 26; menzie, i. 48. 32. O. Fr. *maisnee*, a band. See Jam. Menyie.
 Meir, *sb.* mare, i. 412. 7; meiris, *pl.* i. 163. 17
 Meir, *adj.* mere, ii. 166. 19
 Meise, *v.* to mitigate, assuage, i. 399. 18; mese, i. 51. N. 2; messit, *pt. p.* i. 51. N. 2; miessit, i. 51. 32
 Meist, *adj. sup.* See Maist.
 Meit. See Meate.
 Meiting, *sb.* meeting, i. 343. 1; meiting, i. 343. 4
 Melancolie. See Malancholie.
 Meledie, *sb.* malady, malaise, ii. 53. 28; melodie, i. 362. 19
 Mell. See Meddill.
 Melulya, for "alleluya," i. 375. N. 2
 Memberis, *sb. pl.* members, i. 23. 4.
 Memorie, *sb.* memory, i. 4. 14
 Memorieall, *sb.* memorial, i. 232. 14
 Mendis, *sb.* amends, revenge, ii. 147. N. 1. "scho sould haue ane sickar mendis of thame." O. Fr. *amende*.
 Mendit, *v. pt. p.* amended, i. 40. 4
 Menes, *mnnes*. See Man, *sb.*
 Menit. See Meine.
 Menoretie, *sb.* minority, i. 149. 11; menoritie, i. 151. 4; minorietie, i. 69. 8; minoritie, i. 280. 1
 Mense, *sb.* ii. 19. 7. "ane suffeient mense" (see N. 3). The commoner form is mensk. Ice. *menska*. Lat. *mens*.
 Menstrallis, *sb. pl.* minstrels, ii. 125. 381. 4.
 Menstrelling, *sb.* minstrelsy, i. 381. 4.
 Mensuorne, *adj.* mansworn, forsworn, i. 140. 15. A.S. *man*, sin, and *swerian*, to swear.
 Mentined, mentiner. See Mantaine.
 Mentioun, *sb.* mention, i. 10. 2.
 Mentyne. See Mean tyme.
 Menzie. See Meinzie.
 Meraikill. See Maracle.
 Mercat. See Marcat.
 Merche. See Marche.
 Merciles, *adj.* merciless, i. 319. N. 4.
 Merie, *adj.* merry, i. 187. 5; merrie, i. 187. 6; mirrie, i. 91. 20; merenes, *sb.* merriment, gayety, i. 3. 7; merienes, i. 381. 10; merines, ii. 16. 1; merrienes, i. 381. 2; merynes, i. 3. N. 5; mirienes, i. 182. 14, ii. 174. 27; mirrienes, i. 306. 8; mirrieness, i. 249. h. of ch.; mirrines, i. 240. 18
 Mertymes, *sb.* martinmas, ii. 190. 17
 Mervell, merwell. See Marvell.
 Mes, *sb.* mass, i. 343. 28; mese, i. 217. 23, i. 310. 6; messes, *pl.* i. 369. 23; "saull messes and deriegies"; messis, ii. 124. 15. Fr. *messe*.
 Meschant, *adj.* unfortunate, i. 33. 13
 Mese. See Meise.
 Meserabill, *adj.* miserable, i. 108. 25; messerabill, i. 108. 16; miserabill, i. 19. 7.
 Message, *sb.* message, embassy, i. 20. 21; "passit in message to the King," i. 247. 21, i. 43. 15; messaige, i. 40. 32; messageis, *pl.* i. 195. 22; messagis, i. 19. 15
 Messengeir, *sb.* messenger, i. 119. 10; messinger, i. 203. 14; messengeris, *pl.* i. 128. 13; messingeris, i. 126. h. of ch.
 Messerie, *sb. prob.* for maskerie, masquerader's attire, i. 359. 13. "dancing in messerie." I. has "maistrie" or "maskrie." Freebairn reads "masks."
 Messias, *sb.* Messiah, ii. 66. 25
 Messit. See Meise.
 Metigat. See Mitigat.
 Metsouneris, *sb. pl.* See Mediecein.
 Michallmas, *sb.* Michaelmas, i. 339. 7
 Micht, *sb.* might, i. 372. 17; michtis, *pl.* i. 371. 26; michtie, *adj.* mighty, i. 25. 8; mightie, i. 103. 17
 Micht, *v. pt. t.* might, i. 3. 15; mycht, i. 5. 3; myght, i. 181. 18; myht, could, i. 121. N. 1.
 Midding, *sb.* midden, ii. 84. 10
 Middis, *sb.* midst, i. 16. 12: "in the middes"; midis, i. 99. 2; midist, i. 99. 4
 Midd nycht, *sb.* midnight, ii. 125. 10; midnicht, ii. 248. 12; midnycht, ii. 191. 23
 Mide, *adj.* middle, i. 162. 16; midell, i. 73. 19; midill, ii. 96. 17
 Midegait, half way, ii. 153. 8; midgait, ii. 258. 8
 Midsimer, *sb.* midsummer, ii. 160. 2; midsymer, i. 49. 3

- Mightienes, *sb.* mightiness, i. 80. 3
 Mikill. See Meikill.
 Millar, *sb.* miller, i. 208. 17; myllaris, *gen. sing.* i. 209. 6
 Millioun, *sb.* million, i. 372. 20
 Mind, *sb.* mind, meaning, i. 390. 8;
 mynd, i. 3. 18; mynde, i. 4. 16;
 myndes, *pl.* ii. 247. 10; myndis, i.
 4. 4
 Ministaris, *sb. pl.* ministers, clergy-
 men, ii. 173. 7; ministeris, i. 410. 6
 Minister, *v.* to administer, i. 42. 19;
 ministrat, *pt. t.* i. 150. 3, *pt. p.* i.
 160. 3; ministring, *pr. p.* i. 408. 30
 Ministratioun, *sb.* administration, i.
 90. 3
 Ministrie, *sb.* ministry, ii. 315. 16
 Minorietie. See Menoretie.
 Mirk. Mirkness. See Mark.
 Mirrie. Mirienes. See Merrie.
 Mirrou, *sb.* exemplar, i. 277. 6
 Mirthis, *sb. pl.* merriment, i. 375. 12:
 "mirthis musicall"; mirthfull, *adj.*
 inerry, i. 375. 21
 Mis, *v.* to miss, i. 412. 7; mise, ii.
 157. 11; missing, *pr. p.*, used as
sb. i. 197. 24; missit, *pt. t.* ii. 27.
 6; mist, i. 188. 14
 Mischance, *v.* to bring misfortune to,
 i. 40. 31
 Mischeif, *sb.* mischief, i. 19. 11; mis-
 cheiff, i. 15. 14; mischeiffe, i. 16.
 23; mischeiffit, *v. pt. t.* did mischief
 to, i. 405. 27; mischevous, *adj.* i.
 40. 6; mischevouslie, *adv.* i. 50. 24
 Misdeidis, *sb. pl.* misdeeds, i. 129. 4
 Misdoaris, *sb. pl.* wrong-doers, i. 83.
 20
 Miserabilities, *sb. pl.* miseries, i.
 411. 2
 Miserie, *sb.* misery, i. 7. 13; miserrie,
 i. 9. 18
 Misfortoun, *sb.* misfortune, i. 143. 19;
 misfortun, i. 144. 23; misfortounis,
pl. i. 101. 11; misfortunat, *adj.* un-
 fortunate, i. 210. 9
 Misgovernance, *sb.* bad leadership, i.
 10. 9; misgovernance, i. 278. 10
 Misgydit, *v. pt. t.* misguided, ii. 30. 2
 Misken, *v.* to refuse to acknowledge,
 i. 42. 5
 Misknaw, *v.* to be ignorant of, i. 93.
 2; misknawand, *pr. p.* i. 392. 8;
 misknawing, ii. 304. 6
 Mismortourit, *adj.* misnurtured, ill-
 bred, ii. 84. N. 2; mismorturit, ii.
 120. 18; mismurtartnes, ii. 84. 3
 Misrewlle, *sb.* misrule, i. 26. 21; mis-
 rulle, ii. 110. 2
 Missiwe, *adj.* missive, ii. 112. 10;
 "ane missiwe bill," *i.e.*, a bill or
 letter sent by one in authority con-
 veying a command, or a permission.
 Mist, *v. pt. t.* See Mis.
 Mister, *sb.* need, want, i. 349. 8:
 "them that had mair mister of
 thame nor I had"; misterit, *v. pt.*
t. needed, required, i. 20. 5. i. 130.
 13. O. Fr. *mestier*. Fr. *métier*.
 Mitigat, *v.* to mitigate, ii. 63. 14;
 mitigat, *pt. t.* i. 302. 9; mitigat,
pt. t. i. 248. 11. See Meise.
 Mixit, *v. pt. p.* mixed, i. 291. 31
 Mo. See Ma, *adj.*
 Mockit, *v. pt. t.* mocked, i. 119. 24;
 mokit, *pt. p.* i. 56. 12; mokerie,
sb. mockery, i. 132. 12; moking,
adj. i. 36. 2. "moking stokis,"
i.e., laughing stocks.
 Moder, *sb.* mother, ii. 112. h. of ch.;
 motheris, *gen. sing.* ii. 72. 3
 Moderance, *sb.* moderation, i. 111. 18;
 moderat, *v.* to moderate, i. 109. 22
 Moir. See Ma, *adj.*
 Mokerie. Moking. See Mockit.
 Mokit, *v. pt. p.* mucked, cleansed, i.
 181. 30; muckit, i. 181. N. 3
 Molestatioun, *sb.* molestation, i. 282. 14
 Mon. See Man.
 Mon. Mone. See Meaine.
 Mone, *sb.* moon, ii. 219. 27; moone,
 ii. 323. 6
 Mone. Money. See Manie.
 Moneth, *sb.* month, i. 155. 26;
 monethe, i. 157. 6; monetht, i.
 180. 24; monethis, *gen. sing.* i.
 334. 19; monethis, *pl.* i. 57. 11.
 See Jam., Moneth.
 Monitioun, *sb.* ammunition, i. 288. 13;
 munitioun, i. 78. 19; munitionun,
 i. 400. 26; mwnitioun, i. 50. 32
 Monkis, *sb. pl.* monks, i. 379. 25;
 munkis, ii. 174. 13
 Monser, *sb.* monsieur, i. 241. 2;
 monseur, i. 296. h. of ch.; mon-
 sewr, ii. 118. 9; monsr, ii. 155. 10;
 monsr, ii. 46. 34; munseur, i. 242.
 5; munsure, i. 241. h. of ch.
 Monstar, *sb.* monster, i. 233. Mar.;
 munsture, i. 233. h. of ch.; mon-
 sterous, *adj.* monstrous, ii. 302. 5;
 monstrowous, i. 146. 6; munstrous,
 ii. 222. 9
 Monted, *v. pt. p.* mounted, ii. 284.
 26; montit, *pt. t.* ii. 89. 16;
 munted, ii. 265. 34
 Monunday, *sb.* Monday, ii. 189. 12
 Mony. See Manie.

- Mony, *sb.* money, ransom, ii. 203. 14; ii. 279. 7; muny, i. 115. 3
 Monyfold, *adv.* manifold, i. 22. 23
 Mor. See Ma, *adj.*
 Morne, *sb.* morning, i. 209. 5; morne-ing, i. 19. 18; morrow, i. 212. 27
 Morne, *sb.* morrow, to-morrow, i. 69. 10
 Mortall, *adj.* mortal, i. 8. 24
 Mortis, *sb.* *pl.*, prob. for "montis," mounts or mounds, ii. 301. 30. See N. 5
 Mos, *sb.* moss, bog, i. 403. h. of ch.; mose, i. 301. 8
 Most, *v. pr. t.* must, i. 4. 13; mot, i. 109. N. 1
 Motioun, *sb.* motion, i. 294. 1; motiouns, *pl.* i. 203. 6
 Motiues, *sb. pl.* motives, i. 285. 17; motiues, i. 119. 35
 Movabill, *adj.* movable, i. 387. 9; movabillis, *sb. pl.* movables, i. 53. 2; mowabillis, i. 409. N. 5
 Movar, *sb.* mover, i. 65. h. of ch.; mowar, i. 15. 17; mowwar, i. 49. h. of ch.; moveris, *pl.* i. 69. 12
 Move, mowe, *v.* to move, i. 21. 11; moveit, *pl. t.* ii. 258. 16; movet, *pl. t.* i. 263. 24; i. 48. 8; movett, *pl. p.* i. 218. 4; movit, *pl. p.* angry, i. 409. 17; i. 81. 23; moweit, *pl. t.* i. 16. 9; mowet, *pl. t.* i. 119. 35; mowit, *pl. t.* ii. 112. 11; i. 29. h. of ch.; movand, *pr. p.* ii. 79. 23; mowand, *pr. p.* i. 389. 21; mvweit, *pl. t.* i. 28. 19
 Mow, *sb.* mouth, ii. 86. 13; grimace, i. 198. 19; mowis, *pl.* jestings, ii. 174. N. 6; mowse, i. 175. 12. "mowse or earnest," *i.e.*, jest or earnest. Fr. *moue*.
 Mowen, Moyan, Moyen, &c. See Mean.
 Muche, *adj.* much, ii. 33. 3
 Muckit. See Mokit.
 Muire, *sb.* moor, ii. 41. N. 1
 Mull, *sb.* mule, i. 247. h. of ch.
 Mullis, *sb. pl.* mould or earth, i. 369. 5
 Multitud, *sb.* multitude, i. 146. 28; multietud, i. 365. 14; multietude, i. 74. Mar.; multitud, i. 73. h. of ch.; multitwde, i. 29. 17
 Multiplecatioun, *sb.* increase in number, i. 299. 27; multiplicatioun, ii. 261. 2
 Munitioun. See Monitioun.
 Munkis. See Monkis.
 Munseur, Munsure. See Monser.
 Munsture. See Monstar.
 Munted. See Monted.
 Muny. See Mony.
 Murderaris, *sb. pl.* See Murther.
 Murder, *v.* i. 66. 1; murdres, ii. 54. 27; murdris, i. 221. 2; murderest, *pl. t.* i. 66. 5; murderist, *pl. t.* i. 210. 9; *pl. p.* i. 48. 31; murderst, *pl. p.* i. 218. 4; *pl. t.* i. 303. 28; murdreist, *pl. t.* i. 190. 14; *pl. p.* ii. 29. 12; murdrest, *pl. p.* i. 13. 1; *pl. t.* ii. 207. 26; murtherat, *pl. t.* i. 79. 28; murtherit, *pl. p.* i. 103. 12. See Murther.
 Murefoull, *sb.* moor fowl, i. 337. 6; mure foullis, *pl.* ii. 173. N. 7
 Murmure, *sb.* murmur, report, ii. 283. 35; murmure, *v.* to murmur, report, defame, ii. 283. 16; murmured, *pl. p.* ii. 186. 24; murmurit, *pl. p.* ii. 281. 26
 Murne, *v.* mourn, ii. 69. 6; murneand, *pr. p.* i. 144. 23; murnand, i. 320. 11; murneing, *sb.* mourning, i. 109. N. 6; murning, i. 110. 17
 Murther, *sb.* murder, i. 15. 10; murthour, i. 411. 9; murthur, ii. 194. 16; murthure, i. 65. h. of ch.; murtherar, *sb.* murderer, i. 15. 13; murthurar, ii. 207. 28; murthuraris, *gen. sing.* ii. 208. 14; murderaris, *pl.* i. 48. 23; murtheraris, i. 29. 14; murthereris, i. 39. 23; murtheris, i. 52. 7; murthiraris, i. 25. 6; murthuraris, ii. 210. 32. See Murder.
 Muscatie, *sb.* muscatel (wine), i. 337. N. 1; muskedall, ii. 320. 13; musticat, i. 337. 1. Ital. *moscado*, musk.
 Musecenar, *sb.* musician, ii. 181. 10
 Musick, *sb.* music, i. 233. 15; musik, i. 163. 3
 Muskedall. See Muscatie.
 Musing, *v. pr. p.* musing, i. 128. 11
 Mustaris, *sb. pl.* musters, i. 262. 2; musturis, ii. 119. 12
 Musticat. See Muscatie.
 Mutabilitie, *sb.* mutability, i. 59. 28; mutabilitieis, *pl.* i. 278. 19
 Muttun, *sb.* mutton, i. 337. 4
 Mutuall, *adj.* mutual, i. 21. 3
 Mvweit. See Move.
 Mwnitioun, *sb.* See Monitioun.
 My, *prep.* See Me.
 Myane, Myanis, Myans. See Mean.
 Myans, *sb.* See Mayan.
 Mydsymer, *sb.* mid-summer.
 Myle, *sb.* mile, i. 142. 24; myll, i.

275. 8; myleis. *pl.* i. 327. 5;
mylieis, i. 318. 35; mylis, i. 266.
21; mylles, ii. 250. 23; myllis, i.
24. 3
Myle, *sb.* mill, i. 208. 15; mylnes, *pl.*
ii. 170. 8; ii. 270. 19
Mynd, Mynde, Myndes. See Mind.
Myndfull, *adj.* mindful, i. 23. 3
Myndit, *v. pt. t.* minded, disposed, i.
293. 11; *pt. p.* i. 386. 13; *adj.*
"high myndit," arrogant, ii. 143. 11
Myne, *prep.* mine, i. 38. 6
Mynit, *v. pt. t.* mined, ii. 164. 7
Myre, *sb.* mire, ii. 70. 29
Mysellff, *pron.* myself, i. 21. 16
Myt, *sb.* mite, the least bit, i. 412. 22
Mytouris, *sb. pl.* mitres, ii. 123. 31
- Na, *adj.* no, i. 14. 22; noe, *adv.* ii.
141. 12
Naiperie, *sb.* napery, i. 337. 16
Nameis, *sb. pl.* names, i. 127. 13;
namelie, *adv.* namely, i. 21. 18;
namlie, i. 34. 27; nameit, *v. pt. t.*
named, i. 64. 6; namet, i. 48. 7;
namit, *pt. p.* i. 4. 28
Nan, *pron.* none, i. 346. 16; nane, i.
14. 6; non, i. 373. 8
Nar, *adj.* near, i. 92. 15; neir, i. 73.
11; neir, *adv.* nearly, closely, i. 89.
18; narrer, *adj. comp.* nearer, i. 44.
13; neirar, ii. 148. 7; narrest, *sup.*
i. 14. 17; neirest, i. 166. 13; neir-
rest, i. 32. 17. See "Aneir."
Naratioun, *sb.* narration, i. 184. 19;
narratioun, i. 84. h. of ch.
Narrowlie, *adv.* narrowly, by a small
distance, barely, i. 215. 27; nar-
rowlie, i. 157. 15; narulie, i. 123.
4; narullie, i. 124. 9
Nather, *pron.* neither, i. 29. 22;
nether, i. 35. 22; nethir, i. 15. 8;
nother, i. 138. 25
Nathir, *adj.* lower, "the nathir block-
hous," ii. 266. 34. Scot., Neth.,
Aneth., below.
Nothing, *sb.* nothing, i. 3. 19
Natioun, *sb.* nation, i. 68. 24;
natiounis, *pl.* i. 124. 23; natiouns,
i. 131. 25
Natiue, *adj.* native, i. 107. 18; natiwe,
i. 119. 17
Natur, *sb.* nature, i. 123. 15; naturis,
pl. i. 291. 22
Naturaille, *adj.* natural, i. 144. 23;
naturall, i. 222. 28; ii. 120. 22
Navayis, *adv.* no wise, by no means,
ii. 6. N. 4; na vayis, i. 255. 13.
"in na vayis invaide"; nawayes, i.
9. 28; nawayis, i. 167. 11; na
wayis, i. 235. 21; nawayse, i. 333.
19; novayis, i. 286. 17; novyse, i.
386. 21; nowayes, ii. 51. 15;
nowayis, i. 188. 29; nowayise, ii.
168. 25; nowayse, i. 332. 12;
naway, *adv.* in no way, ii. 240. 12;
"wald nocht on naway" = would
not on any account; noway, ii.
103. 17
Navie, *sb.* navy, i. 252. 21; navwie, ii.
102. h. of ch.; navieis, *gen. sing.* i.
257. Mar.
Navie, *sb.*, prob. for "neive," hand,
i. 73. 15. "manis witht the reid
navie." The marginal note on p.
72 is "manis with the reid hand."
See note on 72. 20. vol. ii. p. 347.
Also Jam., *s.v.* Navie.
Naway. See Navayis.
Nearhand, *adv.* nearly, almost, i. 407.
6; neirhand, near, i. 155. 13
Necessar, *adj.* necessary, i. 32. 15;
necessarie, i. 4. 11; necessaris, i.
80. 9. "all necessaris thingis";
necessaris, *sb. pl.* necessities, i.
237. 21; necessarlie, *adv.* neces-
sarily, ii. 59. 23
Necessatie, *sb.* necessity, i. 125. 27;
necessitie, i. 118. 8
Negligence, *sb.* negligence, i. 130. 10
Neid, *sb.* need, i. 4. 12; *v.* to
need, i. 42. 3; neid, *pr. t.* i. 219.
27; neideth, ii. 70. 5; neidis, re-
quires to, i. 68. 5; neidit, *pt. t.* i.
246. 12; neidfull, *adj.* needful, i.
141. 8
Neif, *sb.* fist, ii. 48. 5. See Navie.
Neir, Neirar, Neirest. See Nar.
Nek, *sb.* neck, i. 55. 5
Nethir. See Nather.
Neu, *adj.* new, i. 13. h. of ch.
Neuer, *adv.* never, i. 211. 8; nevir,
i. 24. 22; newer, i. 26. 18
Neuirtheles, *prep.* nevertheless, i. 13.
3; nevertheles, i. 261. 31; never-
the-les, ii. 17. 28; nevirthesles, ii.
68. 30
Nevoy, *sb.* nephew, i. 107. 18; newoy,
ii. 2. N. 2. See Jam., *s.v.* Nepuoy.
Newar, new year, ii. 323. 4. "newar
day," *i.e.*, New Year's Day.
Newis, *sb. pl.* news, i. 398. 21;
novellis, i. 398. 27; nowellis, i. 69.
25. Fr. *nouvelles*.
Newlie, *adv.* newly, i. 38. 5
Newoy. See Nevoy.
Nicht, *sb.* night, i. 4. 6; nycht, i. 274.

- 19; nyght, ii. 37. 8; nichtis, *pl.* i. 355. 8; nightis, i. 337. 20; nichtlie, *adv.* nightly, ii. 271. 31
- Nichtbour, *sb.* neighbour, i. 82. 27; nichtbouris, *gen. sing.* ii. 35. 18; nichtbouris, *pl.* i. 3. 5; nychtbouris, ii. 211. 20
- Nill, *v. pt. t.* to be unwilling, i. 278. 6. "I nill for dreid." A.S. *ne*, not, and *willan*, to will. See Sir David Lindsay's Works (1879 ed.) vol. i. p. 267.
- Nimber, *sb.* number, i. 357. 29; number, i. 73. h. of ch.; nomer, i. 259. h. of ch.; nommber, ii. 205. 30; nommer, i. 274. 3; numer, i. 118. 19; nummer, ii. 301. 29
- Nixt, *adj.* next, i. 57. 9
- Nixtocum, next to come, ii. 183. 16
- No. See Na.
- No, *conj.* nor, i. 109. 32
- Nobelietie, *sb.* nobility, i. 94. 13; nobelietie, *sb.* the nobility, i. 289. 11; nobelietie, i. 366. 3; nobilietie, i. 34. 14; nobilitie, i. 37. 8; nobilietie, i. 14. Mar.; nobillietie, i. 23. 10; nobillitie, i. 8. 9; noblietie, i. 132. 20; nobilietieis, *pl.* ii. 106. 12; nobiliteis, *gen. pl.* ii. 303. 23
- Nobell, *adj.* noble, i. 114. 5; nobill, i. 2. 12; nobillist, *sup.* i. 408. 19; nobillist, i. 127. 11; nobill, *sb.* nobleman, i. 373. 13; nobillman, ii. 88. 23; nobillmen, *pl.* i. 44. 9; nobillis, nobles, i. 159. 6; nobillis, i. 10. 10
- Nobillis, *sb. pl.* i. 255. 6. "angell nobillis." The Angel Noble was a gold coin in use both in Scotland and England, and worth about 24s.
- Nocht, *adv.* not, i. 3. 17; *sb.* naught, i. 4. 5
- Nocht-the-les, *conj.* none the less, ii. 29. 4
- Nochtwithstanding, *conj.* notwithstanding, i. 8. 26; nochtwithstanding, i. 107. 23; notwithstanding, i. 167. 25
- Noe. See Na.
- Nolt, *sb. pl.* cattle (pron. *nowt*), i. 53. 20. "horse and scheip and nolt." Icel. *naut*.
- Number. See Nimber.
- Nominat, *v. pt. p.* nominated, i. 267. h. of ch., *pt. t.* i. 285. 10
- Non, *pron.* See Nan.
- Non, *sb.* noon, ii. 219. 30; none, i. 365. 10; nune, i. 189. 6
- Non entrie, *sb.* failure of an heir to renew investiture (Scot. Law), i. 351. 20
- Nor, *conj.* than, ii. 141. 13
- Norland, *sb.* northland, ii. 177. 12; *adj.* northern, i. 202. 18: "norland lordis"; northland, ii. 12. 26
- Northt, *adj.* north, i. 112. 11.
- Nosit, *adj.* nosed, i. 162. N. 2; nossit, i. 162. 19. "raid nossit" = red-nosed.
- Not, *v. imper.* note, ii. 58. 1
- Notabill, *adj.* notable, i. 1. 12; notabill, ii. 45. 21
- Noterdames, Notredame, i. 365. 9
- Nother. See Nather.
- Nou, *adv.* now, i. 212. 20; "now-a-dayes" = now, ii. 223. 24
- Noue. See De noue.
- Novatioun, *sb.* innovation, ii. 240. 24. "na new novatioun."
- Novayis, Novyse. See Navayis.
- Novelltie, *sb.* novelty, i. 67. 15
- Novellis, Nowellis. See Newis.
- Nowember, *sb.* November, ii. 138. 1
- Noway. See Navayis.
- Noyas, *sb.* noise, ii. 264. 2; noyis, ii. 81. 6; noyse, ii. 38. 17; noyssed, *v. pt. p.* noised, i. 166. 34; noysum, *adj.* noisome, i. 22. 23
- Nuikie, *sb.* nook, i. 336. 6; nuke, i. 208. 19
- Numberit, *v. pt. p.* numbered, i. 400. 15
- Nummer, Numer. See Nimber.
- Nummer, *sb.* number, but perhaps an error for "manner," i. 243. 32
- Nune, *sb.* See Non.
- Nunes, *sb. pl.* nuns, ii. 71. 24
- Nurische, *v.* to nourish, i. 233. 12; nureist, *pt. p.* i. 138. 18; nurischit, *pt. p.* i. 16. 26; nurischment, *sb.* i. 237. 19
- Nwikit, *adj.* nookit, cornered, ii. 144. 1. "ane nwikit bonnett." Cf. "Our round bonatz, we mak thame now four nuickit."—Lindsay, 'The Thrie Estates,' l. 3434.
- Nycht, Nyght. See Nicht.
- Nyne, *num.* nine, i. 24. 17; "nyne houris," *i.e.*, nine o'clock, i. 244. 6 & 7; nynt, ninth, i. 273. 30; nynteine, nineteenth, i. 152. Hg.; nyntene, ii. 172. 5. "the nyntene day."
- Och, oh! ii. 66. 13
- Obbedient, *adj.* obedient, i. 142. 32; obedentlie, *adv.* i. 204. 25; obedientlie, i. 83. 34

- Obeyand, *v. pr. p.* obeying, ii. 87.
 10; obeyit, *pt. t.* gave ear to, i.
 139. 15
- Obiure, *v.* abjure, ii. 133. 18
- Oblatioun, *sb.* oblation, i. 312. 3
- Obleist, *v. pt. t.* obliged, i. 27. 2
- Obscureit, *v. pt. p.* obscured, dimmed,
 i. 104. 10; obscurit, i. 105. 14
- Obserue, *v.* to observe, adhere to,
 i. 177. 18; obserweing, *pr. p.* used
 as *sb.*, ii. 309. 23; obserwing, i.
 280. 4
- Obserwatioun, *sb.* observation, fulfil-
 ment, i. 180. 8
- Obsolluit, *v. pt. t.* absolved, i. 112. 6
- Obstakill, *sb.* obstacle, i. 141. 14;
 obstickill, i. 32. 9; obstickle, i.
 30. 2
- Obstienat, *adj.* obstinate, i. 103. 18;
 obstinat, i. 103. 31; obstinatlie,
adv. i. 14. 20
- Obtein, *v.* to obtain, secure, accom-
 plish, i. 101. 18; obteine, i. 51.
 26; obtene, i. 127. 28; obtening,
pr. p. i. 266. 14; obteanit, *pt. t.*
 i. 24. 2; obtained, ii. 177. N. 4;
 obtained, *pt. p.* i. 142. 2; obtainit,
pt. t. i. 168. h. of ch.; obtenuit,
pt. p. i. 279. 9; obtened, *pt. t.* i.
 128. 19; obtenit, i. 114. 21;
 obtenit, *pt. p.* i. 114. 22; obtenitt,
pt. t. i. 62. 16; obtennitt, ii. 160.
 14; obtennitt, i. 231. 20; obtined,
 ii. 105. 11; obtinitt, i. 248. 27
- Occassion, *sb.* occasion, ii. 276. N. 2;
 occasioun, i. 15. 17; occatione, i.
 27. 25; occatioun, i. 26. h. of ch.;
 occatiounis, *pl.* i. 93. 24; occa-
 tiouns, i. 160. 23
- Occupyaris, *sb. pl.* occupants, i. 163.
 31; occupye, *v.* to occupy, i. 150.
 7; occupyeit, *pt. p.* i. 195. 16;
 occupyit, *pt. p.* i. 99. 23
- Occuris, *v. pr. t.* occurs, ii. 154. 12
 occurit, *pt. t.* i. 152. Hg.; occurrit,
 ii. 247. 11
- Ocht, *sb.* aught, anything, ii. 50. 22.
 See Aught.
- Oddis, *sb. pl.* odd days, i. 305. N. 1
- Odious, *adj.* odious, i. 35. 26; odius,
 i. 413. 5
- Odouris, *sb. pl.* odours, i. 359. 26
- Of, *prep.* out of. "departit of the
 town," ii. 135. 9. See Af.
- Of, *adv.* off, i. 40. 10
- Off, "off befor," formerly, i. 95. 11
- Offeirrit, *v. pt. t.* offered, i. 272. 17;
 offerit, i. 408. 2; offerrit, i. 198.
 13; offaris, *sb. pl.* offers, ii. 94. 28;
 offeris, i. 40. 21
- Offenceis, *sb. pl.* offences, i. 82. 14;
 offencess, i. 37. 1; offenssis, i. 36.
 Mar.; offencis, i. 16. 31; offendit,
v. pt. p. offended, i. 21. 28
- Officair, *sb.* officer, i. 18. 8; officcer,
 i. 96. 26; offeceris, *pl.* i. 334. 8;
 officairis, i. 14. 13; officaris, i. 304.
 h. of ch.; officearis, i. 333. h. of
 ch.; officiaris, i. 388. h. of ch.;
 officcearis, i. 305. 28; officceris, i.
 334. 7; officcers, ii. 80. 19
- Offeices, *sb. pl.* offices, i. 85. 7;
 offeiceis, i. 200. 11; offeices, i. 60.
 Mar.
- Offputting, *sb.* ii. 19. 6; of-putting,
 ii. 299. 26
- Offring, *sb.* offering, i. 312. 3; offringis,
pl. i. 348. 19
- Ofspring, *sb.* offspring, i. 163. 17
- Ofttymeis, *adv.* oftentimes, frequently,
 i. 35. 10; oftymeis, i. 231. 25;
 oftymes, i. 158. 13
- Oist, *sb.* host, army, i. 142. 24; ost,
 i. 120. 11; i. 301. 1; oistis, *pl.* ii.
 20. 8; ostis, i. 317. 7
- Oistler, *sb.* hostler, i. 343. 33
- On, *prep.* in, to, without, not, "on
 lyfe"=in life, alive, i. 37. 5; "neir
 on banbroch"=near to, i. 156. 19;
 "on the quenis name"=in, &c.,
 ii. 278. 32; "on drowning"=with-
 out drowning, ii. 122. 18
- On, *num.* one, i. 186. 9; "on to ane
 wther"=one to another, ii. 78. 9;
 "one the on syd"=on the one side,
 ii. 193. 5
- ¹ Onbeheiddit, *v. pt. p.* unbeheaded,
 ii. 49. Mar.
- Onbethocht, *v. pt. t.* bethought on,
 ii. 51. 22. "he onbethocht of ane
 vther meane."
- Onbrokin, *adj.* unbroken, i. 23. 21
- Onburied, *v. pt. p.* unburied, ii. 305. 25
- Oncetaine, *adj.* uncertain, i. 199. 6;
 oncertane, ii. 50. 7
- Undelyuerance, *sb.* non-delivery, ii.
 313. 12; undelyuerand, ii. 11. 34
- Ondewtifulnes, *sb.* disobedience, i.
 14. Mar.
- One, *prep.* on, ii. 193. 5; in, ii. 187.
 27. "one the nicht"=in the night.
- On forgivin=without (being) forgiven.
 Scot. *on*, without. Cf. Ger. *ohne*,
 ii. 242. 28

¹ On, in composition, has generally the force of *Un*, not.

- Onfreind, *sb.* unfriendly person, enemy, ii. 218. 30; onfreindis, *pl.* i. 20. 17
- Onhonest, *adj.* dishonest, ii. 9. 23
- Onhurt, *adj.* unhurt, ii. 303. 6
- Oniustlie, *adv.* unjustly, i. 198. 32
- Onkill, *sb.* uncle, i. 341. 15. See Eame and Vnkill.
- Onknawin, *adj.* unknown, i. 243. 3
- Onlandit, *adj.* without land, ii. 122. 23. "gentillmen landit and onlandit."
- Onlearned, *adj.* unlearned, ii. 68. 21; onleirned, ii. 136. 32
- On lesum=unlawful, i. 140. 10
- Onlie, *adv.* only, i. 14. 17
- Onmarcat, *adj.* not marketable, ii. 320. 3. "nane wald resawe thame nathir marcat nor onmarcat."
- Onnawayes, on no wise, i. 403. 21; onnawayis, i. 6. 6; "on naway," ii. 240. 12; "on na way," ii. 209. 17. See Navayis.
- Onpossibill, *adj.* impossible, i. 115. 13
- Onrewengit, *v. pt. p.* unrevengeed, i. 28. 4
- Onschew, *v.* eschew, ii. 95. N. 1. See Eschew. Dalyell has "eschew."
- Onsein, *adj.* unseen, ii. 70. 22
- Onslaine, *adj.* unslain, left alive, ii. 44. 23
- Onspuilzeit, *adj.* not despoiled, safe, ii. 285. 22. "nane mycht travell onspuilzeit."
- Onsuspectt, *v. pt. t.* unsuspected, ii. 14. 11
- Onswfferabill, *adj.* unsufferable, i. 18. N. 1.
- On-taine, *v. pt. p.* untaken, ii. 250. 27. See Wntane.
- Onto, *prep.* unto, i. 169. 31
- Onvorthilie, *adv.* unworthily, i. 191. 23
- Onwrettin, *v. pt. p.* unwritten, i. 1. 2
- Ony, *adv.* any, i. 14. 19; "ony body"=anyone, ii. 246. 13
- Operatioun, *sb.* operation, i. 354. 8
- Opertunitie, *sb.* opportunity, i. 45. 5; opertwnitie, i. 50. 22; oportunitie, i. 17. 7; oppertunitie, i. 51. 8; opportunite, i. 19. 24
- Opin, *adj.* open, ii. 172. 18; oppin, i. 188. 11
- Oppin, *v.* to open, i. 116. 22; opinit, *pt. p.* ii. 290. 5; opinitt, *pt. t.* ii. 83. 22; opinitt, *pt. p.* ii. 290. 6; opnit, *pt. p.* i. 379. 11; opnit, *pt. t.* i. 244. 16; oppinnitt, *pt. t.* i. 105. 15; oppnit, *pt. t.* i. 361. 31
- Opinlie, *adv.* openly, ii. 70. 6; oppinlie, i. 82. 16
- Opinioun, *sb.* opinion, i. 15. 22; oppinion, i. 166. 1; oppinioun, i. 48. 17
- Oppres, *v.* to oppress, i. 42. 5; opprese, ii. 110. 5; oppressand, *pr. p.* i. 13. 10; oppressit, *pt. t.* suppressed, i. 27. 24; oppressit, *pt. p.* i. 19. 22; opprest, *pt. p.* i. 7. 24
- Oppresseris, *sb. pl.* oppressors, i. 42. 23; oppressouris, i. 18. 1; oppresione, *sb.* oppression, i. 14. Mar.; oppressioun, i. 16. 8; oppressiouns, *pl.* i. 129. 23
- Or, *adv.* before, i. 24. 1: "quha or he dieit"; ore, ii. 39. 29. "ore ever"=before.
- Oratioun, *sb.* oration, prayer, i. 308. h. of ch.; oratioune, i. 390. h. of ch.; orisoun, i. 101. h. of ch.; orisoune, i. 129. h. of ch. See also Ressone, Urisonne, Vriesone, and Wrieson.
- Oratouris, *sb. pl.* orators, i. 375. 15; orratouris, i. 147. 15
- Orature, *sb.* oratory, i. 116. 18; oriture, i. 116. 28; oritwre, i. 116. 21
- Ordainit, *v. pt. p.* ordained, appointed, prepared, i. 367. 5: "prepairit and ordainit"; ordainitt, *pt. p.* ii. 42. 14; ordanit, *pt. t.* i. 25. 17; ordanitt, *pt. p.* i. 367. 15, i. 85. 30; i. 367. 4; "ordanitt for weir."
- Orderit. See Ordour.
- Ordienance, *sb.* weapons of warfare, artillery, i. 353. 33; ordinance, i. 10. 12, i. 193. 15; ordinaris, i. 262. 11; ordinarris, i. 193. 25
- Ordinance, arrangement, marshalling, i. 375. 5
- Ordour, *sb.* order, i. 4. 23; ordoure, i. 16. 13; orderis, *pl.* ii. 111. 26; ordouris, ii. 185. 2; orderit, *v. pt. p.* ordered, marshalled, ii. 92. 22; ordourit, *pt. t.* i. 373. 30; ordourit, *pt. p.* ii. 123. 15
- Organis, *sb. pl.* organ, i. 379. 27. "playing on the organis." In Scotland this instrument was wont to be called "the organs," or "a pair of organs."
- Orisoun. See Oratioun.
- Oriture, Oritwre. See Orature.
- Ornamenttis, *sb. pl.* ornaments, jewels, i. 17. 13
- Ornat, *adj.* ornate, adorned, i. 375. 15; ornatnes, *sb.* beauty, i. 147. 13

- Oth, *sb.* oath, i. 253. 33; othe, i. 253. 36; othis, *pl.* i. 293. 33
- Other, *adv.* either, i. 35. 23. See Ather.
- Other, *pron.* "in other sightis" = in each other's sight, i. 398. 1; othis, *pl.* i. 56. h. of ch. See Uther, Vther, and Wther.
- Ought, *v.* *pt. t.* owed, i. 387. 29. See Aught.
- Oulk, *sb.* (pron. *ook*), week, ii. 323. 5; oulkis, *pl.* ii. 246. 5
- Ouris, *pron. pl.* ours, ii. 44. 2
- Our, *adv.* too, denoting excess, i. 47. 26: "our great riches."
- Ouer, *prep.* over, i. 14. 8; ovir, i. 116. 4; ower, "thollit to pass ower"; Dalzell has "thoalled to persevir," i. 27. 17; "to ower rin" = to over run," i. 67. 7; "ower hyit thame" = over took them, i. 300. 13; owir, i. 403. h. of ch.
- Ourselfis, *pron.* ourselves, i. 280. 9
- Outsett, *v.* to set off, display, ii. 18. 21; outsettaris, *sb. pl.* setters forth, displayers, i. 309. 10; outt settaris, ii. 111. 31; outsetting, *sb.* displaying, i. 366. 5; act of fitting out, ii. 241. 13
- Outsyde, *sb.* outside, i. 301. 2
- Outwart, *adj.* outward, ii. 64. 15
- Oversett, *v. pt. p.* overthrown, i. 299. 28; ovirsett, set upon, attacked, i. 29. 17; owersett, i. 143. 4
- Ovircum, *v.* overcome, ii. 72. 7; owercome, *pt. t.* i. 34. 5; owercum, *pt. p.* i. 88. 19; owercumming, *sb.* crossing, i. 270. 13. "he sould cut the brig at thair owercumming." See Owercame.
- Ovirgiving, *sb.* giving up or over, ii. 305. 13; owergeiving, ii. 24. 22
- Ovirharllit, *v. pt. p.* oppressed, too much disturbed, i. 284. N. 4; ower haillit, i. 284. 21. "the realme was ewill gydit and ower haillit." See Jam. Ourharl.
- Ovirsaw, *v. pt. t.* overlooked, winked at, ii. 195. 4; owersene, *pt. p.* i. 65. 13; owerseing, *sb.* overseeing, supervising, i. 80. 2; owersiear, i. 80. 8
- Ovirsett. See Oversett.
- Ovirtak, *v.* overtake, ii. 223. 5; owertak, i. 319. 25
- Ovirthrow, *sb.* overthrow, defeat, ii. 269. 5; ovirthrow, *v.* to overthrow, devastate, i. 109. N. 3; ovirthrowin, *pt. p.* i. 27. 24; ovirthrowin, *pt. p.* i. 29. 12; owerthrowin, *pt. p.* i. 114. 17
- Ovtt, *adv.* out, ii. 210. 35
- Owaris, *sb. pl.* wooers, ii. 15. 22. "owaris and lowearis."
- Owercame, *v. pt. p.* overcome, i. 208. 31. "the king owercame lyand in the myle." I. has "overcome," i. 208. N. 2. See Ovircum.
- Owergilt, *v. pt. t.* overgilt, i. 174. 25
- Owerseing. See Ovirsaw.
- Owersett. See Oversett.
- Owin, *adj.* own, i. 160. N. 3. See Awin.
- Paccattis, *sb. pl.* (probably placattis = placards) i. 100. 22, i. 97. N. 3; pacrates, i. 97. h. of ch.; pakattis, i. 100. Mar.
- Pace, *sb.* peace, i. 159. 16; paice, i. 8. 1; peac, ii. 80. 16; pece, ii. 8. Mar.
- Pace, *sb.* pass or strait, i. 368. 29. "the pace of Calies"; paice, i. 378. 17
- Pace, *sb.* Easter, the Passover, ii. 189. 12. "lang or pace Monunday"; pach, i. 323. h. of ch.; pasche, i. 323. 2; peace, i. 156. 32. "the peace."
- Paciefie, *v.* pacify, i. 323. 6; pacifie, ii. 48. 18; paciefieit, *pt. p.* ii. 44. 9
- Pactioun, *sb.* paction, ii. 103. 34
- Paige, *sb.* page or groom, ii. 191. 26
- Pail, *sb.* pall, canopy, i. 359. 24. "ane pail of gould sett with praitious stouns"; peill, i. 375. 1; paillis, *pl.* i. 368. 9
- Paillzeoun, *sb.* tent or pavilion, i. 142. 31; paillzeoun, i. 196. 10; palliezoun, ii. 175. 27; pailliounis, *pl.* ii. 267. 11; paillzeounis, i. 174. 25; paillzeouns, i. 174. 23; palliezieouns, i. 73. 7; palliouns, ii. 288. 26; pallzeouns, i. 180. 26; pauillzounis, i. 73. N. 3
- Paine, *sb.* penalty, i. 14. 26; pane, ii. 142. 12; paines, *pl.* i. 225. 23; panes, ii. 142. 2; panis, ii. 195. 19
- Paine, *sb.* pain, i. 222. 11; painis, *pl.* ii. 81. 30; panis, i. 211. 1. "to tak sum panis" = take some trouble, i. 281. 31
- Paintaris, *sb. pl.* painters, i. 354. 3; paintted, *adj.* painted, coloured, alluring, ii. 193. 3; painttit, i. 40. 16. "painttit wordis"; painttit, *v. pt. p.* painted, ii. 163. 27

- Paip, *sb.* the Pope, i. 247. h. of ch.; paibe, i. 101. h. of ch.; paipes, *gen. sing.* ii. 143. N. 1; paipis, i. 47. 21; paippis, i. 335. N. 5; paips, i. 248. 11; pappis, i. 299. N. 5; popis, i. 138. 25; poppis, i. 386. 12
- Paiplie, *adj.* papal, i. 413. 1. "paip-lie gravitie"; papale, i. 413. N. 2
- Pairt, *v.* to part, separate, ii. 126. 18; pairted, *pt. t.* i. 61. h. of ch.; ii. 301. 18; pairtit, *pt. t.* i. 56. 13; pairtit, *pt. t.* i. 83. 28; pairtit, *pt. p.* i. 76. 16; pairt, *sb.* part, i. 17. 21; pairtis, *pl.* i. 24. 15; partis, i. 82. 23; pairtlie, *adv.* partly, i. 30. 11; pairtie, i. 128. 20
- Pairt, *adj.* pert, forward, i. 222. 12; peirt, i. 138. N. 4; pairt, *adv.* pertly, ii. 73. 1; pairtlie, *adv.* openly, boldly, i. 204. 12; peirtlie, i. 184. 26; pertlie, i. 172. 17. "Campt pertlie," *i.e.*, came smartly. O.Fr. *apert*. See Ham. Cat., Law's Glossary, also Skeat.
- Pairtakeris, *sb. pl.* partakers, associates, ii. 168. 16; partakeris, i. 129. 18; pertakeris, i. 219. 18
- Pairtesing, *sb.* parting, divorce, ii. 310. 3; pairtising, ii. 217. 7; pairtissing, ii. 217. 14
- Pairtie, *sb.* party, ii. 209. 13; partie, i. 50. 27; parteis, *pl.* i. 24. 10; pairtieis, i. 247. 19; parties, i. 246. 2; partis, i. 87. 5; partieis, i. 365. 24
- Pairting, *sb.* departure, i. 242. 5
- Pak, *sb.* pack, crowd of people, ii. 136. 10
- Palice, *sb.* palace, i. 335. 22; pallace, ii. 124. 25; pallice, i. 335. h. of ch.; palices, *pl.* i. 408. 23; pallaceis, i. 354. 8; pallices, i. 248. 32
- Palliouns. See Paillzeoun.
- Pance, *v.* to think, i. 31. 7; panse, ii. 44. 6; pansit, *pt. p.* i. 33. 21; panssit, *pt. t.* i. 259. 1. Fr. *penser*.
- Pand, *v.* pledge, i. 340. 17. Fr. *pan*. Icel. *pantr*.
- Pane, Panis. See Pain.
- Pansiwe, *adj.* pensive, i. 115. 11; pensieue, i. 406. 16
- Papir, *sb.* paper, i. 407. 20; paperis, *pl.* "Prayeris"? i. 409. 16 and N. 3
- Papistis, *sb. pl.* papists, ii. 52. 8; papisticall, *adj.* popish, i. 383. 24; papistis, i. 408. 18. "consall of his papistis bischopis"; papistrie, *sb.* popery, i. 408. 27
- Pappis. See Paip.
- Paramor, *sb.* paramour, i. 370. 19
- Parciallitie, *sb.* partiality, i. 7. 25; perticallietie, i. 313. 5
- Pardone, *sb.* pardon, i. 85. 2; pardoun, i. 101. h. of ch.; pardonit, *v. pt. p.* pardoned, i. 92. 33
- Parichit. See Perische.
- Parkis, *sb. pl.* fields, i. 353. 29
- Parleament, *sb.* parliament, i. 114. 5; parlieament, i. 39. 18; parlement, i. 52. Mar.
- Paroche, *sb.* parish, i. 159. 26; parochin, i. 159. 31; parroch, ii. 142. 23; parroche, ii. 142. h. of ch.; parochinaris, *sb. pl.* parishioners, i. 349. 5; parochinnaris, i. 349. 10
- Partenand. See Perteinand.
- Participant, *sb.* partaker, i. 26. 24; particiepant, i. 77. 23
- Partis, Partlie. See Pairt, *v.*
- Pas, *v.* to pass, i. 17. 10; pase, i. 40. 29; pas, *pr. t.* i. 6. 1; passis, ii. 131. 10; passand, *pr. p.* i. 104. 11; passin, i. 240. 25; passing (used as *sb.*), i. 313. 16; pasit, *pt. t.* i. 267. h. of ch.; passit, i. 83. 27
- Pasche. See Pace.
- Pase, *sb.* pass, state, condition, ii. 155. 6. "had gottin the Duike at this pase."
- Pasewir, *v.* to persevere, i. 3. N. 8; passeweir, i. 3. 11
- Paslames, *sb. pl.* psalms, i. 309. 9; paslmes, i. 310. 6
- Passage, *sb.* ii. 17. 19. "right wpe in his passage" = straight in his carriage or bearing.
- Passageis, *pl.* passages, ways, i. 31. 17. "at dinerss passageis"; passagis, i. 333. 10
- Passinger, *sb.* passage-boat, i. 185. 24; passingeris, *pl.* passengers, i. 226. 11
- Passis, Passand. See Pas.
- Pastorall, *adj.* pastoral (eccl.), i. 412. 16. "primat in power pastorall."
- Pastyme, *sb.* pastime, i. 31. 12; pastymeis, *pl.* i. 360. 23; pastymes, i. 340. 5
- Pat, Patt. See Put.
- Paternoster, *sb.* The Lord's Prayer, i. 349. N. 2
- Patent, *adj.* open, i. 16. 20
- Patientlie, *adv.* patiently, i. 10. 26
- Patriemoney, *sb.* patrimony, i. 395. 20; patrimoney, i. 395. 3; patri-

- monie, i. 151. 11; patromeney, i. 348. 25; patromoney, i. 160. 10
 Pauillzonis. See Paillzeoun.
 Payit, *v. pt. t.* paid, i. 59. 24, *pt. p.* i. 250. 16
 Peace. See Pace.
 Peace, *sb.* piece, portion, separate article, i. 50. 21; "peace and peace" = bit by bit, i. 186. 15; "the peace" = each; peice, ii. 67. 15; peaceis, *pl. i.* 262. 11; peceis, ii. 170. 20; peiceis, ii. 169. 25; peices, ii. 78. 14; peicis, i. 347. N. 5; pices, ii. 264. 4
 Peath, *sb.* path, i. 314. 34
 Pece. See Pace.
 Peill. See Paill.
 Peill, *sb.* a peel, fortification or castle, i. 298. h. of ch. "peill of linlythgow." See Jam. Pele.
 Peir, *sb.* equal, i. 169. 11; "nocht be fallow nor peir to him," ii. 196. 20; peiris, *pl. i.* 27. 11; peirs, peers, nobles, ii. 156. 13
 Peir, *sb.* pier, ii. 169. 30
 Peirandlie, *adv.* apparently, i. 273. 24
 Peirle, *sb.* pearl, i. 412. 13; "that peirle preclair," meaning Margaret Tudor—perhaps as a pun on her name; perle, i. 374. 30
 Peirs, *v.* to pierce, i. 370. 17; peirse, i. 228. 27; peirsit, *pt. t. i.* 211. 1
 Peirt, Peirtlie. See Pairt, *adj.*
 Peirtrickis, *sb. pl.* partridges, ii. 173. N. 7; pertrick, i. 337. 5
 Penetent, *adj.* penitent, i. 105. 28
 Pennance, *sb.* penance, i. 3. N. 11
 Penney, *sb.* penny, i. 267. 24; penneis, *pl. ii.* 319. 34; pennyes, ii. 320. 1; pennyis, ii. 320. 1
 Pennis, *sb. pl.* pens, ii. 35. 21. "langer pennis and reder ink." See Ink.
 Pensieoun, *sb.* pension, i. 246. 14; pensiou, i. 246. 6; pentioun, i. 244. h. of ch.; pensious, *pl. i.* 354. 10; pentiounis, ii. 311. 23; pensionaris, *sb. pl.* pensioners, i. 404. 29
 Penult, *sb.* last but one, i. 403. 9. "the penult day." *L. pœne* and *ultimus*.
 Peopeill, *sb.* people, ii. 283. 9; peopill, i. 19. 5; pepill, i. 39. 26
 Perall, *sb.* peril, i. 297. 4; perell, i. 75. 10; perrell, i. 19. 23
 Perceave, *v.* to perceive, i. 196. 30; perceawe, i. 17. 23; persaif, i. 139. 17; persave, i. 75. N. 1; persawe, i. 31. 24; persaif, *pr. t. i.* 129. 7; persawe, *pr. t. i.* 282. 5; persaifand, *pr. p. i.* 124. 20; persaiffand, i. 398. 6; persaiffing, i. 53. 21; persaweand, i. 20. 15; persaweing, i. 50. 27; persaving, ii. 246. 22; persawand, i. 121. N. 1; persaweand, i. 20. 16; persawing, i. 40. 5; persaifed, *pt. t. i.* 52. 18; persaiffit, i. 282. 2; persawed, i. 20. h. of ch.; persaweit, i. 56. 11, *pl. p.* ii. 107. 32; persauit, *pt. t. i.* 188. 6; persavit, i. 123. h. of ch.; persawit, i. 26. 14; persewit, ii. 217. 22
 Perequall, *sb.* equal or parallel, i. 135. 12; perigall, i. 371. 21
 Perdoun, *sb.* church festival at which indulgence is granted, festival of a patron saint, i. 339. 8, and N. 1. A variant of Pardon.
 Perfectioun, *sb.* perfection, i. 352. 24
 Perforce, *adv.* by force, i. 316. 8
 Performe, *v.* perform, i. 313. 23; performitt, *pt. p. i.* 323. 21, *pt. t. ii.* 141. 19; performeing, *sb.* performance, i. 20. 11
 Perfound, *adj.* profound, i. 413. 6
 Perfumit, *v. pt. p.* perfumed, i. 359. 26
 Perfurneis, *v.* furnish, carry through, i. 288. 14
 Perfytt, *adj.* perfect, i. 150. 13; perfyte, i. 36. 13; perfytt, i. 4. 14; perfyttlie, *adv. i.* 18. 3; perfyttlie, i. 31. 4
 Perische, *v.* to perish, i. 134. 5; perrische, i. 31. 10; perrische, *pr. t. ii.* 61. 29; parichit, *pt. p. i.* 143. 3; perisch, i. 7. 11; perischit, i. 147. 10; perischt, *pt. t. i.* 76. 1; perrished, *pt. p.* ii. 123. 4; perrischit, *pt. t. ii.* 319. 1
 Periurit, *adj.* perjured, i. 140. 14
 Perle. See Peirle.
 Permittand, *v. pr. p.* permitting, i. 43. N. 2; permittit, *pt. p. i.* 67. 7
 Perpetuall, *adj.* perpetual, i. 131. 11; perpetwall, i. 376. 16; perpetualli, *adv.* perpetually, i. 47. 29; perpetuallie, i. 132. 3; peretwitie, *sb.* perpetuity, i. 413. 19
 Perralus, *adj.* perilous, ii. 134. 34
 Persawe, Persave, Persawand. See Perceave.
 Persecut, *v. pt. t.* persecute, i. 311. 22; persecutit, *pt. t. ii.* 56. 22; persecuttis, *pr. t. ii.* 56. 8; persecutit, *pt. t. ii.* 132. 23

- Persecutioun, *sb.* prosecution, i. 18.
22. "the persecutioun and persute
of iustice," i. 291. 27
- Perseveir, *v.* persevere, i. 78. 2; per-
sewere, i. 75. 6; perseverist, *pt. t.*
ii. 63. 23; persewerit, *pt. t.* i. 143.
5; perseverance, *sb.* perseverance,
i. 144. 19; perseweraunce, i. 103. 20.
See Pasewir.
- Persew, *v.* pursue, i. 83. 8; persewis,
pr. t. i. 194. 11; persewit, *pt. p.* i.
60. 7; persewaris, *sb. pl.* persuers,
i. 143. 6; perseweris, i. 143. N. 1;
perssouaris, i. 143. 2
- Persewit. See Perceave.
- Personage, *sb.* person, i. 109. 25: "I
regaird nocht my awin personage,"
i. 233. 8: "bot on personage," *i.e.*,
but one person; personagis, *pl.* i.
144. 22: "in wemenis personagis"
= like women.
- Personallie, *adv.* personally, ii. 88.
12
- Persone, *sb.* person, i. 36. 11; personis,
pl. i. 15. 35; personns, i. 52. 21;
persouns, i. 36. 15
- Persone, *sb.* parson, i. 160. 2: "per-
sone and wickar"; personis, *pl.* ii.
174. 13; persouns, i. 159. 25
- Persuad, *v.* persuade, ii. 51. 26; per-
suadd, i. 44. 3; perswad, i. 19. 26;
persuadand, *pr. p.* ii. 86. 5; per-
suadis, *pr. t.* i. 105. 4; perswadis,
i. 89. Mar.; perswadit, *pt. t.* i. 81.
20; perswadit, i. 89. 15; persua-
tioun, *sb.* persuasion, i. 110. 21;
persuatiounis, *pl.* i. 101. h. of ch.;
persuatiouns, i. 102. Mar.
- Persuit, *sb.* pursuit, attack, i. 115. 4;
persuite, i. 331. 14: "at the per-
suite of the said castell"; persute,
i. 134. 2
- Pertakeris. See Pairtakeris.
- Perteinand, *v. pr. p.* pertaining, be-
longing, i. 101. 12; partenand, i.
83. 1; pertaining, ii. 125. 7; per-
tenand, ii. 2. 16; perteneing, i. 18.
7; pertening, i. 88. 4; pertenis,
pr. t. i. 35. 27; pertained, *pt. t.*
ii. 127. 20; perteinitt, i. 100. 3;
pertenit, i. 54. 15; pertennit, i.
400. 26; pertinit, i. 14. 23
- Pertiall, *adj.* partial, i. 87. 27
- Perticullarlie, *adv.* particularly, i. 219.
21
- Pertient, *sb.* that which pertains,
appendage, ii. 106. 17. "our
realme to be ane province or
pertient into tham."
- Pertinacie, *sb.* pertinacity, ii. 66. 24;
pertinnacie, ii. 59. 18
- Pertlie. See Pairt, *v.*
- Pertrick. See Peirtrickis.
- Perturbis, *v. pr. t.* perturbs, ii. 136.
11; perturbat, *pt. t.* i. 174. 29;
perturbit, *pt. t.* i. 71. 6, *pt. p.* i.
137. 17; perturbaris, *sb. pl.* i. 18.
14; perturbitioun, perturbation, ii.
153. 32
- Perversit, *adj.* perverse, i. 103. 20;
perwersit, i. 343. 12
- Pest, *sb.* the plague, ii. 206. 21
- Pestelentious, *adj.* pestilent, noxious,
ii. 61. 23. "pestelentious . . .
wordis."
- Peteous, *adj.* piteous, ii. 159. 33;
petie, *sb.* pity, i. 39. 25; pettie, i.
70. 15; pitie, i. 6. 4; petiouslie,
adv. piteously, ii. 111. 7; piteouslie,
i. 9. 3
- Petitioun, *sb.* petition, i. 160. 22;
petitiouns, *pl.* i. 203. 20
- Petteroy, *sb. petit roi*, i. 241. N. 4;
pittie roy, i. 241. 10
- Phairs, *sb.* farce, i. 244. 12; pheirs,
i. 244. 14; pheirsis, *pl.* ii. 125. 4;
phraissis, i. 369. 22; phrassis, i.
379. 1. See Feirceis.
- Phariessieis, Pharisees, ii. 56. 7.
"Ipharesies," N. 4, should probably
be, I has "pharesies."
- Pheirs, Phrassis. See Phairs.
- Pices. See Peace.
- Pickis, *sb. pl.* picks or pick-axes,
i. 339. 16
- Pictour, *sb.* picture, i. 252. h. of ch.;
pictouris, *pl.* i. 354. 21; picturis,
ii. 139. 15
- Pie, *sb.* a kind of short riding-coat,
i. 174. 15. "ane ryding pie of
blak wellvet." The commoner form
is Pee. Cf. Pea-coat, Pea-jacket.
See Pee. (N.E.D.)
- Pike, *v.* to pick, i. 253. Mar.; pyk,
i. 252. h. of ch.
- Pillgramage, *sb.* pilgrimage, ii. 151. 25
- Pinag, *sb.* pinnace, ii. 185. 6, and N. 1
- Pinche, *sb.* a steep or difficult part of
a road, ii. 31. 23. "they saw
thame neir the pinche."
- Pink, *sb.* a sea-going vessel of small
size, ii. 236. 22. "ane pink of
flanderis." Du. *pink*. Fr. *pinque*.
- Pinattis, *sb. pl.* pinalds or spinets,
i. 359. N. 2
- Pinschis, *v. pr. t.* pinches, i. 3. 16
- Pioneris, *sb. pl.* pioneers, ii. 299. 33
- Pirattis, *sb. pl.* pirates, ii. 316. 8

- Pischit, *v. pt. t.* pissed, discharged urine, ii. 84. 1
- Pissance, *sb.* power, i. 41. 19. Lat. *posse*, to be able.
- Pistolat, *sb.* pistol, ii. 310. 27
- Pitie. See Peteous.
- Pittie roy. See Petteroy.
- Placeed, *v. pt. t.* placed, i. 73. 21; placeit, *pt. p.* i. 39. 4; placit, *pt. t.* ii. 226. 28; plaiceit, *pt. p.* i. 32. 26; plaicit, ii. 125. 21; plaice, *sb.* place, i. 4. 17; placeis, *pl.* i. 52. 8; plaices, ii. 68. 11; plassis, i. 334. 10
- Plack, *sb.* a small copper coin, value, four pennies Scots, ii. 319. 34; plackis, *pl.* ii. 319. 32; plakis, ii. 319. Mar. "Couchrinis plak" (i. 169. 21) was made of copper mixed with silver
- Pladge. See Pledge.
- Plaice. See Placeed.
- Plaig, *sb.* plague, calamity, ii. 111. 15; plaigue, ii. 312. 20; plaigues, i. 30. 20
- Plaine, *adj.* plain, open, i. 7. 9; "in plaine battell," i. 24. 8; plane, ii. 15. 14. "in plane parliament," *i.e.*, a parliament in which all the three Estates, Clergy, Barons, and Commissioners of Boroughs, were present. Plainlie, *adv.* i. 128. 23; plaine, i. 102. 5
- Plaintis, *sb. pl.* complaints, i. 39. 19
- Plaittis, *sb. pl.* plates (armour), i. 282. 3. "the plaittis of his jake."
- Plak. See Plack.
- Planted, *v. pt. t.* i. 206. 13. "planted thair that night" = encamped. Plantit, set up, i. 180. 25; planttit, *pt. p.* ornamented, i. 252. 10; planting, *pr. p.* establishing, ii. 55. 19
- Plasens, *sb.* The Plesance, ii. 266. 31
- Plassis. See Placeed.
- Plat, *v. pt. t.* fell down flat, i. 222. 15. "plat on his kneis."
- Plat, *v. pt. t.* plaited, i. 301. 12
- Play, *v. i.* 201. 19; playey, i. 233. 16; pley, i. 233. 13; playand, *pr. p.* i. 359. 12; playit, *pt. t.* i. 187. N. 1; plyed, *pt. t.* probably a mistake for "playit," i. 187. 3; played, ii. 237. 21; "played with baith the handis." See Intro., p. cxliv.
- Playd, *sb.* plaid, i. 197. 4
- Playes, *pl.* plays, i. 240. 7; playis, i. 365. 25
- Ple, *sb.* debate, contention, i. 350. 17. "ple and commer." Fr. *plaidir*. See Jam. Pley.
- Pleasant, *adj.* pleasing, pleasant, i. 365. 25; pleasant, i. 102. 31; plesand, i. 21. 16; plessant, i. 40. 9; pleasandest, *sup.* pleasantest, ii. 15. h. of ch.
- Pleasour, *sb.* pleasure, i. 13. 8; plesance, i. 376. 20; plesour, i. 37. 2; plessur, ii. 110. N. 1; pleasouris, *pl.* i. 13. 9; plesouris, i. 276. 16; plessouris, i. 171. 16
- Pledge, *sb.* surety, i. 214. 27; pladge, ii. 15. 4; pleagis, *pl.* i. 213. h. of ch.; pladgeis, ii. 8. 6; pledgis, i. 177. 17
- Pleffaris, *sb. pl.* See Plever.
- Pleinze, *v.* complain, ii. 93. 26; pleinzie, i. 16. 7; plenze, i. 38. 25; plent, i. 225. 3. "haue no cause to plent." Pleinzeit, *pt. t.* i. 30. 23
- Pleis, *v.* please, i. 4. 7; pleiss, i. 403. 21; pleis, *pr. t.* i. 22. 28; pleise, i. 224. 1; pleised, *imp.* ii. 69. 21; pleissis, *pr. t.* i. 36. 10; plessis, ii. 44. 1; pleasit, *pt. p.* i. 70. 27; pleassit, *pt. t.* i. 41. 24; pleis-it, i. 8. 20; pleissit, i. 16. 19, *pt. p.* i. 74. 13; plessit, *pt. t.* i. 334. 24
- Pleasantlie, *adv.* pleasantly, i. 336. 18; plesandlie, i. 22. 33; plessantlie, i. 50. 18
- Pleisit. See Pleis.
- Plenisching, *sb.* furnishings, ii. 90. 34
- Plenischt, *v. pt. p.* replenished, i. 171. 36, *pt. t.* i. 353. 34
- Plent. See Pleinze.
- Plessit. See Pleis.
- Pleugh, *sb.* plough, ii. 111. 33; plewis, *pl.* ii. 246. 4
- Plever, *sb. col.* plover, i. 337. 5; pleffaris, *pl.* ii. 173. N. 7
- Pockis, *sb. pl.* small-pox, ii. 191. 10. "gret fever of the pockis."
- Poetis, *sb. pl.* poets, i. 376. 15; poettis, i. 4. 25
- Poinct, *sb.* point, i. 187. N. 3; poynt, i. 187. 29. "in the poynt of his lyfe," *i.e.*, almost dead. Poinctis, *pl.* i. 238. 24; pointis, i. 82. 5; pointtis, i. 5. 20; poyntis, i. 82. 8
- Pois, *sb.* deposit, treasure, hoard, i. 201. h. of ch.; pose, i. 201. 24
- Pokis, *sb. pl.* pokes or bags, ii. 79. 1; pookis, ii. 111. 22
- Pollacie, *sb.* policy, private property, culture, i. 352. 14; pollicie, i. 163. 3. "honestie and pollicie," i. 338. 3; pollocie, ii. 238. 15

- Pompe, *sb.* pomp, i. 24. 22
 Pontifical, *adj.* pontifical, ii. 123. 32
 Poore, *sb.* poor, i. 42. 23; *puire*, i. 7. 24; *pure*, ii. 13. 3; *poore*, *adj.* poor, i. 42. 15; *poure*, ii. 82. 2; *puir*, i. 15. 33; *puire*, i. 79. 34
 Popis, Poppis. See Paip.
 Popische, *adj.* popish, ii. 60. 23
 Popularie, *sb.* populace, i. 135. 29; *popular*, i. 135. N. 6
 Popullus, *adj.* populous, ii. 108. 17
 Porpois, *sb.* purpose, i. 40. 27; *porpoise*, i. 80. 2; *porpos*, i. 398. 4; *porpose*, i. 177. 27; *purpois*, i. 16. 32; *purposse*, i. 281. 5; *porpossis*, *pl.* ii. 53. 6; *purposis*, i. 37. h. of ch. See *Purpois*, *v.*
 Port, *sb.* gate, i. 318. 26; *portis*, *pl.* ii. 261. 25; *portis*, i. 281. 14
 Portar, *sb.* porter, ii. 83. 14; *portaris*, *pl.* i. 325. 23; *porteris*, i. 326. 4
 Portculeis, *sb.* portcullis, i. 325. 19; *portculis*, i. 336. 12
 Portioun, *sb.* portion, ii. 78. 18
 Portratour, *sb.* portraiture, trait, ii. 17. 16; *protratur*, i. 145. 22; *protraturis*, *pl.* i. 233. 4. N. 3, I and B have "portraits."
 Pose. See *Pois*.
 Positiue, *adj.* positive, i. 108. 30
 Possessioun, *sb.* possession, i. 164. 18; *possessouris*, *sb.* *pl.* possessors, i. 48. 3; *possest*, *v.* *pt. p.* possessed, put in possession, i. 169. 9; *pt. t. i.* 104. 8
 Posset, *sb.* ii. 127. 1 "ane Italiane posset." *i.e.*, poison. See N. 1
 Possibilitie, *sb.* possibility, i. 290. 1; *possibilitie*, ii. 287. 17; *possibill*, *adj.* i. 93. 8
 Post, *sb.* the mail, official message, courier, i. 318. 18; "tuik the post," *i.e.*, travelled by relays of horses, i. 358. 9; "raid post" = rode rapidly, ii. 37. 30; *postis*, *pl.* post horses, i. 362. 12. "he raid hither on postis."
 Postand, *v. pr. p.* posting, travelling with speed, i. 54. 30; *postit*, *pt. t.* ii. 182. 31
 Posterietie, *sb.* posterity, i. 43. 2; *posteritie*, i. 20. 8
 Postrum, *sb.* postern gate, ii. 302. 19. "Sanct margretis postrum."
 Pot-pieces, *sb.* short, wide cannon, mortars, ii. 301. 7
 Potingareis, *sb. pl.* apothecaries, i. 337. N. 12; *pottingaris*, i. 354. 5
 Potiseris, *sb. pl.* confectioners, i. 337. 13
 Pottis. See *Lyme pottis*.
 Pouder, *sb.* gunpowder, ii. 254. 23; *pouldar*, i. 194. 31; *poulder*, ii. 201. 30; *pouldler*, i. 262. 11; *pulder*, i. 288. 14; *pullder*, i. 292. 25
 Pouer, *sb.* power, i. 16. 14; *powar*, i. 42. 2; *powaris*, *pl.* armies, i. 317. 2; *poweris*, ii. 287. 13
 Pouertie, *sb.* poverty, i. 18. 10; *povertie*, i. 102. 14; *powertie*, ii. 133. 23
 Pouldar. See *Pouder*.
 Poullpit, *sb.* pulpit, ii. 57. 11; *pullpit*, i. 348. 28; *pupit*, ii. 61. 3
 Pound, *sb.* pound (money), i. 227. 24; *pund*, i. 154. 20; *poundis*, *pl.* ii. 177. N. 2; *pundis*, i. 387. 14
 Poussit. See *Puffit*.
 Powins, *sb. pl.* peacocks, i. 337. 5
 Poyatt, *adj.* i. 225. N. 3; *poyit*, i. 225. 30. See N. 3 and Notes ii. 371
 Poynt. See *Poinct*.
 Poysoned, *sb.* poison, ii. 127. 6; *poysonned*, *v. pt. p.* i. 360. h. of ch.; *poysonit*, ii. 127. 10; *powsonitt*, ii. 174. 23; *pussonit*, i. 361. 18; *poysonit*, *pt. t.* ii. 112. h. of ch.
 Practick, *sb.* practice, i. 220. 18; *pratick*, i. 64. 19; *praticke*, i. 208. 6; *prettik*, i. 117. 32; *practicat*, *v. pt. p.* practised, i. 160. 25; *practicked*, *v. pt. p.* i. 160. N. 5; *practissed*, i. 288. N. 1; *practissit*, i. 216. 18; *pratizit*, *pt. t.* i. 159. 24
 Praissis, *sb. pl.* praises, i. 108. 5; *praissit*, *v. pt. p.* praised, ii. 175. 20; *praysed*, i. 366. 15
 Pratious, *adj.* precious, i. 359. 24; *precieous*, ii. 6. 6; *pretious*, i. 139. 7
 Pratizit. See *Practick*.
 Prattie, *adj.* pretty, i. 359. 13; *pretie*, i. 413. 26; *prettie*, i. 39. N. 2.
 Pray, *sb.* prey, booty, i. 22. 20; *prayis*, i. 53. 19
 Prayaris, *sb. pl.* prayers, i. 116. 29; *prayeris*, i. 4. 26, ii. 143. 8; *prayis*, *v. pr. t. i.* 109. 19; *prayand*, *pr. p.* i. 70. 22; *prayeit*, *pt. t.* i. 48. 29; *prayit*, i. 46. 4
 Preach, *v.* ii. 136. 26; *preache*, ii. 145. N. 1; *preche*, ii. 308. 13; *preich*, ii. 62. 11; *preiche*, i. 159. 28; *preiches*, *pr. t.* ii. 134. 20; *preichis*, ii. 56. 6; *preachit*, *pt. p.* ii. 138. 17; *prechit*, *pt. t.* ii. 127. h. of ch., *pt. p.* ii. 75. 1; *prechit*, *pt. t.* i. 159. 31; *preachin*,

- sb.* ii. 75. 3; preiching, ii. 52. 33; priching, i. 309. 17; preichar, *sb.* preacher, ii. 52. 7; preicher, ii. 62. 13; preachouris, *pl.* ii. 139. 12; preicharis, ii. 115. 20
- Prece, *sb.* press, pressure, i. 75. 29; preis, i. 99. 2; price, i. 55. 13; preace, i. 55. 13, N. 3
- Preceidand, *adj.* preceding, i. 112. 34; preceiding, i. 145. 18
- Preclair, *adj.* illustrious, i. 412. 13. Lat. *præ* and *clarus*.
- Precieous. See Pratiuous.
- Predecessouris, *sb. pl.* predecessors, i. 108. 14; predicessouris, i. 46. 26
- Preferit, *v. pt. t.* preferred, i. 39. 9
- Prehemenence, *sb.* pre-eminence, i. 407. 23; preheminece, i. 165. 11
- Preichar. See Preach.
- Preif, *v.* prove, i. 346. 5; proue, ii. 71. 19; prowe, i. 98. N.; preif, *pr. t.* i. 220. 26; previt, *pt. t.* ii. 61. 2; provin, *pt. p.* i. 77. 16
- Prein, *sb.* pin, i. 3. 17
- Preis. See Prece.
- Preist, *sb.* priest, i. 56. 10; preistis, *pl.* i. 15. 33; preistheid, *sb.* priesthood, ii. 68. 14
- Prelacie, *sb.* prelacy, i. 413. 1; prelattis, *sb. pl.* prelates, i. 34. 28
- Preminatioun, *sb.* premonition, ii. 57. 9
- Prence, *sb.* prince, i. 36. 19; princes, *gen. sing.* i. 93. 31; princeis, *pl.* i. 106. N. 4; princis, i. 194. 10
- Prent, *sb.* print, ii. 141. 28; prent, *v.* to print, engrave, ii. 143. N. 1; prented, *pt. p.* ii. 312. 31; prentit, *pt. p.* ii. 128. 2; prentar, *sb.* printer, i. 4. N. 2
- Prepair, *v.* prepare, i. 73. 2; prepairand, *pr. p.* i. 50. 31; prepaired, *pt. p.* ii. 10. 24; prepairit, *pt. p.* i. 80. 10; prepairit, *pt. t.* i. 311. 27
- Preparatioun, *sb.* preparation, i. 342. 24; preparative, *sb.* preparative, example, i. 221. 30; preparatiwis, preparations, *pl.* i. 373. 15
- Prerogatiues, *sb. pl.* prerogatives, i. 65. 15
- Presens, *sb.* presence, i. 26. 19; presentis, i. 131. 13. "in presentis of," i. 220. 4. "the tennour and presentis heiroyf," conditions presented, ii. 158. 32; presentt, *adj.* present, i. 31. 9. "at that presentt," present time, ii. 189. 26; presentlie, *adv.* presently, at present, i. 32. 18
- Presentand, *v. pr. p.* presenting, i. 149. 27; present, *pt. p.* presented, i. 354. 16; presentit, i. 45. 9; presentit, ii. 274. 6, *pt. t.* ii. 135. 30
- Presentit, *v. pt. t.* represented, ii. 113. 22; presentatioun, *sb.* representation, ii. 283. 4
- Presentis, *sb. pl.* presents, ii. 176. 6; i. 348. 20. "croce presentis," error for "corse presentis," *i.e.*, presents, or customary gifts, given at the interment of a dead body.
- Preserue, *v.* preserve, i. 44. 25; preserwing, *pr. p.* ii. 12. 29; preseruit, *pt. p.* i. 366. 31; preseruitt, *pt. t.* ii. 55. 22; preservatioun, *sb.* preservation, i. 107. 12; preserwatioun, i. 245. 17
- Presone, *sb.* prison, i. 53. 29; presoun, i. 26. h. of ch.; presoun, i. 31. 30; pressone, i. 59. 17; presonar, *sb.* prisoner, i. 139. 30; presonare, i. 230. h. of ch.; presoner, ii. 176. 18; pressonar, i. 227. 23; presonaris, *pl.* i. 62. 9; pressonar, i. 228. 19; pressoneris, i. 227. 11
- Prescryue, *v.* prescribe, i. 22. 28
- Presum, *v.* to presume, ii. 144. 2; presumptuous, *adj.* presumptuous, i. 9. 22; presumptious, i. 177. 33; presumptuous, ii. 143. 21; presumptuouslie, *adv.* i. 148. 19; presumptouslie, ii. 143. 14; presumptousnes, *sb.* presumption, ii. 143. 2; presumptousnes, ii. 101. 15
- Pretendit, *v. pt. t.* and *adj.* pretended, falsely put forth, reputed, i. 113. 9; pretennis, *sb.* pretence, intention, i. 263. 8
- Pretious. See Pratiuous.
- Prettie. See Prattie.
- Prevail, *v.* prevail, i. 145. 21; prevailit, *pt. t.* i. 227. 8
- Prevat, *adj.* private, i. 37. 12; priuat, i. 18. 16; privat, i. 36. 24; prevatlie, *adv.* i. 59. 20; priuatlie, i. 15. 35
- Prevein, *v.* to prevent, anticipate, thwart, ii. 234. 29: "to prevein the quenis lordis"; prevene, i. 187. 12: "to prevene the tyme"; prowien, ii. 26. 13; prowine, ii. 113. N.; prevenit, *pt. t.* i. 397. 8; prevenitt, ii. 112. 13; prowenit, ii. 20. 1
- Prevelie, *adv.* privily, i. 267. 5; privalie, ii. 12. 7; privelie, ii. 233. 21; privilie, ii. 248. 29
- Preventaris, *sb. pl.* hinderers, i. 133. 27
- Previe, *adj.* private, i. 39. 10; privie, i. 369. 26; privie, i. 40. 26; priwie, ii. 120. 28

Prewiledge, *sb.* privilege, i. 14. 27;
preweledgeis, *pl.* ii. 237. 27; priv-
alleges, ii. 310. 16

Price. See Prece.

Priching. See Preach.

Prick, *v.* to ride with spear or lance,
i. 405. 13; pricking, *pr. p.* i. 405. 14

Prickis, *sb. pl.* marks used in archery,
i. 340. 15; prickes, prickewandes,
i. 340. N. 4

Primat, *sb.* primate, i. 412. 16

Primer, *sb.* a small prayer book, i.
349. 11. See N. 2

Princelie, *adv.* princely, i. 80. 31;
princlie, i. 278. 1

Princeis, *sb.* princess, i. 412. 9;
princes, i. 371. 3. See Prence.

Principall, *adj.* principal, i. 265. 28;
principall, i. 15. 28; principallis, i.
134. 23: "the principallis au-
thoris"; principallie, *adv.* princi-
pally, i. 110. 20; principall, *sb.*
principal, chief, i. 47. 30; princi-
pallis, *pl.* i. 15. 26

Printis, *sb.* apprentice, i. 176. 8

Printt, *sb.* stamp, imprint, ii. 129. 10

Privat, Privatlie. See Prevat, Pre-
vatlie.

Privie, Privalie. See Previe, Pre-
velie.

Priorie, *sb.* priory, i. 255. 5; pryori,
i. 5. Dedn.; pryorie, i. 200. 28;
pryouri, ii. 240. 33; pryoris, *pl.*
ii. 284. 4. See Pryor.

Proceid, *v.* proceed, i. 75. 20; pro-
ceidit, *pt. p.* i. 328. 14; proceidit,
pt. t. i. 233. 10; proceidingis,
sb. pl. proceedings, i. 293. 22

Proces, *sb.* proceedings, i. 148. 1

Proclame, *v.* to proclaim, make
known by public announcement, i.
15. 27; procleame, i. 14. 22; pro-
cleme, ii. 195. 20; proclamand,
pr. p. i. 260. 7; proclaimitt, *pt. t.*
i. 52. h. of ch.; proclaimitt, *pt. p.*
ii. 139. 24; proclaimed, *pt. t.* i. 52.
Mar.; proclameit, *pt. p.* i. 260. 16;
proclamett, i. 286. 18; proclamett,
pt. t. i. 287. 3; proclamitt, ii. 117.
h. of ch., *pt. p.* ii. 195. 17; pro-
clamitt, *pt. t.* ii. 129. 6; proclam-
mitt, i. 100. Mar.; proclammitt, ii.
114. 3, *pt. p.* ii. 129. 30; proclam-
nitt, ii. 171. 3; proclomit, ii. 183. 15

Proclamatione, *sb.* proclamation, i.
330. h. of ch.; proclamationoun, i.
118. 4; proclamatioune, i. 259. h.
of ch.; proclamatoun, i. 202. 21;
procliematoun, i. 53. 4; proclima-

tioun, i. 204. Mar.; proclima-
tioune, i. 172. Mar.; proclama-
tionis, *pl.* i. 197. 12; proclama-
tiounis, i. 118. 11; proclamatiouns,
ii. 36. 9; proclammatiounis, i. 257.
h. of ch.; proclamatounis, i. 203.
27; proclematouns, i. 232. 2; pro-
cliematounis, i. 177. 1; procliema-
tiouns, i. 172. 11

Proclamer, *sb.* proclaimer, i. 260. 9

Procreat, *v. pt. p.* procreated, i. 80.
18

Procuratour, *sb.* procurator, i. 80. 8

Procurit, *v. pt. t.* procured, i. 47. 21,
i. 351. 3

Prodigalietie, *sb.* prodigality, i. 80. 5

Producit, *v. pt. t.* produced, i. 184. 26

Profeit, *sb.* profit, benefit, i. 40. 26;
proffeit, i. 151. 5; proffeit, ii. 274.
8; proffit, i. 82. 24; proffitt, i. 218.
14; proffitte, i. 66. 19; propheit,
i. 383. 23; proffeitis, *pl.* i. 163. 32;
proffietes, i. 162. h. of ch.

Profes, *v.* to profess, i. 95. 23, *pr. t.* ii.
64. 27; professis, ii. 153. 30; pro-
fessit, *pt. t.* i. 348. 9, *pt. p.* ii. 115.

19; profest, ii. 55. 1; professouris,
sb. pl. professors, ii. 136. 30

Profietabill, *adj.* profitable, i. 36. 25;
proffittabill, i. 194. 33

Progenatouris, *sb. pl.* progenitors, i.
136. 23; progenetouris, i. 133. 19;

progenitouris, i. 106. N. 4; pro-
geniture, i. 6. 13, and N. 1

Prograce, *sb.* progress, i. 22. 23; pro-
gres, i. 132. 1; progresse, i. 106. 15;

progresse, i. 142. 28

Prolongit, *v. pt. p.* prolonged, ii. 291.
27

Promeis, *v.* to promise, i. 142. 11;

promiseand, *pr. p.* ii. 20. 28; pro-
missand, i. 131. 11; promissing, i.

112. 14; promittand, i. 78. 2; pro-
mittand, i. 85. 3; promesis, *pr. t.*

i. 194. 12; promiseit, *pt. t.* i. 191.
14, *pt. p.* i. 191. 17; promiseit, *pt.*

t. i. 19. 31; promiseit, i. 16. 33; pro-
mesit, ii. 8. 6; promessit, *pt. p.* i.

82. 13; promisit, *pt. t.* i. 339. h. of
ch.; promissed, *pt. p.* i. 255. 12;

promissid, *pt. t.* i. 158. 30; pro-
missit, i. 70. 23, *pt. p.* i. 103. 24;

promist, *pt. t.* i. 50. 9, *pt. p.* i.
226. 4

Promiseis, *sb.* promise, i. 23. 3; prom-
is, i. 82. N. 1; promisse, ii. 16.

21; promiseis, *pl.* 194. 27; pro-
meissis, i. 92. 26; promissis, i. 203.

18

- Proministrat, *v.* prognosticate, i. 165. h. of ch.
 Promitand. See Promeis, *v.*
 Promot, *v.* to promote, i. 52. 14; promote, i. 62. 15; prommottit, *pt. p.* i. 60. 20; promotit, i. 132. 17; promoveit, i. 194. 8; promovit, i. 42. 1; promoweit, i. 194. 6; promowit, i. 18. 4
 Promovearis, *sb. pl.* promoters, patrons, i. 194. 22
 Pronosticat, *v.* prognosticate, i. 166. Mar., *pt. t.* i. 145. 15; pronunsticat, ii. 218. 4; pronusticatt, i. 197. 37
 Pronounce, *v.* to pronounce, i. 166. 11; pronounceit, *pt. p.* ii. 57. 17; pronounced, *pt. t.* ii. 75. N. 2; pronuncit, i. 166. 25
 Proper, *adj.* one's own, i. 55. 1: "in proper persone," *i.e.*, in his own person; proppir (redundant), ii. 197. 1: "with his awin proppir handis"; propper, correct, i. 106. N. 4
 Propertie, *sb.* property, i. 133. 6; propertieis, *pl.* i. 176. 30
 Prophaine, *adj.* profane, i. 66. 18
 Prophecie, *sb.* prophecy, i. 166. 23; prophesie, i. 184. 10; prophiecie, i. 168. 15; prophiesie, ii. 115. 14; prophesies, *pl.* ii. 66. 26
 Prophetit. See Profeit.
 Propheitt, *sb.* prophet, i. 410. 13; prophit, ii. 64. 3; profetis, *pl.* ii. 75. 17
 Proplexetie, *sb.* perplexity, danger, i. 148. 16
 Propone, *v.* to propose, propound, i. 285. 18; proponit, *pt. t.* i. 222. 9, *pt. p.* ii. 129. 17; proponitt, *pt. t.* ii. 106. 19. Lat. *proponere*.
 Proportionat, *adj.* proportioned, i. 162. 17
 Proposition, *sb.* proposition, ii. 60. 9
 Proppir. See Proper.
 Proppit, *adj.*, prob. an error for "proper," i. 329. 8. "the proppit tyme."
 Propyne, *sb.* a present, gift, i. 230. h. of ch.; propynes, *pl.* i. 239. 4; propyns, i. 384. 13; propynde, *v. pt. p.* presented, i. 240. 29: "propyned to" = presented by; propynit, *pt. p.* i. 381. 16: "propynit with" = presented by.
 Prosperatie, *sb.* prosperity, ii. 44. 11
 Prosperislie, *adv.* prosperously, i. 60. 4
 Prosperit, *v. pt. t.* prospered, i. 321. 15
 Protection, *sb.* protection, i. 125. 25; protectour, *sb.* i. 69. 7
 Protestane, *sb.* protestant, ii. 115. 27; protestanis, *pl.* ii. 142. h. of ch.; protestans, ii. 174. 19; protestantis, ii. 140. 33; protestanttis, ii. 141. 22
 Protestatioun, *sb.* protestation, i. 261. 5
 Protratour. See Portratour.
 Proude, *adj.* proud, i. 29. 20; prude, i. 284. 2; proudfull, arrogant, i. 81. 5; prydefull, i. 36. 3; prydfull, i. 29. 5; prouddie, *adv.* proudly, i. 94. 6; prudlie, i. 361. 26; prouddes, *sb.* pride, i. 69. 33; prudeness, i. 82. 21. See Pryd.
 Proue, *v.* See Preif.
 Prouisioun. See Provisioun.
 Prouock. See Provoike.
 Provest, *sb.* provost, president of a college, i. 299. 9, ii. 161. N. 1; provist, ii. 104. 6; prowest, ii. 109. h. of ch.; prowist, ii. 134. 21; prowestis, *pl.* i. 374. 4; provistschipe, *sb.* office of provost, ii. 150. 21; prowestschipe, ii. 160. 5
 Providedence, *sb.* providence, ii. 166. 20
 Provin. See Preif.
 Provinciall, *adj.* ii. 51. N. 2; provintial, ii. 140. 27; prowintiall, ii. 47. h. of ch.
 Provisioun, *sb.* provision, means to an end, i. 149. 23; prouisioun, i. 115. 26; prouissioun, i. 115. 1; proveisioun, ii. 100. 9; provisieoun, i. 155. 1; provitioun, i. 180. 27; prowjsioun, i. 191. 27
 Provissment, *sb.* provision, i. 160. 7. See N. 1. Dalyell has "punischment."
 Provist. See Provest.
 Provocation, *sb.* i. 71. h. of ch.; prowocation, i. 74. 14
 Provoike, *v.* provoke, i. 71. 10; prouock, i. 15. 4; provocand, *pr. p.* i. 44. 26; provockand, ii. 22. 10; provoikis, *pr. t.* i. 48. 2; provockit, *pt. t.* i. 363. 8, *pt. p.* i. 82. 33; prowocked, *pt. t.* ii. 18. h. of ch.
 Provokaris, *sb. pl.* instigators, i. 72. 14
 Provyd, *v.* to provide, i. 109. 27; provyde, i. 228. 1; provydand, *pr. p.* i. 43. 6; provyding, ii. 150. 2; provydit, *pt. t.* i. 186. 5, *pt. p.* i. 286. 16; provydit, i. 397. 5; prowydit, i. 21. 32, *pt. t.* i. 236. 26

- Prowe. See Preif.
 Prowein, Prowine. See Prevein.
 Prowes, *sb.* prowess, i. 5. 2
 Prowest. See Provest.
 Prowintiall. See Provinciall.
 Prude. See Proude.
 Prudencie, *sb.* prudence, i. 66. 22
 Pryce, *sb.* price, ii. 320. 33
 Pryce, *sb.* prize, something captured, i. 72. 8; pryse, i. 124. 3; pryceis, *pl.* ii. 316. 9; pryssis, i. 53. 33. Fr. *prise*.
 Pryd, *sb.* pride, i. 25. 14; pryde, i. 21. 23; prydit, *v.* *pt. t.* took pride, ii. 17. 2. "prydit everie ane of thame," *i.e.*, every one took pride.
 Prydefull. See Proude.
 Pryorie, &c. See Priorie.
 Pryor, *sb.* prior, i. 286. 26; pryore, ii. 282. 14; pryour, i. 200. 25; pryouris, *pl.* i. 308. 8
 Publick, *adj.* public, i. 18. 16; publict, i. 36. 25; publicklic, *adv.* i. 14. 22; publictlic, ii. 145. N. 1
 Publischit, *v.* *pt. p.* promulgated, ii. 161. 2
 Puffit, *v.* *pt. t.* drove, or encouraged (by flattery), ii. 95. 20; poussit, ii. 95. N. 5. Fr. *bouffer*.
 Puire. See Poore.
 Puire, *adj.* pure, ii. 61. 17
 Puissance. See Pissance.
 Pulchritude, *sb.* beauty, i. 358. N. 3. Lat. *pulcher*.
 Pulkder. See Powder.
 Pullit, *v.* *pt. t.* pulled, i. 94. 23
 Pullpit, Pupit. See Poullpit.
 Pund. See Pound.
 Puneis, *v.* to punish, i. 15. 3; punesch, ii. 195. 23; punisch, i. 15. 8; punische, i. 83. 36; punisching, *pr. p.* i. 66. 6; punischis, *pr. t.* ii. 260. 15; puneisit, *pt. t.* ii. 232. 4, *pt. p.* ii. 208. 6; puneschit, i. 13. 2; punished, i. 21. 27; punischeit, *pt. t.* i. 27. 6; punischid, *pt. p.* i. 79. 8; punischit, i. 13. 11, *pt. t.* i. 27. 8; punischit, i. 46. 31; punisit, *pr. p.* ii. 241. 31; punist, i. 177. 8; punnischit, i. 108. 9; punscht, *pt. t.* ii. 101. 19
 Punoishment, *sb.* punishment, ii. 9. 27; puneschment, ii. 186. 13; punische-ment, i. 291. 24; punischment, i. 16. 30; punisching, ii. 200. 22
 Purchase, *v.* purchase, i. 392. 15
 Purgatione, *sb.* purgation, i. 26. 20; purgatioun, i. 282. 2
 Purgatorie, *sb.* purgatory, i. 310. 8
 Purgit, *v.* *pt. p.* purged, i. 57. 24, *pt. t.* i. 197. 19
 Purietie, *sb.* purity, i. 147. 13
 Purpois, *v.* to purpose, intend, i. 74. Mar.; porpossing, *pr. p.* ii. 36. 23; porpossing, i. 69. 28; porpossit, *pt. t.* i. 74. 31, *pt. p.* i. 318. 20; purpoisit, i. 119. 15, *pt. t.* i. 19. 3; purposit, i. 191. 18, *pt. p.* ii. 150. h. of ch.; purpossit, *pt. t.* ii. 34. 16. See Porpois, *sb.*
 Purpur, *sb.* purple, i. 374. 6. "silk and purpur."
 Purs, *sb.* purse, ii. 190. 18. "hangit be the purs," *i.e.*, fined. See Intro. p. cxliv.
 Pursifantis, *sb.* *pl.* pursuivants, ii. 173. N. 5
 Put, *v.* i. 4. 16; putis, *pr. t.* i. 90. Mar.; pat, *pt. t.* i. 54. 18; patt, ii. 107. 34; *pt. p.* i. 50. 4; putt, ii. 79. 1; *pt. t.* ii. 131. 2
 Pyk, *v.* See Pike.
 Pykis, *sb.* *pl.* pike (fish), i. 337. 9
 Pyk staff, *sb.* pikestaff, i. 258. 18
 Pykthankis, *sb.* *pl.* sycophants, tale-bearers, i. 231. 19
 Pyper, *sb.* piper, i. 340. 26
 Qahairthrow. See Quhairthrow.
 Quallitie, *sb.* quality, i. 10. 19; qualietieis, *pl.* ii. 4. 5; qualieties, i. 291. 22; qualitieis, i. 163. 1; quallietieis, i. 285. 9
 Quantatie, *sb.* quantity, i. 186. 15
 Quarall, *sb.* quarrel, i. 221. 11; quarell, i. 79. 26; quarrell, i. 68. 25; querrall, i. 74. 23; quarrellis, *pl.* i. 34. 21
 Quarrell-hollis=quarry holes, ii. 253. 24
 Quarteris, *pl.* one of the four divisions into which the country was divided, i. 342. 3: "to keip thair quarteris"; "quarter-raid," i. 342. 5; "quarter reid," ii. 257. N. 2, and see Notes, vol. ii. p. 456.
 Quarterit, *v.* *pt. p.* quartered, i. 391. 31
 Quein, *sb.* queen, i. 17. Mar.; queine, i. 10. 15; quen, i. 157. 18; quene, i. 61. 1; queinis, *gen. sing.* i. 240. 15; queins, ii. 15. h. of ch.; queneis, ii. 91. 18; quenes, ii. 12. 15; quenis, i. 144. 32; quens, i. 280. 24; quenis, *pl.* i. 158. 21
 Queir, *sb.* choir, ii. 84. 11
 Quenche, *v.* to quench, i. 89. 6. "to quenche and slokin."

- ¹ Quha, *pr.* who, i. 1. 3; quho, i. 23. h. of ch.; quo, i. 397. 16
- Quhair, *adv.* where, i. 10. 10; quhar, i. 156. 7
- Quhairat, *adv.* where at, i. 7. 7
- Quhairbe, *adv.* where by, i. 22. 19; quhairby, i. 4. 20
- Quhaireiur, *adv.* whenever, i. 80. N. 3
- Quhairever, *adv.* wherever, i. 127. 18; quhair evir, i. 25. 3; quhairerewer, i. 53. 17
- Quhairffoir, *adv.* wherefore, ii. 3. 26; quhairfoir, i. 14. 28; quhairfor, i. 36. 5
- Quhairin, *adv.* wherein, i. 31. 30; quherin, i. 104. 24
- Quhairrof, *adv.* whereof, i. 9. 28
- Quhairon, *adv.* whereon, i. 310. 27
- Quhairsoevir, *adv.* wheresover, ii. 73. 18
- Quhairthrouch, *adv.* whereby, through which, ii. 112. N. 2; qahairthrow, i. 142. 16; quhairthrow, i. 31. 8; quhair throche, ii. 233. 29; quhair throw, i. 4. 14
- Quhairto, *adv.* whereto, ii. 72. 23
- Quhairvpone, *adv.* whereupon, ii. 63. 1
- Quhairwith, *adv.* wherewith, i. 135. 14; quhairwitht, i. 408. 29
- Quhais, *pr. poss. gen.* of quha, whose, i. 15. 25; quhois, i. 56. 19; quhoise, i. 147. 21; quhose, i. 127. 10
- Quhan, *adv.* when, i. 4. 15; quhen, i. 13. h. of ch.; quhene, i. 48. 2
- Quhange, *sb.* thong, broad strap, i. 117. 19. "ane quhange of leather." O.E. *whang*.
- Quhat, *pron. and interj.* what, i. 2. 1, i. 17. 33
- Quhatevir, *pron.* whatever, ii. 117. 26
- Quhatsoevir, *pron.* whatsoever, ii. 68. 22; quhatso ewer, ii. 69. 10; quhatsumevir, i. 14. 23; quhatsumewer, i. 65. 6; quhat sum ewer, ii. 155. 4
- Quheill, *sb.* wheel (of fortune), i. 32. 18; quhellis, *pl.* wheels, ii. 99. 11
- Quhether, *pron. and conj.* whether, i. 169. 29; quhiddar, i. 159. 8; quhiddar, i. 54. 16; quhither, i. 76. 2; quither, ii. 64. 25
- Quhich, *pron.* which, i. 4. 26; quhiche, ii. 66. 27; quhilk, i. 1. 5; quilk, i. 162. h. of ch.; quhillkis, *pl.* i. 24. 29. Cf. Fr. *lesquelles*.
- Quhile, *sb.* a while, time, i. 150. 4; quhill, i. 60. 12; "for ane quhill quhill thai saw," *i.e.*, for a time till they saw, ii. 143. 9; quhyle, i. 67. 19; quhyll, i. 153. 19
- Quhile, *adv.* until, i. 148. Exⁿ; quilk, ii. 120. 20; quhill, i. 7. 11; quhill, whilst, i. 11. 7
- Quhillis, *adv.* sometimes, ii. 86. 28; quhyllomis, ii. 103. N. 2
- Quhinger, *sb.* a whinger, small sword, i. 187. 15; quhingeris, *pl.* ii. 187. 17
- Quhipe, *sb.* short sharp movement, i. 259. 7. "ane quhipe of the whirle wind."
- Quhisperit, *v. pt. p.* whispered, i. 30. 27
- Quhittlie, *adv.* whitely, delicate looking, ii. 17. 21. "fair and quhittlie."
- Quho. See Quha.
- Quhois. See Quhais.
- Quholpis, *sb. pl.* whelps, ii. 302. 5. "grew quholpis," *i.e.*, greyhound puppies.
- Quhom, *pron.* whom, i. 35. 31; quhome, i. 8. 12
- Quhosoevir, *pron.* whosoever, ii. 71. 25
- Quhou, *adv.* how, i. 20. h. of ch.; quhow, i. 18. 1; ii. 272. 4. "quhow schowne," *i.e.*, as soon as possible. Cf. "Quam primum," N. 1. See Hou.
- Quhy, *adv.* why, i. 13. 4. "for quhy" = for what reason.
- Quhyle. See Quhile, *sb.*
- Quhyllomis. See Quhillis.
- Quhyt, *sb.* blame, ii. 157. 27. "the haill quhyt." O.E. *wite*. A.S. *wite*—*witan*, to blame.
- Quhyt, *sb.* wheat, ii. 216. 29
- Quhyt, *adj.* white, i. 174. 12; quhyte, i. 336. 26; quhytt, i. 17. 10; quhyt, i. 242. 29
- Quietnes, *sb.* quietness, i. 78. Mar.; quyetnes, i. 22. 35; quyetness, ii. 112. N. 2; quyitnes, i. 78. 11; quiettlie, *adv.* quietly, i. 89. 5; quyetlie, i. 7. 20; quyitlie, i. 82. 16
- Quick, *adj.* alive, i. 61. 3; quik, i. 53. 29
- Quiklie, *adv.* quickly, i. 230. 3
- Quitt commoneis, i. 280. 13. See Commoneis.
- Quo. See Quha.
- Quod, *v. pt. t.* quoth, i. 249. 16

¹ Quh— is the same as Eng. wh—.

- Quyet, *adj.* quiet, i. 44. 1; quyett, i. 211. 12; quyit, i. 44. 22; quyeter, *comp.*, i. 46. 18
 Quyt, *v. pt. p.* quit, i. 184. 15; quyte, i. 185. 6; quytt, i. 315. 19
 Rackles, *adj.* reckless, i. 148. 10; raklesnes, *sb.* recklessness, ii. 40. 16; rackleslie, *adv.* recklessly, i. 148. Hdg.; raikleslie, i. 52. h. of ch.
 Raddines, *sb.* readiness, i. 236. 33; raddynes, ii. 117. 25; reddynes, ii. 199. 23; redienes, i. 141. 6; redynes, i. 318. 5; raddye, *adj.* ready, i. 17. 18; reddie, i. 20. 13; redie, i. 138. 3; redy, i. 34. 12
 Rade, *sb.* roads (for ships), roadstead, i. 252. 4; raid, "the raid of Leyth," i. 185. 23; reid, i. 194. 30; ii. 122. 29. "in the reid of Callice."
 Rage, *v.* i. 15. 7; raiged, *pt. t.* i. 30. 8; raigit, i. 128. 5; ragit, i. 282. h. of ch.; reiggit, i. 282. N. 2; raige, *sb.* i. 9. 19; raiging, *adj.* stormy, i. 192. 35
 Raid, *adj.* red, i. 162. 19: "raid nossit"; reid, i. 72. 26
 Raid, *sb.* foray, hostile inroad, ii. 137. 21; reid, ii. 220. 29, ii. 257. 8; raidis, *pl.* i. 61. 14, ii. 137. 20. A.S. *rād—vidan*, to ride.
 Raid. See Ryd.
 Raif. See Reave.
 Raiging. See Rage.
 Raine, *sb.* rain, ii. 81. 5
 Rainforce, *v.* to re-enforce, i. 333. 9
 Raipe, *sb.* rope, i. 187. 27
 Rais, *v.* to raise, i. 236. 6; reis, ii. 19. 22; rais, *pt. t.* i. 9. 2; raisit, i. 236. 14; raissit, i. 224. 20, and see N. 1
 Raisit, *v. pt. t.* re-set, or promoted, exalted, ii. 216. 10
 Rait, *sb.* rate, rank, i. 76. 17. "after the rait of airmes," *i.e.*, according to rank.
 Raite, *v.* to rate, value, i. 4. 19. "thay down raite" = put little value on.
 Raklesnes. See Rackles.
 Rakning, *sb.* reckoning, i. 67. 13; raknit, *v. pt. t.* reckoned, i. 42. 3; raknitt, *v. pt. p.* i. 346. 23
 Rancor, *sb.* rancour, ii. 56. 31
 Rander, *v.* to surrender, i. 21. 34; randerit, *pt. p.* i. 57. 16; rander-ing, *sb.* i. 23. 9
 Rane. See Rin.
 Rang. See Regne.
 Ranigat, *sb.* runagate, renegade, ii. 61. 1; rinigat, ii. 67. 27; runagat, ii. 62. 10; runigat, ii. 63. 17
 Ranit, *v. pt. t.* rained, ii. 206. 10
 Rank, *adj.* strong, ii. 315. 10. A.S. *ranc*.
 Ransone, *sb.* ransom, i. 228. 24; ransoune, ii. 118. 32; ransonit, *v. pt. t.* ransomed, i. 376. 9; ransonat, i. 228. 12; ransomit, *pt. p.* i. 209. 30; ransonnit, ii. 101. 2
 Raschit. See Rusche.
 Raschlie, *adv.* rashly, i. 57. 28; rashlie, ii. 128. 11
 Rathir, *adv.* rather, i. 125. 26; rether, i. 36. 28
 Ratiefie, *v.* to ratify, i. 384. 3; retiffeit, *pt. t.* i. 395. 16; ratified, i. 382. 24; ratifieing, *pr. p.* ii. 240. 20; ratefeit, *pt. p.* ii. 201. 24; ratiefieit, i. 100. 9; ratificatioun, *sb.* ii. 231. 32
 Raveing. See Reave.
 Rax, *v.* to stretch, strive after, i. 346. 21; raxit, *pt. p.* i. 284. 14. A.S. *racan*.
 Rayit, *adj.* arrayed, i. 271. 17. "in ane rayit battell" = in order of battle. See Arreyit.
 Rayment, *sb.* raiment, i. 374. 29
 Re, *sb.* roe, i. 338. 20; rebuke, roebuck, i. 338. 20. See N. 2
 Reader, *sb.* reader, ii. 57. Hg.; redder, ii. 57. 22; rider, i. 2. Hg.; rederis, *gen. sing.* i. 4. 8; read-daris, *pl.* i. 5. 19; rederis, i. 404. 24; rederaris, i. 387. 5; reidderis, i. 411. 1
 Reader, *adv.* (I has "rather") i. 48. 18
 Reallie. See Royall.
 Realme, *sb.* realm, i. 6. 16; realmeis, *pl.* i. 35. 15; realmes, i. 62. 9
 Reassone, *sb.* reason, right, motive, i. 61. 2; ressone, i. 59. 20. "no ressone into thame" = no reason to have them, or no need for them, i. 349. 6; ressoun, i. 26. 8; reassounis, *pl.* ii. 73. 26; ressonis, ii. 209. 35; ressounis, ii. 207. 16; ressouns, i. 134. 25. See Ressone, *v.*
 Reave, *v.* to take by force, rob, i. 195. 12; reive, i. 131. 3; reiwe, ii. 131. N. 1; ryfe, i. 108. 31; ryve, ii. 246. 22; raveing, *pr. p.* ii. 273. 13; reavand, ii. 281. 30; reaving, ii. 285. 30; rewand, i. 34. 4; raif, *pt. t.* i. 187. 26; rave, ii. 98. 2; reft, i. 10. 16; revin, i. 283. 21; riwin, *pt. p.* i. 109. 28. See Reffe.

- Rebakit, *v. pt. t.* rebuked, snubbed, ii. 83. 8
 Rebell, *sb.* rebel, i. 96. 31; rebellis, *pl. i.* 52. 21; rebellaris, i. 111. 16
 Rebellieoun, *sb.* rebellion, i. 83. 21; rebellieoun, i. 100. 10; rebellieous, *adj. i.* 293. 20
 Rebellit, *v. pt. p.* rebelled, i. 206. 18
 Rebuik, *sb.* rebuke, i. 18. 2; rebuik, i. 256. 28
 Rebuke. See Re.
 Recantit, *v. pt. t.* recanted, ii. 144. 3
 Recitt, *v.* recite, *n.* 61. 34
 Reclamatioun, *sb.* i. 395. 21
 Recognose, *v.* to recognise, i. 105. 24
 Recommendit, *v. pt. t.* i. 407. 13
 Recompance, *sb.* recompense, i. 102. 7; recompance, *v.* to recompense, i. 88. 9; recompence, i. 129. 2; recompensatioun, *sb.* i. 114. 1
 Reconceill, *v.* to reconcile, i. 54. 10; reconceilled, *pt. p.* i. 20. 17; reconsellit, *pt. t.* i. 85. 20; reconceillit, *pt. p.* i. 59. 15; reconsilieatioun, *sb.* i. 87. 23
 Reconter, *v.* to encounter, attack, i. 234. 27; reconter, i. 24. 12; reconterit, *pt. t.* i. 234. 25. *Fr. rencontrer.*
 Recounsellit, *v. pt. t.* advised, ii. 76. 12
 Recoursit, *v. pt. t.* succoured, ii. 279. 21. See N. 3.
 Recover, *v.* to recover, i. 68. 20; recoverit, *pt. t.* i. 67. 20
 Rectour, *sb.* rector, ii. 232. 29
 Red, i. 249. h. of ch. See Ryd.
 Red, *v.* to rid, i. 70. 28
 Reddynes. See Raddines.
 Redemed, *v. pt. p.* redeemed, ii. 43. 20
 Redemit, *pt. t.* ii. 34. h. of ch.; redemptioun, *sb.* i. 1. 5
 Reder, *adj. comp.* redder, ii. 35. 21
 Rederaris. See Radder.
 Rediear, *adj. comp.* more ready, ii. 154. 13
 Redie, Redienes. See Raddines.
 Radius, *adj.* radious (obs.), radiant, i. 413. 2. *Lat. radius.*
 Redoundand, *v. pr. p.* resounding, i. 374. 21
 Redoutit, *adj.* redoubted, i. 131. 25; redowtit, i. 277. 1
 Redownd, *v. pt. p.* redound, contribute, i. 18. 26; redoundit, i. 74. 16
 Redres, *sb.* redress, i. 16. 2; redrese, *v.* to redress, ii. 95. 11
 Redynes. See Raddines.
 Reeir, *adj.* rear, i. 73. 16. "in the reeir gaird."
 Referrit, *v. pt. t.* referred, ii. 307. 21
 Refferit, ii. 158. 23
 Reffe, *sb.* robbery, i. 92. 23; reif, i. 39. 24; reiff, i. 23. 23. See Reave.
 Reformatioun, *sb.* reformation, i. 1. 15
 Reforme, *v.* to reform, i. 389. 10; refformett, *pt. t.* i. 385. 27; reformitt, ii. 151. 27; reformit, *pt. p.* i. 57. 16; reformeing, *sb.* reforming, ii. 147. h. of ch.
 Refound, *v.* to refund, i. 82. 25; refoundit, *pt. t.* i. 42. 14
 Refranitt, *v. pt. t.* refrained, i. 402. 13
 Refresche, *v.* to refresh, i. 116. 18; refreschit, *pt. t.* ii. 11. 8
 Rest, be rest = bereft, i. 270. 18. See Reave.
 Refuse, *v.* to refuse, i. 79. 6; refuis, *pr. t.* i. 38. 14; refuiss, ii. 62. 30; refussit, *pt. t.* i. 141. 24; refusit, i. 276. 11; refussed, i. 227. 25; refusse, *sb.* refusal, ii. 217. 19
 Refwge, *sb.* refuge, i. 116. 7
 Regaid, *sb.* regard, i. 57. 2; regarde, i. 22. 21; regairdit, *v. pt. t.* regarded, i. 39. 8; regardit, i. 28. 7; regairding, *pr. p.* i. 37. 11
 Regalietie, *sb.* a district over which the jurisdiction of a Lord of Regality extended, ii. 134. 10. "stewart of his regalietie."
 Regement, *sb.* rule, government, i. 131. 19
 Regentt, *sb.* regent, ii. 221. 10; regentis, *gen. sing.* ii. 199. 23; regenttis, ii. 223. 4; regentis, *pl. i.* 1. 9; regenttis, ii. 208. 26
 Regioun, *sb.* region, i. 6. 23
 Registrar, *sb.* register, ii. 188. 19
 Regne, *v.* to reign, ii. 223. 31; reigne, ii. 294. 7; rigne, i. 41. 24; ring, i. 329. 14; ringis, *pr. t.* i. 13. 9; ringnes, i. 370. 4; rang, *pt. t.* i. 6. 23; ringand, *pr. p.* ii. 27. 33; ringing, i. 139. 8; rung, *pt. p.* i. 190. 4; runge, i. 145. 13; rigne, *sb.* reign, i. 273. 31
 Regor, *sb.* rigour, i. 403. 18; regour, ii. 95. 8; rigour, i. 27. 8; regours-lie, *adv.* i. 81. 20; regurouslie, ii. 144. 23. See Rigorousnes.
 Regular, *adj.* belonging to a monastic order, as distinguished from *Secular*, i. 379. 25
 Rehers, *v.* to rehearse, ii. 320. 22; reheirs, i. 244. 10; rehearsit, *pt. p.* i. 175. 1; rehearssed, i. 322. 23; rehearssit, i. 63. 14; reherssit, i.

213. 2; reheirsit, *pt. p.* ii. 67. 17; reheerse, *sb.* rehearsal, i. 237. 25; reheress, i. 157. 31; reherssal, i. 398. 19
- Reid. See Raid, *adj.*
- Reid, *sb.* See Rade, Raid.
- Reid, *v.* to read, i. 250. 20; red, *pt. t.* i. 383. 19; rede, i. 67. 22; reiding, *pr. p.* i. 2. Hg.; red, *pt. p.* i. 91. 27; reiding, *sb.* reading, ii. 55. 11
- Reif. See Reffe.
- Reik, *sb.* smoke, ii. 39. 19. A.S. *reac.*
- Reird, *sb.* shouting, uproar, i. 86. 16. A.S. *reord.*
- Reirgaird, *sb.* rear guard, i. 206. 23
- Reis. See Rais.
- Reive, *v.* See Reave.
- Reive, *sb.* a predatory, or plundering incursion, i. 412. 26. Cf. Raid *sb.* and Reave *v.*
- Reiver, *sb.* robber, i. 66. 11; revers, *pl.* i. 57. 6
- Rejoyse, *v.* to rejoice, i. 124. 16; reioysed, *pt. t.* i. 239. 25; reioysing, *pr. p.* ii. 81. 24; rejoyssing, i. 142. 28; reioysit, *pt. p.* i. 194. 28; reioyssit, i. 225. 27; rejoysit, i. 115. 20; rejoyssing, *sb.* rejoicing, ii. 200. 10
- Relax, *v.* to release, i. 59. 18; relaxit, *pt. t.* i. 26. 18; releasit, i. 390. h. of ch.; relaxatioun, *sb.* release, i. 178. h. of ch. "the relaxatioun of the saullis," i. 310. 7
- Releif, *sb.* relief, i. 73. 2; releif, *v.* to relieve, i. 155. 5; relewit, *pt. p.* i. 167. 3
- Releive, *v.* release, i. 90. Mar.; releiwe, ii. 51. 5; releiffit, *pt. t.* i. 155. 21; releivit, ii. 256. 31; releiwit, *pt. p.* i. 90. 15; releiveit, ii. 257. 1; releivit, ii. 51. 8. See Relax.
- Relewit. See Releif.
- Reliegeous, *adj.* religious, ii. 143. 21; religieous, ii. 147. 18; reliegieoun, *sb.* i. 310. 21
- Remaine, *v.* to remain, i. 37. 3; remane, i. 313. 32; remeane, ii. 23. 5; remanis, *pr. t.* i. 273. 11; remainand, *pr. p.* ii. 209. 15; remaineing, i. 342. 22; remanand, i. 358. 11; remaned, *pt. t.* i. 182. 23; remanit, i. 41. 7; remanitt, i. 154. 2
- Remanent, *sb.* remnant, ii. 40. 6
- Remedie, *sb.* remedy, i. 103. 15; remeid, i. 30. 19; remeidie, ii. 214. 18; remeidit, *v. pt. p.* cured, ii. 127. Mar. "bot he was remeidit."
- Remeit, *sb.* remission, pardon, i. 331. 28; remittit, *v. pt. t.* remitted, forgiven, i. 84. 4; remittit, i. 27. 18; remitt, *fut. t.* i. 294. 16. Cf. Whosoever sins ye *remit*.—*John* xx. 23.
- Remembrance, *sb.* remembrance, i. 113. 12; remembereit, *v. pt. t.* remembered, i. 205. h. of ch.; rememberit, i. 290. 9
- Remise, *sb.* i. 136. 18. "promissand richt remise." B has "riche rev- enues," I "riche rewardis," i. 136. N. 6. Dalyell has "renewewis."
- Remission, *sb.* remission, pardon, i. 105. 2; remissioun, i. 49. h. of ch.; remissiouns, *pl.* i. 65. 14. See Remeit.
- Remorde, *v.* to excite to remorse, i. 406. 18. "to remorde his conscience."
- Remowe, *v.* to remove, i. 22. 25; removit, *pt. t.* i. 224. 22; remowit, i. 16. 35
- Renewit, *v. pt. t.* renewed, i. 364. 1
- Renone, *sb.* renown, i. 132. 11; renoun, i. 77. 25; renoune, i. 76. 30; renowne, i. 7. 29
- Rentis, *sb. pl.* rents, i. 79. 33; rentis, i. 28. 22
- Rent, *v.* to rend, ii. 55. 33
- Renunce, *v.* renounce, i. 36. 19
- Repairit, *v. pt. t.* repaired, i. 40. 4
- Repas, *v.* to repass, pass back, ii. 278. 7. "nane . . . sould pas nor repas."
- Repell, *v.* to repel, i. 82. 5
- Repentis, *v. pr. t.* repents, i. 129. 1; repentit, *pt. t.* ii. 16. 6
- Repititioun, *sb.* repetition, i. 61. h. of ch.; repetisiouns, *pl.* i. 63. Mar.
- Repledgit, *v. pt. p.* ii. 232. 29. "bot he (Hamilton) was repledgit be the rectour fra the ministeris," *i.e.*, the rector took Hamilton out of the ministers' hands, by claiming jurisdiction over him, and giving a *pledge* that justice should be done. See Bell's Dict. Law of Scotland, Repledging, Replegiare.
- Repois, *v. pr. t.* to repose, rest, i. 294. 7; repossit, *pt. t.* i. 256. 15; reposit, *pt. p.* i. 274. 15
- Reportis, *sb. pl.* reports, i. 85. 32; reportit, *v. pt. t.* i. 138. 9
- Repres, *v.* to repress, i. 23. 1; represe, i. 83. 3; repressit, *pt. t.* i. 77. 19

- Representtis, *v. pr. t.* represents, i. 128. 31; representit, *pt. t.* i. 25. 11; representand, *pr. p.* i. 143. 26
- Reproche, *v.* to reproach, i. 61. h. of ch.; reprochand, *pr. p.* i. 94. 9; reprochit, *pt. t.* i. 60. 23
- Reprove, *v.* to reprove, i. 40. 8; reprovit, *pt. t.* i. 44. 5; repruiffit, i. 44. 21
- Repulsit, *adj.* repulsive, cold, ii. 93. 6: "ane repulsit ansuer"; repullssit, ii. 146. 6; repulsit, ii. 146. 23; repulsit, *v. pt. p.* repulsed, i. 83. 9; repulsit, ii. 95. 17
- Repung, *v.* to oppose, be contrary to, ii. 60. 10; repugning, *pr. p.* impugning, ii. 59. 19. Lat. *re*, against, and *pugnare*, to fight.
- Reput, *v. pt. t.* reputed, reckoned, ii. 142. 2: "and to be reput as arraykes"; repute, *pt. t.* ii. 168. 15; reputatioun, *sb.* i. 194. 6
- Requist, *sb.* request, i. 28. 21; requist, i. 36. 28; requiestis, *pl.* ii. 187. 26; requist, *v. pt. t.* to request, i. 74. 7; requiestit, *pt. t.* i. 31. 28; requestit, i. 21. 36; requested, i. 41. 4; requistit, entreated, i. 283. 23; requiestand, *pr. p.* i. 116. 28; requesting, i. 286. 6; requesting, i. 40. 10
- Requiem, i. 375. 28: "in requiem eternam"—*i. e.*, into eternal rest.
- Require, *v.* to enquire, ask, i. 105. 18; requyre, i. 231. 27; requyreit, *pt. t.* i. 120. 13; requyrit, i. 267. 11
- Requyre, *v.* to require, demand, ii. 212. 13; requyres, *pr. t.* ii. 126. 2; requyris, i. 108. 32; requirit, *pt. t.* i. 79. 15; requyred, demanded of, i. 120. 5; requyrand, *pr. p.* i. 179. 2
- Requytit, *v. pt. t.* requited, ii. 266. 10; requytted, *pt. p.* i. 24. 5
- Resave, *v.* to receive, ii. 313. 18; resawe, i. 151. 9; ressaue, i. 102. 26; ressawis, *pr. t.* i. 128. 33; resait, *pt. t.* ii. 137. 13; resauit, i. 16. 17; resavit, i. 81. h. of ch.; resaweit, i. 17. 25; resawit, i. 9. 9; resaffit, i. 83. 34; resaffit, i. 333. 3; ressaueit, i. 85. 6; ressauwit, ii. 114. 31; ressauwit, i. 179. 2; ressaveing, *pr. p.* i. 78. h. of ch.; resaving, ii. 145. h. of ch.; resawing, i. 373. 30; ressawing, i. 379. 12; rescewit, *pt. p.* ii. 28. h. of ch.; ressavit, i. 381. 10; ressavit, i. 45. 1
- Reseruit, *v. pt. t.* reserved, ii. 241. 1
- Resett, *v. pt. t.* sheltered, ii. 138. 7. Lat. *recipio*, *receptum*. Cf. Reset, to hide, as stolen goods (Scots Law).
- Resignatioun, *sb.* resignation, ii. 198. 16
- Resignit, *v. pt. t.* resigned, i. 127. 2
- Resistit, *v. pt. t.* resisted, i. 55. 12
- Reskew, *v.* to rescue, to free, i. 115. 36; reskewit, *pt. t.* ii. 230. 9; reskewing, *pr. p.* ii. 254. 27; reskewit, *pt. p.* i. 273. 4
- Resonat. See Ressone.
- Resortit, *v. pt. p.* remained, i. 26. 11; ressorting, *pr. p.* resorting, i. 331. 23
- Resortit, prob. for "restoirit," i. 160. 11, and N. 7
- Ressoun, *sb.* prayer, oration, i. 29. h. of ch.; ressonne, i. 93. Mar.; ressoun, i. 33. h. of ch. See Orison, Vrisoun, and Wriesone.
- Respectt, *sb.* respect, consideration, i. 20. 19; respecttis, *pl.* interests, ii. 304. 28
- Respet, *sb.* respite, i. 110. 19; respit, i. 370. 18; respettis, *pl.* i. 65. 13; respittis, ii. 214. 9
- Ressait, *sb.* reception, i. 369. 17. See Resave.
- Ressollvit, *v. pt. t.* resolved, i. 130. 2
- Ressonabill, *adj.* reasonable, i. 224. 16; ressonable, ii. 61. 15
- Ressone, *v.* to reason, argue, i. 293. 15; resonat, *pt. t.* ii. 155. 24; resonit, i. 292. h. of ch.; ressonit, debated with, i. 293. Mar.; "and ressonit himself," i. 33. 22; ressoning, *pr. p.* ii. 47. 6; ressounit, *pt. p.* i. 344. 12. See Reassone, *sb.*
- Ressoun. See Reassone.
- Restis, *v. pr. t.* rests, i. 277. 3; restit, *pt. p.* i. 274. 17
- Restitutioun, *sb.* restitution, i. 16. 29
- Restoir, *v.* to restore, i. 82. 10; restoirit, *pt. t.* i. 112. 7; restoirrit, i. 195. 7; restorit, i. 113. 17; restoiring, *pr. p.* i. 330. 22; restourit, *pt. p.* i. 113. h. of ch.; restoiring, *sb.* ii. 182. 1
- Resurrectioun, *sb.* resurrection, i. 349. 26
- Reteir, *v.* to retire, i. 73. 13; reteire, i. 137. h. of ch.; reteird, *pt. t.* i. 237. 2; reteired, ii. 254. 27; reteirit, i. 272. 30; reteirand, *pr. p.* i. 273. 8
- Rethir. See Rather.
- Retinit, *v. pt. t.* retained, i. 27. 30

- Returne, *v.* to return, i. 20. 14; returnit, *pt. t.* i. 62. 8; returnitt, i. 327. 12; returnand, *pr. p.* ii. 99. 25; returneing, *pr. p.* ii. 84. 22
- Reuerence, *sb.* reverence, i. 6. 3; rewerence, i. 52. 1; reuerenced, *v. pt. t.* i. 91. 27. See Note 2.
- Reuine, *v.* to ruin, i. 163. 9; ruine, i. 112. 26. See Rewin.
- Reular, *sb.* ruler, ii. 262. 4; reullar, ii. 3. 19; rewlar, ii. 244. 2; rewllar, i. 66. 28; reularis, *pl.* i. 66. 29; rewlaris, i. 9. 19; reull, *sb.* rule, i. 26. 7; rulle, i. 352. 8; reule, *v.* to rule, i. 10. 20; reull, i. 23. 5; rewle, i. 374. 24; rulle, i. 77. 7; reullit, *pt. t.* i. 7. 12; rewlit, i. 150. 15; rewllit, i. 8. 20; rullit, i. 8. 17; rewland, *pr. p.* i. 9. 19; rewlling, i. 28. 8; rulleit, *pt. p.* i. 165. 7
- Revard, *sb.* reward, i. 71. 3; revard, i. 119. 8; revarde, i. 6. 24; reward, ii. 32. 3; revardis, *pl.* i. 188. 28; rewardis, i. 331. 26; revard, *v.* to reward, ii. 32. 28; rewarde, ii. 33. 13; revardit, *pt. t.* i. 107. 2; rewardit, ii. 2. 27; rewardit, i. 230. 20; revardit, *pt. p.* i. 150. 31
- Reveill, *v.* to reveal, ii. 192. 9; rewell, i. 344. 28; reveilled, *pt. t.* ii. 220. 17; reweilled, i. 22. 10; reveilling, *pr. p.* ii. 236. 20
- Revenge, rewenge, *v.* to revenge, i. 24. 6; reveng, *pr. t.* ii. 195. 27; revangit, *pt. t.* i. 128. 4; revengit, i. 50. 22; reweingit, ii. 197. 3; revingit, *pt. p.* i. 386. 18; rewengit, i. 156. 29
- Revenning, *adj.* ravening, ii. 72. 22
- Reverentlie, *adv.* reverently, i. 221. 26; rewerentlie, i. 224. 26
- Reveris, *sb. pl.* rovers—*i.e.*, arrows shot at an angle or elevation (see N. 5), i. 340. 15
- Reveris. See Rewir.
- Revers. See Reiver.
- Revisching, *v. pr. p.* ravisching, i. 65. 17
- Revocation, *sb.* revocation, i. 394. 33; rewocation, i. 382. 18; revocations, i. 380. h. of ch.
- Revolltit, *v. pt. p.* revolted, ii. 55. 14
- Revolve, *v.* to reflect upon, i. 278. 4
- Reward, Rewardit. See Revaird.
- Rewand. See Reave.
- Rewelatioun, *sb.* revelation, i. 166. 17
- Rewell. See Reveill.
- Rewenger, *sb.* revenger, ii. 262. 26. See Revenge.
- Rewin, *sb.* ruin, i. 348. 28; rewwine, i. 51. 26; rewwyne, i. 44. 26; ruwyne, i. 20. 19; rvine, i. 87. 4; rwen, i. 276. 17; rwine, i. 20. 7
- Rewir, *sb.* river, ii. 312. 2; reveris, *pl.* i. 365. 29
- Rewit, *v. pt. t.* rued, repented, ii. 16. 12
- Rewlar, Rewlit. See Reular.
- Rewoik, *v.* to revoke, ii. 74. 29
- Rewyne. See Rewin.
- Richeis, *sb. pl.* riches, i. 254. 15; richis, i. 352. 14; richelie, *adv.* richly, ii. 2. 28; richlie, i. 230. 21
- Richt, *sb.* right, i. 129. h. of ch.; rightis, *sb. pl.* i. 35. 22; richt, *adv.* very, i. 27. 8; rycht, i. 384. 16
- Richteous, *adj.* righteous, i. 103. 4; legally entitled, ii. 3. 12. "quho was richteous to wse the samin."
- Rid. See Ryd.
- Rider. See Readder.
- Rigne, *sb.* ring, ii. 125. 13. "running at the rigne." See Jam. Ring, ride at the Ring.
- Rigne, *v.* and *sb.* See Regne.
- Rigorousnes, *sb.* rigour, ii. 25. 10; rigourousnes, i. 247. 10; rigurouslie, *adv.* ii. 90. 30. See Regor
- Rin, *v.* ower rin, over run, i. 70. 19; rinnis, *pr. t.* runs, i. 44. 14; runes, i. 77. 1; rwnne, ii. 304. 4; rynis, i. 4. 2; rane, *pt. t.* i. 188. 15; running, *pr. p.* i. 6. 21; runnand, *pr. p.* i. 208. 10
- Riner, *sb.* runner, i. 243. 22: "riner of the speir" = runner (or rider) with the spear, *i.e.*, joustier; rynnar, i. 232. 16
- Ring. See Regne.
- Ringe, *sb.* ring, i. 256. 33; ringis, *pl.* i. 240. 31
- Kinigat, *sb.* See Ranigat.
- Risin. See Rys.
- Rob, *sb.* robe, ii. 127. 20
- Robberis, *sb. pl.* robbers, i. 83. 37; robed, *v. pt. t.* robbed, i. 54. 19
- Rois, *sb.* rose, i. 242. 29
- Rokit, *sb.* a rochet, a linen surplice worn by bishops, i. 283. 21
- Romane, *adj.* Roman Catholic, ii. 142. 3
- Romanis, *sb. pl.* Romans, i. 80. 29
- Rootted, *v. pt. t.* rooted, i. 36. 8; rutit, i. 20. 8; rutting, *pr. p.* i. 47. 29; ruttit, *pt. p.* ii. 115. 24; rute, *sb.* root, i. 376. 22; rutte, i. 210. 18
- Roring, *sb.* roaring, ii. 39. 32

- Rostis, *sb. pl.* roasts, ii. 165. 25: "left thair rostis at the fyre"; rostit, *adj.* roasted, ii. 53. 18. "ane rostit guse."
- Rouchlie, *adv.* roughly, ii. 39. 31
- Roume, *sb.* room, office, i. 200. 25; rowm, space, i. 380. 13; rowme, place, i. 127. 11; rowmes, i. 334. 11; "rowmes and rentis," *i.e.*, lands and rents, i. 164. 18
- Round, *sb.* a circular tower or turret, i. 336. 6; roundis, *pl.* i. 336. 11
- Roy, *sb.* king, i. 7. 29
- Royall, *adj.* royal, i. 8. 11; ryall, i. 61. 4; royallie, *adv.* royally, i. 413. 10; reallie, i. 93. 7; ryallie, i. 289. 13
- Royne, *sb.* queen, i. 375. 10
- Rubeis, *sb. pl.* rubies, i. 368. 13; rubieis, i. 360. 6
- Ruddar, *sb.* rudder, i. 8. 17
- Ruffell, *sb.* check, defeat, loss, ii. 201. 1
- Ruid, *adj.* rude, common, ii. 283. 8; rudlie, *adv.* i. 174. 27
- Ruif, *v.* to ruff, applaud, i. 39. 7. See N. 3
- Rulle, *v.* See Reular.
- Rulling, *sb.* ruling, i. 131. 22
- Runagat, *sb.* See Ranigat.
- Runes, Runnand. See Rin.
- Rusche, *v.* to rush, i. 75. 4; raschit, *pl. t.* i. 174. 27; ruschit, i. 55. 11; rushit, ii. 27. 5
- Rute, Rutte, Rutit. See Rootted.
- Ruth, *sb.* sorrow for another's misery, i. 39. 24: "ruth and petie"; rwith, i. 79. 29. From *rue*.
- Ruwyne, Rvine, Rwen. See Rewin.
- Rwffe, *sb.* roof, i. 244. 16
- Rwggng, *v. pp.* plundering, ii. 273. 13: "rwggng and raveing." From *rug*, to pull roughly.
- Rwine. See Rewin.
- Rwmor, *sb.* rumour, i. 44. 2
- Rwne. See Rin.
- Rwth. See Ruth.
- Ryall, Ryallie. See Royall.
- Ryce, ii. 205. 1. See N. 1. The reading is probably corrupt. Rice, meaning small branches, as in the 'Palace of Honour,' § 4, l. 8, and in the phrase "stake and rice," a wattled fence, are well known, but it does not help here.
- Rycht. See Richt.
- Ryd, *v.* to ride, i. 89. 19; ryde, i. 41. 4; raid, *pt. t.* i. 41. 2; raide, i. 272. 12; red, i. 249. h. of ch.; rid, i. 244. h. of ch.; rydand, *pr. p.* i. 205. 2; ryding, i. 174. 15; riddin, *pt. p.* ii. 285. 4; ridin, i. 325. 20
- Ryfe, *v.* See Reave.
- Rynis. See Rin.
- Ryoting, *sb.* rioting, i. 381. 2; ryottous, *adj.* riotous, i. 348. 27
- Ryplie, *sb.* reply, i. 173. 32
- Rys, *v.* to rise, i. 115. 14; ryse, i. 38. 10; rysand, *pr. p.* i. 89. 4; ryssing, i. 116. 36; risin, *pt. p.* ii. 318. 14; rysin, ii. 292. 6; ryssin, *pt. t.* i. 47. 2; ryssing, *sb.* i. 115. 21
- Rytte, *sb.* rite, ii. 66. 11
- Sa, *adv.* so, i. 23. 7; sae, i. 216. 1; se, i. 363. 8; sua, i. 103. 8; swa, i. 21. 14
- Sabill, *sb.* sable, black, i. 374. 10
- Sacklislie, *adv.* without cause, ii. 211. 18; saiklesle, i. 137. 16; saiklislie, i. 65. 10; saikles, *adj.* innocent, i. 167. 13. "bot saikles in his awin heart." A.S. *sacu*, strife.
- Sacrafice, *sb.* sacrifice, ii. 74. 25; sacrefice, i. 70. 8
- Sacramentis, *sb.* sacraments, i. 349. 1
- Sacreledge, *sb.* sacrilege, i. 65. 17
- Sade, *adj.* sad, i. 45. 12; said, i. 104. 18; sadlie, *adv.* sadly, i. 222. 7
- Sadill, *v.* to saddle, i. 325. 8; saidill, *sb.* i. 301. 13
- Sae. See Sa.
- Said. See Sade.
- Said, *adj.* before mentioned, i. 24. 8; saidis, *pl.* i. 17. 15. "the saidis cofferis."
- Saidill. See Sadill.
- Saif, *v.* to save, preserve, i. 40. 1; saiff, i. 274. 15; saiffe, ii. 239. 21; salve, ii. 55. 25; saue, ii. 263. 17; saifand, *pr. p.* ii. 3. 6; saiffand, excepting, ii. 84. 25; saveing, ii. 263. 27; saiffit, *pt. t.* i. 57. 7; saivit, i. 317. h. of ch.; savit, ii. 235. 24; sawit, *pt. p.* i. 146. 22
- Saif, *adj.* safe, i. 83. 29; saiff, ii. 122. 20; saifand, ii. 98. 12: "witth his airmie saifand he had never committ in Scotland"=with his army safe, and that he had never come to Scotland; saiffie, *adv.* safely, i. 155. 22; saiffie, i. 92. 33
- Saifgaird, *sb.* i. 44. 24. See N. 2
- Saiftie, *sb.* safety, i. 83. 7
- Saik, *sb.* sake, i. 46. 5; saike, ii. 78. 20
- Saikles. See Sacklislie.

- Saill, *sb.* sail, i. 229. 5, ii. 14. 1: "to bear the lawer saill" = to play humble, or in modern cant, to lie low (see Intro. cxliv.); sailles, *pl.* i. 229. 27; saillis, i. 229. 20
- Sailed, *v.* *pt. t.* sailed, ii. 204. 7; saillit, i. 191. 36; sailling, *pr. p.* ii. 66. 23
- Sair, *adv.* sorely, i. 46. 3; sairlie, i. 128. 1
- Sais, *v.* *pr. t.* says. See Say.
- Sait, *sb.* seat, i. 224. 20; saitt, i. 307. 7; seit, i. 151. 3; seattis, *pl.* i. 411. 4
- Sal, *v.* *pr. t.* shall, i. 37. 15; sall, i. 5. 23; salt, shalt, ii. 73. 11
- Salbe, *v.* shall be, i. 21. 27
- Sallmond, *sb.* salmon, i. 337. 8
- Sallvatioun, *sb.* salvation, i. 309. 21; salvatioun, i. 309. 15; sallvatioun, i. 309. 18
- Salpiter, *sb.* saltpetre, ii. 257. 31
- Saltit, *v.* *pt. t.* salted, ii. 84. 8; saltt, *adj.* salt, ii. 146. 9
- Salutt, *v.* *pr. t.* to salute, i. 6. 3; salust, *pt. t.* i. 181. 3; salutit, i. 31. 26
- Salve, *v.* See Saif, *v.*
- Sam, *adj.* same, i. 263. 9; samen, ii. 78. 22; samin, i. 39. 9; saming, ii. 110. 15; samyn, i. 120. 20
- Samekill, *adv.* similarly, i. 39. 9. "regairdit the common weill samekill."
- Samesellff, *adj.* self-same, ii. 187. 4. "that samesellff day."
- Sanct, *sb.* Saint, ii. 62. 4; Sanctt, i. 286. 16; Sant, ii. 159. 28; St, i. 158. 26; Sent, i. 228. N. 1; sanctis, saints, *pl.* ii. 70. 11
- Sanctifie, *v.* sanctify, ii. 69. 26
- Sanctwaries, *sb. pl.* sanctuaries, ii. 67. 14
- Sandell, *sb.* sendal, a kind of thin silk cloth, i. 61. 7
- Sand blind, *adj.* short-sighted, i. 347. 24. "being sum thing sand blind."
- Sandis, *sb. pl.* sands, i. 303. 5
- Sang, *sb.* song, i. 373. 5; songis, *pl.* i. 379. 26
- Sant. See Sanct.
- Sapheris, *sb. pl.* sapphires, i. 360. 6
- Sapience, *sb.* wisdom, i. 212. 23
- Sataine, *sb.* satin, i. 368. 6
- Satill, *v.* to settle, retire, i. 97. 12: "to satill a littill abak"; sattill, i. 275. 28: "to sattill frome thame."
- Satisfie, *v.* to satisfy, i. 129. 15; satisfait, *pt. t.* ii. 35. 17; sattisfied, ii. 211. 11; satisfieit, *pt. p.* i. 83. 19
- Saue, *v.* See Saif, *v.*
- Saull, *sb.* soul, i. 198. 15; sawle, i. 310. 12; saullis, *pl.* i. 310. 7
- Savit. See Saif, *v.*
- Saw, *v.* sow, i. 30. 12
- Sawieour, *sb.* Saviour, i. 350. 5; sawiour, ii. 70. 23
- Sawe. See Se, *v.*
- Sawin, *adj.* shaven, ii. 57. 20. See Schaveling.
- Sawis, *sb. pl.* sayings, writings, i. 4. 28. A.S. *sagu*.
- Sawit. See Saif, *v.*
- Sawle. See Saull.
- Sawwage, *adj.* savage, i. 277. 9
- Say, *v.* to essay or try, i. 270. 21; "to say hir gif scho was wicht," i. 252. 4; sey, i. 244. 3; sayit, *pt. p.* i. 340. 6; seyit, i. 249. h. of ch. (N. 2, Seyit = "launched," should be "tried, tested"); say, *sb.* trial, ii. 108. 20. A contr. for Assay. Fr. *essayeur*.
- Say, sais, *pr. t.* says, i. 125. 22; sayes, i. 138. 28; sayis, i. 346. 14; i. 309. 3; sayith, ii. 65. 9; sayand, *pr. p.* i. 32. 11
- Saydis. See Syd.
- Sax, *num. adj.* six, ii. 118. 5; sex, i. 13. 13; saxe, sixth, i. 191. 10; sext, i. 58. 23; saxe, sixty, ii. 119. 5; sextie, i. 172. 6
- Scaffauld, *sb.* scaffold, ii. 265. 13; scalfauld, i. 373. 27; skaffald, i. 310. 27; scaffold, i. 59. 27; scalfaulding, scaffolding, i. 373. 23
- Scailled. See Skaill.
- Scantlie, *adv.* scarcely, i. 21. 6; skantlie, i. 54. 31
- Scarlat, *adj.* scarlet, i. 374. 2; skarlat, i. 320. 15
- Scatterit. See Skatter.
- Scawelingis. See Schaveling.
- Scepter, *sb.* sceptre, ii. 114. 34; septar, ii. 129. 4; septer, ii. 114. 23; septure, ii. 127. 20. See Cepter.
- Schadow, *sb.* shadow, ii. 75. 16
- Schairp, *v.* to sharpen, i. 5. 13; schairp, *adj.* sharp, severe, i. 18. 22; scharp, i. 236. 18; scharpe, keen, ii. 109. 18; scherp, i. 133. 8; scherpe, i. 44. 10; schirpe, i. 256. 22; schairplie, *adv.* quickly, i. 21. 32; scherplie, severely, i. 44. 6
- Schalmes, *sb. pl.* shawms, wind musical instruments like a cornet or a hautboy, i. 374. 20; schallmes, i. 379. 29. O.Fr. *chalemie*—Lat. *calamus*, a reed.

- Schalop, *sb.* a large boat, usually schooner rigged, ii. 278. 16. "ane schip with ane schalop." Fr. *chaloûpe*.
- Scham, *sb.* shame, i. 18. 11; schame, i. 18. 2; schamefull, *adj.* shameful, i. 21. 20; schamfull, i. 406. 26; schamefullie, *adv.* i. 8. 28
- Schancelloris, *sb. gen. sing.* chancellor's, i. 84. h. of ch.
- Schancie, *adj.* skilful, lucky, i. 227. 27. See N. 1
- Schap, *sb.* shape, i. 252. h. of ch.; schape, i. 252. Mar.; schapin, *v. pt. t.* shaped, ii. 17. 16
- Schapin, *v. pr.* beating, i. 281. 34. "schapin on his breist." See Chappit.
- Sharpnes, *sb.* sharpness, ii. 116. 7. See Schairp.
- Schassit, *pt. p.* chased, i. 283. 17; schessit, i. 157. 15. See Chase.
- Schaveling, *adj.* shaven, tonsured (used contemptuously), ii. 174. 14; schaweling, ii. 176. 28; scheweling, ii. 284. 8; scawelingis, *sb.* shavelings, i. 385. 23. I has "schevelingis," i. 385. N. 2
- Schaw, *v.* show, i. 6. 8; schew, i. 90. 14; schawis, *pr. t.* i. 350. 6; schawand, *pr. p.* i. 141. 28; schawing, i. 407. 8; schewand, i. 141. 5; schavin, *pt. p.* ii. 321. 21; schawin, i. 152. 2; schewit, ii. 75. 11; schowin, i. 356. 6
- Sche, *pron.* she, i. 157. 24; scho, i. 16. 15
- Schedding, *v. pr. p.* shedding, ii. 208. 32; scheding, ii. 82. 4; scheiding, ii. 93. 9; scheid, *pt. t.* ii. 94. 27; sched, *pt. p.* i. 10. 8
- Scheiff, *sb.* sheaf, i. 117. 19
- Scheift, *sb.* shift, expedient, i. 85. 33
- Scheiftaine, *sb.* chieftain, i. 266. 1. See Cheiftane.
- Scheild, *sb.* sheild, i. 10. 10
- Scheine, *adj.* bright, beautiful, i. 277. 16. O.E. *scēne*, fair. A.S. *scen*. Ger. *schön*. N. 16 gives the word as "zing," i.e., young.
- Scheip, *sb.* sheep, i. 53. 20; schip, ii. 266. 4; "fra the schip keiping," ii. 282. 18; scheiphird, *sb.* shepherd, i. 322. 15; schiphirdis, *gen. sing.* i. 322. 14
- Scheip, *sb.* ship, i. 214. 25; scheipe, i. 355. 17; schip, i. 185. 23; schipe, i. 355. 22; schipp, ii. 122. 10; scheipis, *pl.* i. 216. 6; schéppis, i. 226. h. of ch.; schipis, i. 356. 16; schippes, ii. 198. 26; schippis, i. 156. 7. See Schipe.
- Scheittis, *sb. pl.* sheets, i. 187. 27
- Schereff, *sb.* sheriff, i. 48. 26; shereff, i. 389. 17; sherrife, i. 45. h. of ch.; shireff, i. 45. h. of ch.; schereffdomes, *sb. pl.* sheriffdoms, ii. 33. 25; schereffschip, *sb.* sheriffship, ii. 228. 22
- Schering, *sb.* sherry, ii. 301. 25
- Scherp. See Schairp.
- Schessit. See Schassit.
- Schew, *v. pt. t.* shoved, pushed, i. 67. 31. I has schot, i. 67. N. 6
- Schew, Schewand. See Schaw.
- Schiling, *sb.* shilling, ii. 198. 4; schiling, ii. 226. 33
- Schip, *sb.* See Scheip.
- Schipburde, i. 288. 17. "to schipburde" = on board ship.
- Schipe, *v.* to ship, i. 378. 8; scheip-pit, *pt. t.* ii. 121. 21; schipit, *pt. t.* i. 202. 6. See Schiep, Ship.
- Schir, *sb.* sir, i. 2. 6
- Schirpe, *adj.* See Schairp.
- Scho. See Sche.
- Schoir, *sb.* shore, i. 17. 19
- Schoisin, *adj.* chosen, i. 274. 3; schoissin, i. 112. 11
- Scholdeart, *adj.* shouldered, i. 162. 17; schoulderit, ii. 17. 22
- Schone, *adv.* soon, i. 23. 7; schowne, i. 9. 30; shone, i. 21. 29; sone, i. 32. 21; soun, i. 215. 2; soune, i. 57. 17; suine, i. 228. 3; sune, i. 53. 8; swine, ii. 102. 21; swne, ii. 151. 7; schonnar, *comp.* sooner, ii. 223. 32; schunar, i. 18. 21; soner, ii. 48. 8; sowuner, ii. 100. 26; sunner, i. 324. 22
- Schooting, *sb.* shooting, ii. 296. 29. See Schot.
- Schorne, *v. pt. p.* shorn, ii. 216. 32
- Schort, *adj.* short, i. 8. 27; schortt, i. 5. 20; schortlie, *adv.* shortly, i. 139. 28
- Schot, *sb.* shot, i. 68. 15; schott, ii. 302. 22; schottis, *pl.* ii. 170. 3; schut, *v.* to shoot, i. 3. 14; schuit, *pr. t.* ii. 124. 16; schot, *pt. t.* ii. 302. 23; schott, i. 208. 3; schottand, *pr. p.* ii. 170. 20; schuitting, ii. 289. 25; schutting, i. 148. 10
- Schotting, *v. pr. p.* shouting, i. 208. 5
- Schoulder, *sb.* shoulder, ii. 140. 18; schoulderis, *pl.* i. 258. 17. See Scholdeart.
- Schour, *sb.* shower, i. 74. 30. "schour of dairtis."

- Schoutis, *sb. pl.* shouts, i. 405. 30
 Schowin. See Schaw.
 Schowne. See Schone.
 Schrink, *v.* to shrink, i. 311. 30
 Schunnar. See Schone.
 Schuik, *v. pr. t.* shook, i. 412. 18
 Schuitting, Schut. See Schot.
 Schyne, *v.* to shine, i. 397. 34; shyne, i. 160. 8; schynnit, *pt. t. i.* 229. 19
 Schyre, *sb.* shire, i. 206. 24; schyris, *pl. i.* 202. 21
 Schyre, *sb.* chair (chyre is the more common spelling), i. 254. 9. I has chyr, i. 254. N. 1
 Scienceis, *sb. pl.* sciences, ii. 284. 6; syences, i. 159. 23
 Skipit, *v. pt. t.* escaped, ii. 54. 4. See Chaipit and Eschaipit.
 Sclander, *sb.* slander, ii. 213. 11; sklander, i. 93. 30; slanderar, slanderer, ii. 74. 2; sclanderit, *v. pt. t.* slandered, ii. 186. 24. O.E. *esclaundre*.
 Scoill, *sb.* school, i. 153. 13; scollis, *pl. i.* 80. 14; scuilles, i. 153. N. 4; scollar, *sb.* scholar, i. 249. 7
 Scoir, *sb.* score, i. 2. 2
 Scoittis, *adj.* Scottish, i. 195. 28; Scottis, i. 252. h. of ch.
 Scorne, *sb.* scorn, i. 19. 8; skorne, i. 103. 13; scornfull, *adj.* scornful, ii. 68. 29; scornit, *v. pt. t.* scorned, ii. 9. 10; scoirmit, *pt. p. ii.* 48. 1
 Scotismen, *sb. pl.* Scotsmen, ii. 97. 16; Scottismen, i. 78. 25
 Scourgis, *sb. pl.* scourges, ii. 102. 18; scwrges, i. 30. 20
 Scrapit, *v. pt. t.* scraped, i. 100. 11; scraipit, *pt. t. i.* 100 N. 1
 Scratche. See Karthe.
 Scriptour, *sb.* scripture, i. 349. 13; scriptur, ii. 65. 8
 Scrupulositie, *sb.* scrupulousness, i. 48. 14
 Scribe, *sb.* scribe, i. 344. 31
 Scuill, *sb.* shoal, ii. 317. 2. "ane scuill of herrinnng." See Jam. Scule.
 Scuilles. See Scoill.
 Scwrges. See Scourgis.
 Se, *adv.* See Sa.
 Se, *v.* to see, look, behold, perceive, i. 350. 16; sie, i. 111. 20; seand, *pr. p. i.* 120. 23; seine, i. 22. 15; siand, i. 275. 13; sieand, i. 83. 33; sieing, i. 94. 17; sawe, *pt. t. i.* 62. 29; sen, *pt. p. i.* 259. 15; sene, i. 233. 1; sein, ii. 66. 26; seine, i. 24. 22
 Seage, *adj.* sage, i. 76. 29
 Seage, *v.* to beseige, ii. 120. 7; seige, ii. 168. 11; seagit, *pt. t. ii.* 105. 7; seigit, i. 57. 10; seiggit, i. 111. h. of ch.; seageing, *pr. p. ii.* 119. 19; seigand, ii. 168. 21; seigeand, ii. 102. h. of ch.; seaging, *sb.* beseiging, i. 19. 19. See Seig.
 Seall, *sb.* seal, i. 92. 34; seill, ii. 33. 35; seallis, *pl. i.* 254. 2; seillis, ii. 129. 8
 Sealled. See Sell.
 Searchar, *sb.* searcher, ii. 64. 18; searche, *v.* to search, i. 197. 11; searchit, *pt. t. i.* 284. 4; searchit, *pt. p. i.* 188. 23
 Seasing, *sb.* sasine, ii. 34. h. of ch.; seassing, ii. 34. 16; seassingis, *pl. ii.* 36. 24. See Ceassing.
 Secreit, *adj.* secret, i. 50. 15; secreit-tis, *sb. pl.* secrets, i. 6. 8; secreitlie, *adv. i.* 193. 11
 Secretar, *sb.* secretary, i. 305. 29; secrettar, ii. 219. 15; secretter, ii. 308. 3; secretar, i. 334. 8; secriter, ii. 249. 2; secrittar, ii. 252. 14; secriteris, *gen. sing. ii.* 310. 18
 Secuiretie, *sb.* security, i. 22. 6; securietie, ii. 158. 26
 Secund, *num. adj.* second, i. 58. 12; secound, ii. 232. 21; seconndis, *poss. i.* 58. 3; secundarlie, *adv. secondly, ii.* 67. 11; secoundlie, ii. 208. 4; secundlie, ii. 55. 20
 Seditioun, *sb.* sedition, i. 69. 4; seditioun, i. 69. 13
 Seducear, *sb.* seducer, ii. 72. 26; seducearis, *pl. ii.* 132. 6; seducit, *v. pt. p.* seduced, enticed to evil, ii. 9. 36; subducit, *pt. p. ii.* 297. 29
 Seid, *sb.* seed, ii. 59. 15
 Seig, *sb.* seige, i. 20. 4; sige, ii. 104. 26; seigeris, *sb. pl.* besiegers, i. 96. 11. See Seage.
 Seige, *v.* See Seage.
 Seik, *v.* to seek, i. 16. 2; seike, i. 130. 7; seikand, *pr. p. i.* 22. 25; seiking, i. 39. 21; socht, *pt. p. i.* 2. 3
 Seik, *adj.* sick, i. 159. 29; seiklie, *adv.* sickly, i. 362. 17; seiknes, *sb. i.* 362. 19
 Seill, *sb.* See Seall.
 Seillit, *v. pt. t.* sealed, i. 100. 23
 Seine, *conj. and adv.* since, afterwards, i. 10. 23; seinsyne, i. 1. 7; sen, i. 1. 9; sence, ii. 154. 30; sene, i. 35. 20; sensyne, i. 111. 22; syn, i. 9. 7; syne, i. 4. 7

- Seinzeour, *sb.* signor, ii. 184. 34 ;
senzour, ii. 181. 8
Seinzie, *sb.* synod, ii. 226. 27. See
Jam., Seinze.
Seit, *sb.* See Sait.
Seit, Seittis, *v.* See Sit.
Self, selff, *pron.* self, i. 89. 14 ; selfff,
i. 17. 20 ; i. 13. 4 : "the selfff"
= itself ; selfffe, i. 33. 7 ; selfis, *pl.*
i. 73. 14 ; selffis, i. 37. 11 ; selffis,
i. 16. 11 ; sellues, i. 219. 3 ; sellwes,
i. 35. 16
Sell, *v.* to betray, deceive, i. 346. 2 ;
sealled, *pt. t.* sold, ii. 143. N. 1 ;
sauld, *pt. p.* ii. 317. 5 ; sellit, *pt. p.*
betrayed, i. 345. 31 : "ye haue sellit
our maister the king," used in the
colloquial sense of deceived, or given
away.
Sellues, Sellwes. See Self.
Semlie, *adv.* seemly, i. 268. 16
Semmes, *v. pr. t.* seems, i. 44. 26 ;
seimett, *pt. t.* i. 357. 17 ; semmit, i.
258. 18
Sen, Sene, *v.* See Se, v.
Sen, Sence. See Seine.
Senatouris, *sb. pl.* senators, i. 25. 25
Sence, *sb.* sense, perception, i. 359. 27
Senceirle, *adv.* sincerely, ii. 56. 7
Sencewall, *adj.* sensual, i. 383. 7 ;
sensuall, i. 210. 1 ; sinsuall, ii. 87. 7
Sene, weill sene—*i.e.*, well versed, i.
80. 13. "weill sene in devyne
lettres." See Besene.
Sendand, *v. pr. p.* sending, i. 327. 15 ;
send, *pt. t.* i. 83. 7
Senderit, *v. pt. p.* sundered, separated,
ii. 48. 9. See Sinder. Dalyell has
"sundred."
Seniouris, *sb. pl.* seniors, i. 410. 6
Sensour, *sb.* censor, ii. 60. 7
Sensuall. See Sencewall.
Sensyne. See Seine.
Sent. See Sanct.
Sentance, *sb.* sentence, opinion, de-
cision, i. 38. 30
Seperat, *v. pt. p.* separated, ii. 156. 29 ;
seperatit, i. 328. 27
Septar. See Scepter.
Sepulture, *sb.* sepulchre, i. 112. 32
Sequestrat, *v. pt. p.* sequestrated, i.
140. 7
Sermoin, *sb.* sermon, ii. 57. 7 ; ser-
mond, ii. 56. 28 ; sermone, ii. 59. 9
Serpentis, *sb. pl.* serpents, ii. 94. 8
Serpitantis, *sb. pl.* a kind of cannon,
i. 251. 28. "pestelent serpitantis."
"Serpentine" is the more correct
name, i. 251. N. 6.
Seruand, *sb.* servant, i. 22. 29 ;
seruant, i. 90. 34 ; servand, i. 388.
24 ; serwand, i. 2. 11 ; serwant, i.
91. 4 ; seruandis, *pl.* ii. 69. 17 ;
servandis, i. 8. 30 ; servantis, i.
325. 9 ; servanttis, ii. 115. 18 ; ser-
viandis, i. 172. h. of ch. ; serwandis,
i. 32. 8 ; serwantis, i. 391. 4
Serue, *v.* to serve, i. 28. 5 ; serwe, i.
19. 21 ; servand, *pr. p.* ii. 86. 30 ;
serwant, i. 45. 6 ; serwing, i. 408.
30 ; servit, *pt. t.* i. 34. 6 ; serwit,
i. 218. 12 ; seruit, *pt. p.* ii. 282. 3
Serueabill, *adj.* serviceable, i. 50. 10
Seruice, *sb.* service, i. 170. 3 ; seruice,
ii. 32. 3
Seruitour, *sb.* servitor, i. 90. 1
Seruitud, *sb.* servitude, i. 157. 5 ;
seruitude, i. 89. 16
Servand. See Seruand.
Serving, ii. 58. 30 : "serving for the
weir." See N. 7. Dalyell has
"seimeing rather for warre."
Serwandis, Serwe. See Seruand,
Serue.
Serwed, *v. pt. p.* worked for, de-
served, i. 195. 15
Sessioun, *sb.* session, ii. 195. 21. See
Cession.
Sessone, *sb.* season, i. 218. 24
Sett, *v. pt. t.* set, placed, i. 4. 23 ;
settand, *pr. p.* i. 56. 1
Sett, Settand. See Sit.
Settar, ii. 223. 14. "furth settar,"
setter forth, promoter. Freebairn's
ed. (1728) has "forthsetting."
Settill, *v.* i. 111. 13 : "wald settill
of his ire," *i.e.*, become composed ;
settlit, *pt. t.* drew together, ii. 100.
4. "settlit and retereit."
Settirday, *sb.* Saturday, i. 244. 26
Seveir, *adj.* severe, distressing, i. 105.
10. I has sweir, N. 2
Severit. See Sueiring.
Sevin, *num. adj.* seven, i. 99. 7 ;
sewin, i. 62. 12 ; sevint, seventh, i.
58. 12 ; sewint, i. 58. 29 ; sewein-
teine, seventeen, i. 371. 4
Sewerat. See Sueiring.
Sex. See Sax.
Sexten, *num. adj.* sixteen, i. 400. 4 ;
sextene, i. 56. 4
Sextie. See Saxtie.
Sey. See Say, to assay.
Sharmes, *sb.* See Skarmisched.
Shereff, Shireff. See Schereff.
Shone. See Schone.
Shyne. See Schyne.
Siand. See Se, v.

- Sib, *adj.* related by blood, friendly, ii. 1. 10; sibe, i. 299. 12. See Jam., also Skeat, *s. v.* Gossip.
- Sic, *adj.* such, i. 87. 19; sick, i. 23. 18
- Sicht, *sb.* sight, i. 16. 28; syght, i. 270. 7; sichtis, *pl.* ii. 219. 30; sightis, i. 398. 1. "appeirit in other sightis"—*i. e.*, in each other's sight.
- Sickar, *adj.* sure, i. 324. 31; sicker, i. 66. 11; siker, i. 112. 19. "ane siker targe" = a sure shield or protector. See Intro., vol. i., cxliv.
- Sickerrest, *adj. super.* surest, i. 18. 30
- Sicklyk, *adj.* suchlike, similarly, i. 16. 7; siclyk, i. 70. 16; siclykk, ii. 232. 4; siclykke, ii. 319. 13; suchlyk, ii. 68. 8
- Sie, *sb.* the sea, i. 57. 31; sieis, *pl.* i. 257. 17
- Sie, Sieand, *v.* See Se, *v.*
- Sielence, *sb.* silence, i. 143. 20. "to hald thair sielence" = to keep silence.
- Sige, *sb.* See Seig.
- Sighit, *v. pt. t.* sighed, ii. 1. 9
- Signatit, *v. pt. p.* signed, i. 90. 27
- Signe, *sb.* sign, i. 23. 9; signnes, *pl.* i. 129. 8; singnes, ii. 239. 23
- Signefied, *v. pt. t.* signified, ii. 193. 6; signiefieit, ii. 79. 26; signifieit, ii. 65. 11
- Signit, *sb.* signet, i. 90. 28
- Silit, *v. pt. p.* soiled, defiled, i. 125. 17. See Notes, ii. p. 354.
- Silkis, *pl.* silks, i. 375. 2
- Sillabbis, *sb. pl.* syllables, i. 5. 20
- Sillie, *adj.* silly, simple, ii. 131. 5
- Siluir, *sb.* silver, i. 3. 12; silluer, i. 203. 19; sillwer, i. 201. 24
- Simileitude, *sb.* similitude, i. 267. 19
- Simpill, *adj.* simple, i. 42. 15
- Sinceir, *adj.* sincere, i. 60. 15
- Sinder, *v.* to separate, i. 235. 10; sinderit, *pt. t.* i. 229. 34
- Sindrie, *adj.* sundry, i. 3. 2
- Sineth, *v. pr. t.* sinneth, ii. 69. 17
- Sinfull, *adj.* sinful, i. 224. 28
- Singe, *v. pr. t.* to sing, i. 310. 6; singis, i. 5. 16
- Singill, *adj.* single, i. 367. 1; singular, *adj.* single, one on each side, i. 232. 29; "and wairit in singular battell"; singular, *adv.* singularly, i. 24. 24; singullarlie, particularly, i. 356. 10. "he wowit singullarlie."
- Sinis, *sb. pl.* sins, ii. 317. 30; sinnis, i. 310. 15; sinns, ii. 81. 15
- Sink, *sb.* pit, ii. 316. 6. "ane coill sink," *i. e.*, a coal pit.
- Sinneris, *sb. pl.* sinners, i. 408. 32
- Sinsuall. See Sencewall.
- Sistir, *sb.* sister, i. 89. 29; sister, *gen. sing.* i. 346. 3: "my sister sone;" sisteris, i. 398. 31, *pl.* i. 259. 24
- Sit, *v.* i. 224. 11; seit, *v.* to sit, i. 28. 3: "to seit with" = to sit or rest under; sitt, i. 224. 3; seittis, *p. t.* i. 32. 18; settand, *pr. p.* i. 257. h. of ch.; sitand, i. 181. 2; sittand, i. 224. 19; sittin, i. 208. 14; sett, *pt. t.* i. 249. 2
- Skaiffald. See Scaffauld.
- Skaill, *v.* to disperse, clear out, i. 70. 22; scailled, *pt. t.* ii. 150. h. of ch.; skailed, i. 45. 5; skailled, ii. 25. 9; skaillit, i. 139. 16
- Skaillit, *v. pt. t.* ii. 44. 12. "he skaillit his mynd." I has "stableid." This is no doubt the correct reading, meaning established, made up. Dalyell has "settled."
- Skairstlie, *adv.* scarcely, i. 110. 17
- Skaith, *sb.* injury, i. 22. 19; skaitht, i. 56. 11; skayth, ii. 266. 26; skaithis, *pl.* i. 129. 13; skaythtis, i. 82. 26; skaithles, *adj.* scathless, ii. 52. 29
- Skaitterit. See Scatter.
- Skant, *adj.* scant, scarce, i. 306. 16; skantlie, *adv.* scarcely, i. 54. 31
- Skarlat, *adj.* See Scarlet.
- Skarmisched, *v. pt. t.* skirmished, ii. 162. h. of ch.; skirmischit, i. 397. 1; skarmisching, *pr. p.* i. 157. 11; skarmising, *sb.* skirmishing, i. 127. 32; skirmische, skirmish, i. 283. 29; sharmes, *pl.* ii. 119. 23; skarmusche, ii. 119. N. 2. See Carmisching.
- Skart, ii. 103. 33. "haill skart." See Haill.
- Skartht. See Karthe.
- Skarting, *sb.* i. 67. 4. Should be "scatting," which I has, meaning imposition of "scat" or taxes. See Jam., Scat, a tax. N. 2 appears to be wrong.
- Skatter, *v.* scatter, ii. 136. 10; skæitterit, *pt. t.* i. 405. 33; scatterit, *pt. p.* i. 156. 10
- Skayth. See Skaith.
- Skiper, *sb.* skipper, i. 252. 14; skiparis, *pl.* i. 216. 9; skipiris, i. 252. 2; skipperis, i. 230. 4
- Skirmische. See Skarmisched.
- Sklander, *sb.* See Sclander.
- Skorne. See Scorene.
- Skug, *sb.* (pron. *schoog*) cloak or cover,

- pretence to hide one's real design, ii. 282. 25. Dan. *skygge*; Icel. *skyggja*, to shade.
- Skurge, *v.* scourge, i. 67. 7. See | Scourgis.
- Skynneris, *sb. pl.* skinners, ii. 142. 15; skynnit, *adj.* skinned, i. 63. 24. "blak skynnit."
- Skynnit, *v. p. t.* shrunk from with disgust, i. 47. 25; I has "skinnerat," i. 47. N. 4; Scot. *scunnered*; A.S. *scunian*, to shun.
- Slackker, *adj.* slacker, slower, i. 115. 21
- Slakit, *v. pt. t.* slacked, i. 398. 3. "slakit of thair curage."
- Slake, *sb.* gap, or narrow sunken passage, i. 208. 11. See N. 1. Also *Notes*, ii. p. 368.
- Slaine. See Slay.
- Slanderar. See Sclander.
- Slauchtar, *sb.* slaughter i. 15. 8; slauchter, ii. 193. 27; slauchtir, ii. 181. 19; slauthter, ii. 42. h. of ch.; slawchtar, i. 19. 11; slaughtaris, *pl.* i. 56. 21
- Slaues, *sb. pl.* slaves, i. 130. 16; slawes, i. 132. 16
- Slaw, *adj.* slow, i. 149. 15
- Slay, *v. i.* 66. 1; slayand, *pr. p.* slaying, i. 72. 7; slaine, *pt. t. i.* 52. h. of ch.; slane, i. 52. h. of ch.; sleu, i. 335. h. of ch.; slewit, i. 8. 25; slaine, *pt. p. i.* 52. h. of ch.; slayar, *sb.* slayer, i. 302. 32; slayeris, *pl. i.* 13. 2
- Sled, *sb.* a hurdle for conveying traitors to execution, ii. 249. 5
- Slef, *sb.* sleeve, i. 350. 13; sleif, i. 350. 15; sleiffis, *pl.* ii. 79. 3
- Sleip, *sb.* sleep, i. 67. 14; sleipe, i. 67. 21; sleipand, *v. pr. p.* sleeping, i. 67. 10
- Sleu. See Slay.
- Sleuthfullness, *sb.* sloth, ii. 35. 12
- Slicht, *sb.* slight, ii. 256. 10; slyght, i. 40. 10; slyghtis, *pl. i.* 138. 14
- Slidder, *adj.* slippery, uncertain, i. 151. 3
- Slingis, *sb. pl.* slings, i. 251. 28
- Slipit, *v. pt. t.* escaped, i. 325. 4
- Sloghorne, *sb.* slogan, battle-cry, i. 272. 4; slughorne, ii. 263. 11. Gael. *slogan*, from *sluaghghairm*.
- Slokin, *v. pr. t.* extinguish, quench, i. 89. 6; sloknit, *pt. p. i.* 38. 7
- Slouthfullie, *adv.* slothfully, ii. 36. 3; sluth, *sb.* sloth, i. 105. 10; sluthfull, *adj.* slothful, i. 130. 10
- Sluthit, *v. pt. p.* neglected, i. 135. 21.
- Dalyell has "sleuthed." See Jam., sleuth, *v.*
- Slyd, *v. pr. t.* slide, i. 60. 21
- Slyding, *adj.* inherited, i. 372. 10. "thy slyding giftis."
- Slyght. See Slicht.
- Smaike, *sb.* a contemptible fellow, i. 283. 4; smaikis, *pl.* ii. 9. 23. Icel. *smeykr*, pusillanimous.
- Smuik, *sb.* smoke, ii. 39. 23
- Smylle, *v.* to smile, i. 32. 4
- Smythis, *sb. pl.* smiths, i. 354. 4
- Snair, *sb.* snare, i. 40. 17
- Snaw, *sb.* snow, ii. 238. 3
- Snibe, *v.* to check, i. 290. 32. Dan. *snibbe*, to check.
- Snowt, *sb.* prow or peak, ii. 302. 11. "fornens the galay snowt."
- Sober, *adj.* moderate, small, i. 35. 10: "sober goodis and geir"; ii. 250. 25
- Sobing, *sb.* sobbing, i. 109. 32
- Soborar, *adj. comp.* slighter, more moderate, i. 27. 9. See Sober.
- Socht. See Seik, *v.*
- Sociatit, *v. pt. t.* associated, i. 112. 2
- Societie, *sb.* society, i. 104. 4
- Softlie, *adv.* softly, i. 174. 2
- Soir, *adj.* sore, ii. 284. 24
- Solace, *sb.* enjoyment, i. 372. 30 solace, i. 373. 7
- Soldeouris, *sb. pl.* soldiers, ii. 163. 15; souldartis, ii. 140. 1; souldouris, i. 142. 13; souldiouris, ii. 235. 23. See Suddart.
- Solemnitie, *sb.* solemnity, i. 365. 16; solempnitie, i. 372. 24; solempnettie, *adv.* solemnly, i. 245. 26; solempnlie, i. 85. 3; solempniouslie, ii. 124. 5; solempnouslie, ii. 123. 14; solempnizeing, *sb.* celebration, i. 364. 15; solempnizatioun, *sb.* i. 372. 30
- Solemp, *adj.* solemn, earnest, i. 257. 11. "this lord beand solemp and young." I has "insolent"; solemp, i. 142. 9; sollempnit, i. 79. 18
- Solestatioun, *sb.* solicitation, ii. 8. 10; solistatione, ii. 8. Mar.; solistation, i. 282. 22
- Solist, *adj.* solicitous, anxious, i. 70. 17; solistit, *v. pt. t.* solicited, i. 110. 22
- Solitter, *adv.* solitary, ii. 71. 28: "to leive solitter" = to live alone; sollitarnes, *sb.* solitariness, i. 163. 2. Fr. *solitaire*.
- Sollempnis, *v.* to solemnize, i. 48. 12; sollemnized, *pt. t. i.* 360. h. of ch.;

- solemnizet, *pt. p.* i. 59. 8; solemnizett, i. 365. 8. See Solemnitie.
- Solutatioun, *sb.* salutation, i. 375. 16
- Some, somme, *adj.* some, i. 84. 18; soum, i. 135. 14; soume, i. 189. 11; sowme, ii. 134. 32; sum, i. 3. 6; sume, i. 171. 32. "wther sume" = the others.
- Sommer, *sb.* summer, i. 229. 31; summar, i. 228. 15
- Sone, *adv.* See Schone.
- Sone, *sb.* sun, i. 223. 18. "crouns of the sone" = crowns of the sun. See Notes, ii. p. 405.
- Sone, *sb.* son, i. 13. 12; soune, i. 362. 5; souns, *gen. sing.* ii. 92. 26; sones, *pl.* ii. 116. 24; sonis, i. 190. 7; sonns, i. 47. 7; souns, i. 170. 2
- Soner. See Schone.
- Sorie, *adj.* sorry, ii. 50. 34; sorrie, i. 319. 7
- Sorowfull, *adj.* sorrowful, i. 321. 8; sorrowfull, i. 78. 12
- Sort, *sb.* class or order—generally used contemptuously, ii. 141. 25: "the haill schavelling sort"; sortt, ii. 176. 28
- Sorugenar, *sb.* surgeon, i. 235. 18; surugenaris, *pl.* i. 354. 5. I has "chyrugioneris," i. 354. N. 4
- Souddartis. See Soldeouris.
- Souerane, *adj.* sovereign, i. 18. 19; sowerane, i. 107. 4; sowerans, *gen. sing.* i. 51. 16
- Souertie, *sb.* surety, i. 74. 11; sower-tie, ii. 85. 6
- Sould, *v. pt. t.* should, i. 23. 4; suld, i. 47. 4; souldest, *pr. t.* ii. 133. 2
- Souldeouris. See Soldeouris.
- Soume. See Some.
- Soun, Soune. See Schone.
- Soune, Souns. See Sone, son.
- Southland, *adj.* southern, i. 348. 5: "southland men"; southland, *sb.* ii. 21. 26
- Southt, *sb.* south, i. 268. 32. See Zouth.
- Southwest, *adv.* southwest, ii. 37. 22; southwest, *sb.* i. 24. 14; southwest, *adj.* i. 29. 9
- Soutteris, *sb. pl.* shoemakers, cobblers, ii. 142. 14; sowtaris, i. 268. 18
- Sowerane. See Souerane.
- Sowerit, *v. pt. t.* prob. error for "sewerit," separated, parted, ii. 285. 14. "sowerit at thair avin vill."
- Sowertie. See Souertie.
- Sowme, *sb.* sum, summing up, i. 402. 25: "the sowme of the consall"; sowmes, *pl.* (of money), i. 59. 24
- Sowmond, *v. pr. p.* swimming, i. 337. 8
- Sowmondis, *sb.* See Summond.
- Sownd, *sb.* sound, i. 271. 5
- Sowtaris. See Soutteris.
- Sowuner. See Schone.
- Spaice, *sb.* space (of time), i. 190. 5
- Spaill, *sb.* splinter, ii. 161. 11. "the spaill of ane speir."
- Spainzardis, *sb. pl.* Spaniards, ii. 309. 15; Spanzardis, ii. 321. 30; Spanzarttis, ii. 202. 17
- Spair, *v.* to spare, i. 370. 16; spairis, i. 370. 5; spairing, *pr. p.* i. 48. 11; spairit, *pt. t.* i. 29. 22
- Spayit. See Spy.
- Speccial, *adj.* special, i. 14. 16; spetiall, i. 35. 6; speciale, *adv.* specially, ii. 292. 8; specialle, i. 18. 20; spetiallie, i. 38. 18
- Specifeit, *v. pt. t.* specified, i. 260. 12; speciffiet, *pt. p.* i. 219. 29; specifyt, i. 185. 14
- Spedellie, *adv.* speedily, i. 188. 15
- Spediast, *adj.* speediest, i. 324. 16
- Speiche, *sb.* speech, i. 221. 18
- Speid, *sb.* speed, i. 4. 10; speid, *v.* to speed, advance, i. 94. 17; sped, *pt. p.* fared, i. 239. 23; spede, i. 347. 2
- Speik, *v.* to speak, i. 67. 26; speikis, *pr. t.* i. 309. 6; speikin, *pr. p.* i. 244. 12; spak, *pt. t.* i. 283. 26; spake, ii. 89. 20; spokin, *pt. p.* i. 116. 20
- Speikaris, *sb. pl.* speakers, i. 184. 5; speikingis, speeches, i. 215. 23
- Speir, *v.* to ask, enquire, i. 82. 4; speirand, *pr. p.* i. 258. 20; speirit, *pt. t.* i. 209. 14. A.S. *spirian*, to enquire.
- Speir, *sb.* a spear, i. 10. 10; speiris, *pl.* i. 75. 14
- Speirit, *sb.* spirit, energy, ardour, i. 143. 27; spreit, i. 63. 25
- Speirtwall, *sb.* spiritual, i. 192. 20; sperietuall, i. 364. 21; spirituell, i. 378. 32; spiritwall, ii. 119. 5; spreitwall, i. 412. 19; spretuall, i. 160. 16; sprituall, i. 170. 13; spritwall, ii. 322. 15
- Spendand, *v. pr. p.* spending, i. 413. 11; spendit, *pt. t.* spent, i. 410. 11
- Spittit, *v. pt. t.* spat, ii. 67. 20
- Splene, *sb.* splene—here used for the heart, i. 375. 25. "Singing frome

- the splene" = singing heartily. See Displein.
- Splent, *sb.* splints, loose armour plates for protecting the elbows, knees, &c., i. 281. 8
- Spoillze, *sb.* spoil, plunder, i. 76. 16; spuilzie, ii. 118. 29; spullze, ii. 146. 29
- Spoillzie, *v.* to spoil, plunder, rob, i. 70. 14; spuilzie, i. 127. 24; spullze, ii. 99. 5; spullzie, deprive, i. 66. 13; spoillzeand, *pr. p.* i. 99. 17; spoillzeit, *pt. t.* i. 65. 10; spollzeit, plundered, ii. 159. 31; spuilzeit, ii. 105. 11; spullzet, ii. 90. 30; spullzeit, i. 66. 17
- Spoliation, *sb.* spoliation, i. 65. h. of ch.; spolieation, i. 66. Mar.
- Spous, *sb.* spouse, i. 109. 31
- Spous, *v.* to espouse, i. 58. 30; spousit, *pt. p.* i. 191. 8
- Sprattis, *sb. pl.* rushes, i. 336. 9. Freebairn has Spreats. See Jam., Sprat.
- Spreid, *v. pt. t.* spread, i. 130. 22
- Spreit, *sb.* See Speirit.
- Spreitwall. See Speirtwall.
- Sprong, *v. pt. t.* sprung, put forth, i. 11. 6
- Spuilzeit, Spullzet. See Spoillze.
- Spuris, *v. pr. t.* spurs, urges on, i. 44. 27; spirit, *pt. t.* incited, i. 29. 6; spurrit, rode, i. 293. 13; spurred, i. 92. 14
- Spy, *v.* to see, watch, i. 100. 21; spye, i. 196. 29; spyand, *pr. p.* i. 17. 7; spyed, *pt. p.* ii. 237. 19; spayit, *pt. t.* ii. 92. 21; spyis, *sb. pl.* spies, i. 86. 8
- Spyce, *sb.* spice, i. 381. 17
- Squyer, *sb.* squire, i. 273. 19; squyeris, *pl.* i. 59. 7; squyre, *v.* to attend as an escort, i. 366. 29. "to squyre the king."
- Stabilitie, *sb.* stability, i. 51. 22; stabilitie, i. 7. 10
- Stabill, *sb.* stable, i. 325. 2; stabillis, *pl.* i. 325. 7; stabillaris, i. 367. 18; "maister stabillaris" = master of the stables
- Stabill, *adj.* stable, enduring, i. 112. 26
- Stablischit, *v. pt. t.* established, settled, as regards administration, i. 304. 19
- Stafe, *sb.* staff, i. 112. 27
- Staik, *v.* to suffice, satisfy or suit, ii. 319. 16; "sa meikill as to staik the cuntries"; staikis, *pr. t.* i. 368. 5; staikit, *pt. t.* i. 306. 14
- Stakit, *pt. p.* i. 163. 18. See N. 3. Dalyell has "served thairwith."
- Stail, *sb.* centre or main body of an army, i. 74. 1; stall, ii. 104. 14. I has steill, i. 74. N. 1. A.S. and O.E. *steal*. See Jam., *s.v.* stale.
- Stailit, *v. pt. t.* set, trained (as a gun), i. 270. 15. "he stailit his artaillze for the brige." See Jam.
- Stell, Steil, to set, point.
- Stain, *sb.* stone, i. 176. 10; stane, i. 123. 23; stanis, *pl.* i. 174. 18; stonis, i. 374. 30; stouns, i. 359. 24
- Staires, *sb. pl.* stairs, ii. 252. 10
- Stait, *sb.* state, i. 413. 28
- Stall. See Steill.
- Stanche, *v.* to stop, put an end to, i. 319. 9; stanche, i. 196. 34; stanchit, *pt. t.* i. 136. 13; stenchit, *pt. t.* i. 92. 23. O.Fr. *estancher*.
- Standart, *sb.* standard, i. 53. 9; standartis, *pl.* i. 271. 3
- Standis, *sb. pl.* stands, complete assortment, i. 367. 23. "standis of harneise."
- Standis, *v. pr. t.* stands, i. 84. 10; standand, *pr. p.* i. 188. 11; stud, *pt. t.* i. 111. 6; studd, ii. 25. 34; stuid, i. 149. 17; stuide, i. 84. 8; stand, *pt. p.* stood, i. 343. 5
- Stane, *sb.* See Stain.
- Stark, *adv.* strongly, i. 89. 15; starklie, ii. 118. 2; starkest, *adj. super.* strongest, i. 186. 8
- Starling, *adj.* sterling, i. 71. 3
- Starris, *sb. pl.* stars, i. 374. 31
- Statur, *sb.* stature, height, i. 162. 16
- Statutis, *sb. pl.* statutes, laws, i. 39. 17
- Staw. See Steill.
- Stay, *v.* to stay or stop, ii. 160. 12; staying, *pr. p.* holding, ii. 234. 34; "for the staying of this parliament"; stayed, *pt. t.* continued, ii. 235. 4; stayit, *pt. p.* stopped, ii. 177. 7
- Steid, *sb.* stead, place, i. 305. 28, ii. 284. 7
- Steid: "weill man steid" = well manned, i. 228. 2
- Steid service = service required by the station or position of the server, ii. 13. 20. "to do hir the steid service."
- Steidfastlie, *adv.* steadfastly, i. 224. 30
- Steidingis, *sb. pl.* farmsteads or holdings, i. 323. 5; steilings, i. 200. 22. See N. 3.
- Steik, *v.* to shut, i. 186. 32
- Steill, *v. pr. t.* steal, withdraw privily, i. 146. 15; steilling, *pr. p.* ii. 133.

- 15; steling, i. 198. Mar.; stall, *pt. t.* ii. 151. 31; staw, i. 322. 7; stollin, *pt. p.* ii. 261. 34; stowin, i. 294. 30
- Steir, *v.* to stir, i. 412. 21; steired, *pt. t.* ii. 138. 8; steirit, i. 53. 22
- Stenche. See Stanche.
- Stent, *v.* to set up, erect, i. 142. 30; stentit, *pt. t.* i. 73. 7. "had stentit thair pallieziesouns."
- Stepill, *sb.* steeple, ii. 89. 24; stipill, ii. 234. 17; stipillis, *pl.* ii. 319. 1
- Stewart, *sb.* steward, ii. 134. 10; stewartis, *pl.* i. 337. 12; stewarttis, i. 324. 20; stewartrie, *sb.* stewartry, territory under the jurisdiction of a steward, ii. 281. 14. "the stewartrie of stratherne."
- Stik, *sb.* stick, ii. 146. 30
- Stikkit, *v. pt. t.* stabbed, i. 30. 7; stikit, *pt. p.* ii. 48. 8
- Stinkand, *adj.* stinking, i. 263. 5
- Stokis, i. 36. 2. "moking stokis." See Mockit.
- Stokis, *sb. pl.* stoics, ii. 69. 8
- Stollin. See Steill.
- Stonis. See Stain.
- Stope, *sb.* stop, hindrance, i. 17. 6; stope, *v.* to stop, end, i. 54. 30; stopis, *pr. t.* ii. 80. 16; stopit, *pt. t.* i. 54. 33; stoppit, i. 14. 21; stopitt, *pt. p.* ii. 34. 19
- Stope, *v.* to step, advance, ii. 3. 32. "to stope fordwart."
- Storie, *sb.* story, i. 278. 15; storries, *pl.* i. 4. 23
- Storme, *sb.* storm, i. 193. 1
- Stormit, *v. pt. t.* stormed, raged at, i. 119. 24
- Stouns. See Stain.
- Stour, *sb.* dust in motion, ii. 39. 19; stoure, ii. 99. 15; stur, ii. 99. 13
- Stoutar, *adv.* more vigorously, ii. 55. 25; stoutlie, stoutly, i. 119. 28; stoutfullie, ii. 261. 8; stoutnes, *sb.* strength, courage, ii. 303. 23; stowtnes, ii. 304. 1
- Stouth-reif, *sb.* robbery with violence, i. 36. 5; stowth, plundering, i. 411. 9. "quhat stowth quhat reiff."
- Stowin. See Steill.
- Stra, *sb.* straw, ii. 282. 24; stray, i. 312. 8
- Straik, *sb.* stroke or blow, i. 55. 27; straikis, *pl.* i. 75. 4
- Straik, *sb.* thing struck, coin, ii. 198. 4; straik, *v. pt. t.* of strike, struck, i. 45. 20; strak, i. 94. 26; struik, coined, ii. 198. 4: "and struik siluir"; struk, i. 91. 22; strikin, fought, i. 55. 30; struckin, i. 274. 6; struckkin, i. 229. 26: "sould haue struckkin sailles" = should have surrendered; strukkin, struck, ii. 49. 12
- Strait, *adj.* narrow, strict, close, ii. 37. 27, i. 206. 5, i. 344. 26, i. 90. 12
- Strait, *sb.* plight, difficulty, i. 405. 30; "to be put to ane strait," ii. 146. 1; straittis, *pl.* i. 405. 24
- Straitle, *adv.* strictly, i. 123. 1
- Strak, *v.* See Straik.
- Strak, *sb.* tract or stretch, i. 336. 14: "strak of watter." I has stank = pool. See N. 8
- Strampe, *sb.* stamp, i. 222. 9
- Strampt, *v.* to trample, i. 222. 13; strampit, *pt. p.* i. 85. 25
- Strang, *adj.* strange, i. 274. 9
- Strang, *adj.* strong, i. 70. 12; strang haldis, *sb.* strongholds, i. 70. 12; strangnes, *sb.* strength, i. 133. 17
- Strangeris, *sb. pl.* strangers, i. 366. 16
- Stranglit, *v. pt. t.* strangled, i. 212. 13
- Straucht way, *adv.* straightway, i. 125. 24
- Strave, *v. pt. t.* strove, ii. 15. h. of ch.
- Stray. See Stra.
- Streikit, *v. pt. t.* stretched, i. 60. 26
- Stremeis, Stremes. See Stryme.
- Strength, *v.* to strengthen, i. 311. 31; strengthin, *pt. p.* i. 311. 26; strenghen, *sb.* strengthening, i. 62. 31
- Strengthie, *adj.* strong, ii. 163. 12. "the toune being so strengthie."
- Strenth, *sb.* a strength or fortress, i. 274. 7; strengthis, i. 60. 8; strenthis, *pl.* i. 194. 2
- Strenth, strength, i. 19. 31. "the strenth" should be "their strenth."
- Stres, *sb.* stress, ii. 122. 27
- Strickman, *sb.* strikelight, ii. 274. 9. An instrument which strikes the light others use, N. 1. (The explanation in the note is doubtful.)
- Strongholdis, *sb. pl.* strongholds, i. 83. 6
- Stronglie, *adv.* strongly, i. 51. 1
- Struckin, Struik, Strukkin. See Straik, *v.*
- Stryf, *sb.* strife, i. 290. 5; stryff, ii. 116. 27
- Stryk, *v.* to strike, i. 393. 23. See Straik, *v.*
- Stryme, *sb.* stream, i. 66. 24; stremeis, *pl.* i. 271. 14; stremes, i. 366. 1
- Stryue, *v.* to strive, contend, i. 66. 24; strywe, i. 32. 12; stryvis, *pr. t.* i. 413. 28; strave, *pt. t.* ii. 256. 8;

- stryfand, *pr. p.* ii. 111. 9; stryvand, i. 6. 28; stryveand, i. 159. 15; strywand, i. 284. 23; strywing, i. 153. 27
- Stuburn, *adj.* stubborn, i. 114. 15; stuburne, i. 81. 17
- Stud, Stuid. See Standis, *v.*
- Studdie, *sb.* an anvil, ii. 246. 18. Prov. Eng. *stiddy*. Icel. *stedhi*, an anvil.
- Studdie, *sb.* study, i. 4. 13; stwddie, *sb.* a study, i. 117. 11. "to pas into his stwddie or secreit hous."
- Studdieing, *v. pr. p.* studying, i. 4. 6; studeing, i. 259. 1
- Stuffit, *v. pt. t.* stuffed, ii. 135. 31
- Stupect, *v. pt. p.* stupified, i. 116. 3
- Stur, *sb.* See Stour.
- Sture at, *v.* to be in ill-humour with, i. 290. 23. See Jam., Sture, *v.*
- Sturdellie, *adv.* sturdily, ii. 122. 29
- Stwddie. See Studdie.
- Stylled, *v. pt. t.* placed, planted, ii. 251. 26. See Staillit.
- Sua, *adv.* See Sa.
- Suallowit, *pt. p.* swallowed, ii. 60. 24
- Suan, *sb.* swan, i. 337. 4
- Subchanter, *sb.* deputy of the cathedral precentor, i. 200. 10. See Chanter.
- Subdeine, *sb.* sub dean, i. 200. 9. See Deine.
- Subdewit, *v. pt. p.* subdued, i. 138. 31
- Subducit. See Seducear.
- Subiect, *v.* to subject, i. 19. 21; subiectit, *pt. t.* i. 32. 1; subiectioun, *sb.* subjection, i. 178. 1
- Subiectt, *sb.* subject, i. 22. 29; subiecttis, *pl.* ii. 106. 18; subiecttis, i. 26. 23; subjecttis, i. 16. 34
- Subornit, *v. pt. t.* suborned, i. 82. 16; suburnit, i. 86. 10
- Subscriue, *v.* subscribe, i. 285. 25; subscriue, ii. 227. 14; subscriuit, *pt. p.* i. 90. 27
- Substantial, *adj.* substantial, i. 172. 5; substantious, ii. 119. 4
- Subtell, *adj.* subtle, i. 108. 23; subtellit, *sb.* subtlety, i. 18. 24
- Subuersioun, *sb.* subversion, i. 31. 3
- Sucand, *v. pr. p.* sucking, ii. 53. 23
- Suceid, *v.* to succeed, i. 46. 24; suceidand, *pr. p.* i. 194. 15; suceidand, i. 1. 8; suceidit, *pt. p.* i. 24. 18
- Succes, *sb.* success, i. 29. 1
- Successioun, *sb.* succession, i. 63. 19; successouris, *sb. pl.* successors, i. 28. 26
- Suchlyk. See Sicklyk.
- Sudand, *adj.* sudden, i. 62. 28; sudand, i. 63. 2; suddane, i. 155. 20; suddainlie, *adv.* suddenly, i. 8. 2; suddenlie, i. 48. 28; sudenlie, i. 43. 12; sudenlie, ii. 58. 7
- Suddart, *sb.* soldier, i. 55. 3. O.Fr. *soudard*. See Soldeouris.
- Sueiring, *v. pr. p.* swearing, ii. 133. 10; suore, *pt. t.* i. 41. 8; sworne, i. 191. 13; severit, *pt. p.* sworn, ii. 42. 23; suirit, ii. 42. N. 2; suorne, ii. 29. 21; sewerat, ii. 29. 20: "to be sewerat and to tak on the reid crose"; suorne, *pt. adj.* sworn, irreconcilable, i. 48. 21
- Sueit, *adj.* sweet, i. 34. 25; suettlie, *adv.* ii. 61. 5
- Sueit, *sb.* sweat, ii. 60. 28
- Suerue, *v.* to swerve, i. 311. 29. "suerue or schrink."
- Suettlie. See Sueit, *adj.*
- Sufferis, *v. pr. t.* suffers, ii. 56. 1; sufferit, *pt. p.* i. 70. 10; sufferit, ii. 320. 16
- Sufferring, *sb.* suffering, ii. 315. 17
- Suffeience, *sb.* sufficiency, i. 57. 8; sufficeint, *adj.* sufficient, ii. 19. 7; sufficeintlie, *adv.* i. 79. 7
- Sugestioun, *sb.* suggestion, i. 60. 13
- Suine, *adv.* See Schone.
- Suire, *adj.* sure, i. 31. 11; suirelie, *adv.* i. 115. 31; suirtie, *sb.* surety, ii. 63. 20
- Suite, *sb.* suit, i. 4. 21
- Suittis, *sb. pl.* (law) suits, processes, ii. 252. 10
- Suitted, *v. pt. t.* suited, pleased, ii. 254. 18
- Suith, *sb.* sooth, i. 35. 30: "I ame, suith" = I am, in sooth; suth, i. 380. 22
- Sum, Sume, *adj.* See Some.
- Summar, *sb.* See Sommer.
- Summond, *v.* to summon, ii. 138. 3; sumond, i. 51. 10; sowmmondand, *pr. p.* i. 67. 11; sowmond, *pt. t.* i. 100. 15; sowmondis, *sb.* summons, i. 201. 8; summondis, i. 150. 25; sumondis, ii. 142. h. of ch.
- Sumthing, *adv.* somewhat, to some degree, i. 81. 16; "sumthing stuburne"; ii. 191. 14. "he was sum thing conwellessit."
- Sumtyme, *adv.* sometime, i. 59. 23; sumtymeis, i. 386. 4; sumtymes, i. 386. 4
- Sunder, *sb.* "in sunder" = into separate parts, ii. 79. 26
- Sune, Sunner, *adv.* See Schone.

- Suoftlie, *adv.* swiftly, i. 319. 28
 Suord, *sb.* sword, i. 53. 16; suordis, *pl.* i. 49. 13
 Suore, Suorne. See Sueiring.
 Supe, *v.* to sup, i. 252. 17; suppit, *pt. p.* i. 324. 24
 Superceidit, *v. pt. t.* suppressed, i. 88. 18. "bot superceidit for the tyme."
 I has "suppressit." Dalyell has "superceidit it," *i.e.*, his anger.
 Super excellent, *adj.* excellent in an uncommon degree, i. 148. 9. "in thy super excellent gloir."
 Superflwitie, *sb.* superfluity, i. 413. 3
 Superintendence, *sb.* superintendents, ii. 232. 26
 Supplicatioun, *sb.* supplication, i. 297. 26; supplicatioun, i. 90. 30; supli-catiounis, *pl.* ii. 145. 13
 Suport, *sb.* support, ii. 163. 18; sup-portit, *v. pt. t.* ii. 166. 16
 Supperioritie, *sb.* superiority, i. 24. 2
 Suppestitioun, *sb.* superstition, ii. 161. 30
 Supplie, *sb.* supply, ii. 267. 32
 Suppone, *v.* suppose, i. 77. 11; sup-ponit, *pt. t.* i. 26. 6
 Supreme, *adj.* supreme, i. 18. 17; supream, ii. 313. 30
 Suppyior, *sb.* sub-prior, ii. 76. 15; suppyour, ii. 56. 27
 Surugenaris. See Sorugenar.
 Surfeit, *adj.* violent, severe, i. 102. 14. "surfeit raidis." I has surphat.
 O.Fr. *surfait*, excess, from *surfaire*.
 Surfetting, *v. pr. p.* surfeiting, i. 13. 7
 Surmunttis, *v. pr. t.* surmounts, i. 135. 27; surmounted, *pt. t.* i. 25. 13
 Surrogatit, *v. pt. t.* put in the place of another, i. 52. 8
 Suspectit, *v. pt. t.* suspected, i. 17. 2
 Suspetioun, *sb.* suspicious, i. 214. 22; suspissioun, ii. 30. 36; suspitioun, i. 18. 25; susspitioun, i. 17. 1; suspetionnis, *pl.* i. 86. 32
 Sussie, *sb.* care, i. 307. 18. Fr. *souci*.
 Susteine, *v.* to sustain, i. 3. 15; sus-tene, i. 333. 15; sustenit, *pt. t.* i. 16. 3; sustenitt, i. 81. 6; susteined, *pt. p.* i. 18. 2; sustenid, i. 160. 4
 Sustentatioun, *sb.* sustenance, ii. 273. 4
 Swa. See Sa.
 Swame, *v. pt. t.* swam, i. 371. 22
 Swine, Swne, *adv.* See Schone.
 Swne, *sb.* swoon, i. 208. 16
 Swoll, *v.* to swell, ii. 246. 22
 Swyne, *sb. pl.* swine, ii. 318. 11
 Syd, *sb.* side, ii. 236. 5; sydd, i. 15. 22; sydde, i. 15. 1; syde, i. 98. 5; saydis, *pl.* i. 208. 29; syddes, ii. 233. 4; syddis, i. 192. 25; sydes, ii. 233. 30; sydis, i. 39. 6
 Syences, *sb. pl.* See Sciencis.
 Syght, *sb.* See Sicht.
 Syllit, *v. pt. p.* ceiled, i. 336. 16.
 "weill syllit" = having a beautiful ceiling. See Jam., s. v. Sile.
 Syn, Syne. See Seine.
 Syse, *sb.* assize, i. 296. 2. "thay sowmond ane syse."
 Tabill, *sb.* table, i. 3. 16; tabillis, *pl.* i. 187. 3
 Tablattis, *sb. pl.* flat ornaments of precious metal or jewellery, worn on the person—a variant of "tablets," i. 368. 13
 Tabrowne, *sb.* tabor or small drum, i. 374. 20
 Tackis. See Tax.
 Taffatieis, *sb. pl.* taffetas, i. 368. 6. Fr. *taffetas*.
 Taikand. See Tak, *v.*
 Taikin, *sb.* token, i. 23. 9; i. 145. 17; takin, ii. 115. 3; taikins, i. 129. 8; takinis, ii. 79. 18
 Taill, *sb.* tail, i. 412. 21; ii. 6. 11. "in his taill" = in his retinue.
 Taillzie, *sb.* entail, i. 47. 8
 Taillzouris, *sb.* tailors, i. 354. 5; tailzeouris, ii. 142. 14
 Tain. See Tak, *v.*
 Tairing, Tairrie. See Tarie.
 Taist, *v.* taste, ii. 78. 24
 Tak, *sb.* tack or lease, i. 323. 21; takis, *pl.* ii. 146. 3. See Tax.
 Tak, *v.* to take, i. 14. 4; takis, *pr. t.* i. 48. 5; taikand, *pr. p.* i. 372. 5; talking, i. 20. h. of ch.; takand, i. 266. 3; takkin, ii. 318. 12; tuik, *pt. t.* i. 9. 24; tuike, i. 67. 14; tuk, i. 92. 1; tooke, i. 35. 28; tain, *pt. p.* i. 146. 10; taine, i. 8. 29; ii. 104. 26: "taine wpe"—*i.e.*, raised, abandoned; takin, i. 85. 17; tane, i. 57. 31; tein, i. 199. 15; teine, i. 197. 27
 Takin. See Taikin.
 Takoris, *sb. pl.* captors, i. 319. 24
 Talking, *sb.* i. 38. 26. "by all the heidis and talking." See Heid.
 Tapistrie, *sb.* tapestry, i. 336. 16; tepestaris, *pl.* i. 354. 4
 Targattis, *sb. pl.* shield-shaped ornaments of precious metal, generally

- worn in the head-dress, i. 368. 12.
N.E.D. *s.v.* Target.
- Targe, *sb.* shield, protection, i. 66.
11: "ane sicker targe"; tairge, i.
127. 8; targeis, *pl.* i. 371. 10. See
Intro., cxliv.
- Tarie, *sb.* delay, i. 402. 27; tairrie, i.
142. 17: "be lang tairrie"—*i.e.*,
without delay; tarie, *v.* to tarry, ii.
30. 36; tairring, *pr. p.* used as *sb.*
i. 215. 28; tarying, *pr. p.* i. 215.
N. 4; tairieit, *pt. t.* i. 314. 17;
tairit, i. 406. 31; tairrieit, i. 302.
15; tareit, i. 197. 1; tarryed, ii.
230. 20; taryed, ii. 266. 13; taryit,
ii. 305. 19
- Tass, *sb.* cup, ii. 186. 2. "ane siluer
tass." Fr. *tasse*.
- Taucht. See Teache.
- Tauld. See Tell.
- Tax, *sb.* tacks or leases, i. 323. 5;
tackis, ii. 311. 22. See Tak, *sb.*
- Taxatioun, *sb.* taxation, i. 386. 10;
taxatiounis, *pl.* ii. 129. 14
- Taxt, *sb.* tax, ii. 241. 12. "this taxt
was raised."
- Teache, *v.* to teach, ii. 61. 9; teiche,
i. 147. 18; teicheis, *pr. t.* ii. 131.
11; teichand, *pr. p.* ii. 130. 19;
teichit, *pt. t.* i. 349. 9; taucht,
pt. p. ii. 61. 28; teached, ii. 70. 22;
teichment, *sb.* instruction, i. 147.
17; teachingis, *pl.* ii. 282. 4
- Teairis, *sb. pl.* tears, i. 104. 30; teiris,
i. 104. 20
- Tedder, *sb.* tether, i. 175. 32; tetheris,
pl. i. 212. 12. Gael. *teadhair*, to tie.
- Tedieous, *adj.* tedious, i. 147. 21;
tidieous, i. 102. 25
- Tedingis, *sb. pl.* tidings, i. 115. 19;
tydingis, i. 156. 16
- Teiche, Teichment. See Teache.
- Tein. See Tak, *v.*
- Teindis, *sb. pl.* teinds, tithes, i. 322. 21
- Teiris, *sb. pl.* See Teairis.
- Teith, *sb. pl.* teeth, ii. 65. 18
- Tell, *v.* i. 274. 5: "quhan he hard
tell"—*i.e.*, when he was informed;
tauld, *pt. p.* reported, i. 127. 33
- Tellit, *v. pt. t.* i. 130. 16. I is
probably right. See N. 1.
- Temerarieous, *adj.* rash, i. 108. 24;
temerarious, i. 96. 19; temerarie-
ouslie, *adv.* rashly, i. 137. 8; temer-
ariouslie, i. 111. 22
- Temmert, *v. pt. p.*—*i.e.*, timmered=
strengthened, ii. 98. 1. See N. 1.
- Tempestis, *sb. pl.* tempests, i. 156. 9
- Temporall, *adj.* temporal, i. 160. 16
- Temporat, *adj.* temperate, ii. 59. 32
- Temptatioun, *sb.* temptation, ii. 239.
21; temtatioun, ii. 239. 16
- Tendar, *adj.* tender, not mature, i. 9.
17; tender, beloved, ii. 298. 22;
ii. 197. 9. "tender of bluid" =
nearly related; tenderlie, *adv.* af-
fectionately, i. 248. 24; tendernes,
sb. i. 250. 29
- Tennentis, *sb. pl.* tenants, i. 67. 6
- Tennour, *sb.* tenor (mus.), i. 233. 17;
i. 250. 20, purport: "conforme to
the tennour of"; tenour, ii. 129. 18
- Tent, *num. adj.* tenth, i. 115. 34
- Tentis, *sb. pl.* tents, i. 209. 26
- Tepestaris. See Tapistrie.
- Teran. See Tyraine.
- Terme, *sb.* term, expression, ii. 71.
13; termes, *pl.* i. 179. 23
- Terrabill, *adj.* terrible, i. 68. 4; ter-
reibill, i. 68. 1; terribill, ii. 81. 3
- Terrouis, *sb.* terror, i. 52. 17; ter-
rouris, *pl.* i. 343. 13
- Testamone, *sb.* testimony, ii. 71. 11;
testamoney, ii. 71. 18; testaimoneis,
pl. ii. 65. 8; testimonyis, ii. 67. 2
- Testiefie, *v.* to testify, i. 63. 13; tes-
tiefieit, *pt. t.* ii. 41. 10
- Tetheris, *sb. pl.* See Tedder.
- Thae, *pron. pl.* these, those, i. 194.
23; thaie, i. 16. 4; thaies, i. 116.
35; thais, ii. 214. 7; thaz, ii. 196.
12; they, i. 82. 23: "in they
parts"; thir, i. 7. 18; thise, i. 101.
22; thois, i. 278. 19
- Thai, *pos. pron.* thy, i. 136. 17;
thyne, ii. 62. 11
- Thai, *pron.* they, i. 70. 23; thaj, ii.
303. 16; thay, i. 5. 1. See Yay.
- Thaim, *pron.* them, i. 405. 32;
thaime, ii. 276. 3; tham, i. 357. 18;
thame, i. 13. 7; theme, i. 87. 27
- Thair, *pron.* their, i. 30. 4; thairis, *gen.*
sing. i. 194. 21; theyr, i. 110. 14
- Thair, *adv.* there, i. 6. 8; thare, i.
172. h. of ch.
- Thairabout, *adv.* thereabout, ii. 169. 10
- Thairat, *adv.* thereat, i. 198. 20
- Thairby, *adv.* thereby, i. 25. 1
- Thairefter, *adv.* thereafter, i. 56. 19;
thaireftir, i. 13. 11; thareftir, i. 194.
16
- Thairffoir, *adv.* therefore, i. 285. 7;
thairffor, ii. 111. 34; thairfoir, i.
30. 4; thairfor, i. 36. 1; thairfore,
i. 197. 12
- Thairfra, *adv.* therefrom, i. 71. 16;
thairfre, i. 133. 21
- Thairin, *adv.* therein, i. 56. 18;

- thairintill, thereinto, i. 15. 20;
thairinto, i. 360. 13
Thairof, *adv.* thereof, i. 14. 18; tharof,
i. 270. 30. See Yairof.
Thairon, *adv.* thereon, i. 92. 9
Thairselfis, *pron.* themselves, i. 313.
30; thameselfis, i. 110. 17; thame-
sellfis, i. 15. 36; thamselfis, i. 170.
17; thamsellfis, i. 130. 23
Thairto, *adv.* thereto, i. 26. 22
Thairthrow, *adv.* by that means, i. 72.
22; thairthrouch, i. 23. h. of ch.
Thairvpone, *adv.* thereupon, i. 19. 26;
thairwpoun, i. 137. 19
Thairvnto, *adv.* thereto, i. 243. 11;
thairwnto, i. 248. 34
Thairwith, *adv.* therewith, i. 30. 19;
thairwitht, i. 215. 23
Thais. See Thae.
Thaiself, *pron.* thyself, i. 309. 7
Tham, Thame. See Thaim.
Thameselfis. See Thairselfis.
Than, *adv.* then, i. 10. 15; thane, i.
292. 18; thene, i. 223. 3; thyne,
i. 23. 11. "fra thyne furth"=from
that time forth.
Thankfull, *adj.* thankful, i. 38. 14;
thankfullie, *adv.* i. 90. 23
Thankis, *sb. pl.* thanks, i. 39. 8;
thankit, *v. pt. t. i.* 287. 36
Thay, *pron.* See Thai.
Thaz, *adj.* See Thae.
The, *pron.* thee, i. 6. 25; i. 258. 26.
Theif, *sb.* thief, i. 66. 10; theiff, i. 15.
13; theiffe, i. 149. 14; theffis, *pl.*
i. 79. 27; theffis, i. 46. 30; theives,
ii. 307. 6; theiwes, ii. 308. 20;
thewis, i. 25. 6; thives, ii. 200. 30
Theme. See Thaim.
Thene. See Than.
Theologie, *sb.* theology, i. 2. 8
Thes, *adj.* this, i. 16. 32
Thesawrar, *sb.* treasurer, i. 70. 5
Thewis. See Theif.
Theyr. See Thair, *pron.*
Thie, *sb.* thigh, i. 143. 14; thighes,
pl. ii. 310. 27
Thift, *sb.* theft, i. 15. 10; thiftuouslie,
adv. by stealth, i. 374. 15
Thige, *v.* (*pron.* *thig*), to beg, i. 125.
1. "to thige and cry for peace."
Dan. *tigge*. Icel. *thiggja*, to get.
See Jam., Thig.
Thik, *sb.* thick, i. 75. 31: "at the thik
of the battell"—i.e., at the time or
place at which the battle was most
hotly contested; thiknes, thickness,
i. 249. h. of ch.
Thingis, *pl.* things, i. 16. 12
Thinkis, *v. pr. t.* thinks, i. 11. 14;
thinkand, *pr. p.* i. 47. 17
Thir, *adj.* See Thae.
This, *adv.* thus, i. 110. 10
Thise. See Thae.
Thives. See Theif.
Thocht, *v. pt. t.* thought, i. 14. 6;
thowcht, *pt. t. i.* 51. 8; thochtis,
sb. pl. i. 129. 6
Thocht, *con.* though, i. 152. 8; ii. 20.
23. "thocht thay thocht." See N. 1
Thoill, *v.* to thole, suffer, i. 42. 23;
tholl, ii. 138. 13; thoillis, *pr. t. i.*
112. 24; thollit, *pt. t. i.* 16. 10;
tholled, *pt. p.* i. 18. 21.
Thois, *adj.* See Thae.
Thoundar, *sb.* thunder, ii. 39. 15;
thundar, i. 318. 30; thunderand, *v.*
pr. p. thundering, i. 67. 10
Thow, *pron.* thou, i. 6. 1
Thowsand, *num.* thousand, i. 287.
21; thowsande, i. 1. 5
Thraif, *v. pt. t.* throve, ii. 53. 5
Thraill, *sb.* thrall, slavery, ii. 44. 11:
"the morne in thraill"; thrale,
slave, i. 5. 5; thraldome, *sb.* slavery,
i. 135. 25
Thraw, *sb.* throe, i. 319. 19. "in the
deid thraw"=in the agonies of
death. A.S. *threa*, suffering.
Thraw, *v.* to throw, i. 112. 15;
thrawe, ii. 304. 20; thrawin, *pr.*
p. i. 107. 4
Thrawinmouth, *sb.* crooked-mouth,
apparently the designation of a par-
ticular cannon, i. 331. 3: "thraw-
inmouth and hir marrow"; thraw
mou, ii. 86. 13. See N. 1.
Thre, *num.* three, i. 287. 21; thrie, i.
6. 27
Threates, *sb. pl.* threats, ii. 58. 9;
threittis, ii. 63. 29; threttinings, i.
44. 10
Threttie, *num.* thirty, i. 24. 17
Thrid, *num.* third, i. 8. 5; thridis,
gen. sing. i. 158. 3; thridlie, *adv.*
ii. 67. 15
Thriddes, *sb. pl.* thirds, third part of
produce, ii. 311. 9. "the thriddes
and annwel rentis."
Thrie. See Thre.
Thriescoir, *num.* three score, i. 159. 4
Thriesum, *sb.* three in all, i. 275. 34.
"and thriesum with him." *Three*,
and affix *sum*. See Jam., *s. v.* Sum.
Thrist, *sb.* thirst, i. 143. 4; thrist, *v.*
to thirst for, desire eagerly, i. 129.
2; thristand, *pr. p.* i. 282. 25;
thrister, *sb.* one who thirsts for, i.

100. 28: "ane . . . thrister of innocent bloode"; thristie, *adj.* i. 388. 9
- Thristell, *sb.* thistle, i. 376. 19
- Throch, *sb.* sheet, or broad piece of paper, i. 407. h. of ch.: "ane throch of paper"; through, i. 407. 19. See Jam.
- Throch, *prep.* through, i. 120. 30; throche, i. 148. 14; throcht, i. 30. 13; through, i. 21. 22; throuche, ii. 67. 8; throw, i. 30. 8; throwch, i. 374. 18
- Throchout, *prep.* throughout, i. 30. 27; throw-out, i. 55. 5
- Throt, *sb.* throat (used figuratively), i. 55. 16. "in the throt of the battell." Cf. Thomson's Seasons, *August*, l. 937. "In the very throat of sulphurous war."
- Thrott, *sb.* throat, ii. 154. 30; throttis, *pl.* i. 30. 4
- Through, Throw, Throwch. See Throch, *prep.*
- Throw; "quhair throw" = whereby, i. 32. 4
- Thrys, *num.* thrice, i. 5. 9
- Thundar, Thunderand. See Thoundar.
- Thyne. See Thai, Than.
- Thyk, *v.* thicken, press, i. 54. 32. "redy to joyne and thyk togidder." F has "chock" = engage closely. Dalzell has "almost chocked."
- Tidieous. See Tedieous.
- Tigaris, *sb. pl.* tigers, ii. 72. 25
- Till, *prep.* until, to, ii. 52. 22, i. 372. 9
- Timber, tymber, *sb.* timber, i. 262. 18; tymmer, i. 251. 8
- Time, tyme, *sb.* time, i. 6. 14; tymeis, *pl.* i. 333. 12; tymes, i. 333. 18
- Tinchellis, *sb. pl.* pits or snares, i. 56. 1. See Jam., Tinchill.
- Tinsall, *sb.* loss, damage, i. 108. 28. "and tinsall of thair housis." Icel. *tyna*. Scot. *tine*, to lose. See Tyne.
- Tint. See Tyne.
- Tirainie, *sb.* tyranny, i. 67. 9; tiranie, i. 66. 20; tyranie, i. 6. 17; tyrannie, i. 18. 9; tyrane, i. 79. 30; tirannieis, *pl.* i. 40. 6; tirannis, i. 71. 2; tiranicall, *adj.* ii. 58. 4. See Tyraine.
- Tirant. See Tyraine.
- Tirit, *v. pt. t.* tired, i. 307. Mar.; tyrit, i. 307. 1; tyrit, i. 307. 14; tyred, *pt. p.* i. 120. 18; tyrd, i. 274. 16
- Titill, *sb.* title, i. 161. 10; tytill, ii. 208. 23; tytill, i. 137. 7; titillis, *pl.* ii. 62. 26
- To, *adv.* too, i. 92. 4. "a littil to leit."
- Tochar, *sb.* dowry, a bride's portion, i. 239. 3; touchar, i. 161. 12; toucher, i. 245. 28; tocharit, *v. pt. t.* dowered, i. 125. 30
- Tocoming, *sb.* encounter, i. 75. 15. "at the first tocoming."
- Togearthir, *adv.* together, i. 117. 23; togeddar, i. 31. 26; togidder, i. 47. 21; togither, i. 43. 21
- Tolbouth, *sb.* Tolbooth, i. 181. 1; tolbuith, ii. 188. 5; tolbut, i. 391. 28; tolbutht, ii. 114. 22; tollbouth, i. 224. 18; tollbuithe, ii. 186. 32; tollbuth, i. 220. 5
- Tone, *sb.* town, ii. 156. 28; toun, i. 184. 28; toune, i. 45. 5; tovne, ii. 249. 6; towne, i. 381. 22; tounes, *pl.* i. 61. 20; tounis, i. 53. 20; touns, i. 69. 24; townis, i. 157. 4
- Tonne, *sb.* tun, ii. 179. 25; toune, i. 341. 2; tune, i. 340. 18
- Too, *prep.* to, i. 150. 1. "quhome too" = to whom.
- Tooke. See Tak, *v.*
- Tope, *sb.* top, i. 228. 19
- Tormentaris, *sb. pl.* tormentors, ii. 75. 27; tormentouris, ii. 78. 35
- Toun. See Tone.
- Toung, *sb.* tongue, i. 67. 31
- Tounschip, *sb.* township, ii. 161. 21
- Tour, *sb.* tower, i. 190. 13; towr, i. 193. 24; towre, i. 339. 13
- Toutour, *sb.* tutor, ii. 233. 32; tutour, i. 89. 29; tuttar, ii. 3. 19; tutouris, *pl.* i. 306. 1
- Tovne. See Tone.
- Tow, *sb.* rope, i. 175. 26; towis, *pl.* i. 175. 27
- Towardis, *prep.* towards, i. 83. 33; towartis, i. 107. 28; towart, i. 166. 32
- Towne, Townis. See Tone.
- Towr, Towre. See Tour.
- Trachled, *v. pt. t.* over-fatigued, i. 274. 16. "trachled greittle in travell."
- Trafeck, *sb.* trafic, ii. 320. 35
- Trageddie, *sb.* tragedy, i. 278. 15
- Traine, *sb.* trick, stratagem, ii. 99. 28. See Tranit.
- Traist, Traistand. See Trast.
- Traitour, *sb.* traitor, ii. 249. 6; traittour, i. 149. 14; trator, i. 100. 10; tratour, i. 175. 31; traittourslie, *adv.* ii. 191. 25; traittouris, *pl.* i. 29. 20; tratouris, i. 6. 18

- Tranit, *v. pt. p.* drawn, enticed, ii. 250. 20
- Tranquillietie, *sb.* tranquility, i. 46. 15; tranquillitie, i. 7. 23
- Transgres, *v.* transgress, ii. 134. 22; transgressouris, *sb. pl.* transgressors, i. 16. 31
- Translaitit, *v. pt. t.* transformed, changed, i. 339. 20; translatioun, *sb.* translation, i. 63. 4; translature, *sb.* translator, i. 1. 2
- Transportting, *v. pr. p.* transporting, ii. 16. 19; transportit, *pt. p. i.* 73. 5
- Transses, *sb. pl.* entries or passages from front to back of a house, i. 333. 10. See Jam., Trance.
- Trapinall, *sb.* knave, ii. 135. N. 2. See Crapinell.
- Trast, *v. pr. t.* to trust, ii. 55. 24; traist, i. 277. 3; traistand, *pr. p.* i. 398. 24; traisting, i. 167. 3; trastand, i. 120. 7; tresting, i. 413. 19; trustand, i. 185. 11; trustit, *pt. t. i.* 98. 10
- Trator, *sb.* See Traitour.
- Trattillis, *sb. pl.* rattles, idle talk, i. 85. 34. "waine trattillis."
- Travell, *sb.* toil, travelling, i. 108. 7; i. 274. 17; travelland, *v. pr. p.* travelling, i. 231. 26; trawelland, i. 228. 10; trawellit, *pt. t.* toiled, i. 166. 5
- Travissin, *v. pr. p.* traversing, sailing, i. 213. h. of ch.; trevessing, i. 213. 7; trevissit, *pt. t. i.* 188. 33
- Trawell, *sb. i.* 52. 3. "weill fair and trawell of the realme." This word seems to be an error either in translation or transcription.
- Trawellis, *v. pr. t.* exercises, troubles, i. 133. 28
- Treasonabillie, *adv.* treacherously, i. 13. 1; tressonablie, ii. 177. 1
- Treasson, *sb.* treason, ii. 140. 7; treassone, i. 45. 12; tresone, ii. 220. 17; tresowne, ii. 250. 6; tressoun, i. 119. 22; tressoune, i. 184. 22; treassounabill, *adj.* treasonable, i. 91. 24; tresonable, ii. 222. 27; tressonabill, i. 215. 19
- Trebuttar, *adj.* tributary, ii. 35. 10; tributtares, *pl. i.* 18. 7
- Tresour, *sb.* treasure, i. 372. 20; treasuris, *pl.* treasures, i. 37. 16
- Trespase, *sb.* trespass, ii. 65. 11; trespasour, *sb. i.* 42. 18
- Tressoun. See Treasson.
- Tresting. See Trast.
- Trett, *v.* to treat, negociate, ii. 206. 16; treatit, *pt. t.* entertained, i. 91. 12; treit, i. 41. 7; treittit, i. 241. 22; treitit, *pt. p. i.* 76. 23
- Treuis, *sb.* truce, i. 396. h. of ch.; trewis, i. 22. 1. *Trewis* is the plural of O.E. *trew*, a true pledge. O.Fr. *truwe*; Fr. *trève*.
- Treumph, *sb.* triumph, i. 306. 8; triumph, i. 112. 31; triumphe, ii. 15. 8; triumphe, i. 238. 21; triumph, i. 76. 21; triwmphe, i. 161. 21; tryumphe, i. 343. 1; trywmphe, i. 366. 12; trywmphe, i. 373. 18; trewmpphis, *pl. ii.* 180. 20; trywmpphis, ii. 198. 24; triumfit, *v. pt. t.* triumphed, i. 68. 22
- Treumphantlie, *adv.* triumphantly, i. 363. 10; trywmphandlie, ii. 322. 28
- Truth, *sb.* truth, i. 48. 16; truith, i. 106. 13; trutth, i. 111. 1
- Trevessing, *v. pp.* See Travissin.
- Trew, *adj.* true, i. 9. 14; throw, ii. 132. 12; trewar, *comp. i.* 221. 14; trewlie, *adv. i.* 21. 4
- Trewmphand, *adj.* triumphant, triumphal, i. 154. 12; triumphand, i. 247. 12; trieumphant, i. 379. 4; triumphall, triumphal, i. 372. 24; trywmphall, i. 374. 25; triumphand, i. 154. N. 2; triumpheand, i. 277. 17. See Treumph.
- Tribill, *sb.* treble, i. 233. 17
- Tribunall, *sb.* tribunal, i. 311. 16; tribunell, ii. 303. 28
- Tributtares, *sb. pl.* See Trebuttar.
- Trie, *sb.* wood, timber, i. 336. 12
- Triumph. See Treumph.
- Trimest, *adj.* neatest, ii. 15. h. of ch.; trymmest, ii. 17. Mar. See Tryme.
- Trinchis, *sb. pl.* trenches, ii. 253. 3; trinchit, *v. pt. t.* trenched, ii. 89. 15; trinschit, *pt. p. ii.* 205. 18
- Triumfit, Triumphe. See Treumph.
- Troubill, *sb.* trouble, i. 6. 26; trubill, i. 49. 5; troubbillis, *pl. i.* 19. 12; troubilles, i. 28. 1; troubillis, i. 1. 13; trubillis, i. 16. 3; trublit, *v. pt. p.* troubled, i. 68. 8
- Troublus, *adj.* troublesome, i. 16. 32; trubliss, i. 67. 1; trublus, i. 16. 2
- Trow, *v.* believe, i. 147. 1; trowit, *pt. t. i.* 187. 32; trovand, *pr. p. i.* 155. 29; trowand, ii. 39. 1
- Trubill, Trublit. See Troubill.
- Trukeris, *sb. pl.* truckers, rogues, i. 221. 12. "thir fallis trukeris." Cf. *truck*, to barter.
- Trumperie, *sb.* trumperie, deceit, i. 141. 27. Cf. Fr. *tromperie*, *tromper*, to deceive.

- Trumpetour, *sb.* trumpeter, ii. 36. 35 ;
 trumpetour, ii. 300. 26 ; trumpat-
 touris, *pl.* ii. 140. 10
 Trumpit, *sb.* trumpet, i. 73. 13 ;
 truimpitis, *pl.* i. 74. 28 ; trumpantis,
 i. 119. 25 ; trumpatis, i. 379. 30 ;
 trumpattis, i. 379. 29 ; trumptis, i.
 230. 2. See Notes, ii. p. 406
 Trustand, Trustit. See Trast.
 Trustie, *adj.* trusty, i. 171. 17
 Truthfull, *adj.* truthfull, ii. 111. 24
 Truthth. See Treuth.
 Tryall, *sb.* trial, i. 27. 13
 Tried, *v. pt. p.* tried, tested, i. 92. 16 ;
 tryit, *pt. t.* i. 60. 11
 Tryme, *adj.* trim, neat, i. 359. 11.
 "tryme danceing."
 Tryne, *sb.* train, retinue, i. 16. 17
 Trype, *sb.* troop, ii. 157. 32
 Tryumphe. See Triumph.
 Tua, *num.* two, i. 22. 19 ; tuo, i. 41.
 5 ; twa, i. 6. 7
 Tuddar, *sb.* other, i. 149. 24
 Tueiche, *v.* to touch, i. 259. 14 ; tuiche,
 i. 346. 16 ; tutch, i. 258. 31 ; tuichit,
pt. t. i. 254. 1 ; tuiching, *prep.* con-
 cerning, i. 238. 24 ; tuching, i. 347.
 2 ; twiching, ii. 23. 12
 Tuelf, *num. adj.* twelve, i. 159. 4 ; tuellf.
 Tuentie, *num. adj.* twenty, i. 155. 11 ;
 twentie, i. 115. 35
 Tuik, Tuk. See Tak, *v.*
 Tuitch. See Tueiche.
 Tuitioun, *sb.* tuition, i. 37. h. of ch.
 Tulchen, *sb.* ii. 282. 8. See N. 1.
 Notes, ii. p. 464. Also Jam.,
 Tulchane.
 Tune, *sb.* See Tonne.
 Tuo. See Tua.
 Turkis, *sb. pl.* Turks, i. 138. 29
 Turnament, *sb.* tournament, i. 242.
 12 ; tornamentis, *pl.* i. 242. 2 ;
 turnamentis, i. 277. 17
 Turne, *sb.* turn, purpose, i. 62. 5
 Turnit, *v. pt. t.* turned, i. 61. 20 ;
 turnitt, ii. 151. 7
 Turpitud, *sb.* turpitude, ii. 209. 10
 Tutour, Tuttar. See Toutour.
 Tuysdayis, *sb.* Tuesday's, ii. 110. 23
 Twa. See Tua.
 Twasum, *num.* two, i. 276. 3. "twasum
 with thame." See Thriesum.
 Twiching. See Tueiche.
 Twynit, *v. pt. t.* twined, i. 174. 24
 Tyde, *sb.* time, i. 335. 12. "the
 winter tyde" = the winter time.
 A.S. *tīd*, time.
 Tydingis. See Tedingis.
 Tyirit. See Tirit.
 Tymber, Tymmer. See Timber.
 Tyne. See Time.
 Tymmos, *adj.* early, i. 324. 23 ;
 tymose, ii. 135. 8
 Tyne, *v.* to lose, i. 144. 7 ; tynes, *pr.*
t. i. 268. 1 : "bot if he tynes he
 tynes his honour" ; tint, *pt. p.* lost,
 destroyed, i. 37. 15. See Tinsall.
 Typit, *v. pt. p.* tipped, i. 174. 19
 Tyraine, *sb.* tyrant, i. 145. h. of ch. ;
 tyrane, i. 19. 2 ; tyrran, i. 128. 25 ;
 teran, i. 392. 31 ; tirant, i. 392. 2 ;
 tarrantis, *pl.* i. 52. 14 ; tyranis, i.
 16. 1 ; tyranns, i. 42. 16 ; tyranttis,
 i. 30. 31 ; tyrans, i. 52. 15 ; tyrantis,
 i. 21. 25 ; tyranttis, i. 21. 18
 Tyranie. See Tirainie.
 Tyrd, Tyred. See Tirit.
 Tytill, *sb.* See Titill.
 Underlay, *v.* to come under, be subject
 to, i. 83. 1 ; underly, i. 51. 13
 Understud, *v. pt. t.* understood, i.
 349. 18
 Uniust, *adj.* unjust, i. 119. 16 ;
 uniustlie, *adv.* unjustly, i. 393. 17
 Unknawin, *adj.* unknown, i. 137. 6
 Unmariet, *v. pt. p.* unmarried, i. 409.
 13
 Unpunischit, *v. pt. t.* unpunished, i.
 85. 20
 Unreveiled, *v. pt. t.* unravelled, ex-
 posed, ii. 247. 4
 Unworthie, *adj.* unworthy, i. 95. 13
 Unxioun, *sb.* unction, ii. 67. 25
 Upone, *prep.* upon, ii. 234. 35 ;
 upoun, i. 48. 28
 Uproir, *sb.* uproar, i. 70. 23
 Uptakin, *sb.* uptaking, i. 162. h. of ch.
 Urisonne, *sb.* prayer, oration, i. 145.
 h. of ch. See Oratioun, Resoun.
 Useand, *v. pr. p.* using, ii. 239. 17 ;
 usit, *pt. t.* i. 230. h. of ch.
 Usurpit, *v. pt. t.* usurped, i. 190. h. of
 ch. ; usurpat, *pt. p.* i. 18. 9
 Uther, *adj.* other, i. 133. 20. See
 Vther.
 Utter, uttermost, i. 239. 13 : "to
 thair utter power" ; utterlie, *adv.*
 utterly, i. 304. 15
 Vagaboundis, *sb. pl.* vagabonds, ii.
 320. 20. See Wagabund.
 Vailleant, *adj.* valiant, i. 148. 6 ;
 valliant, ii. 270. 24 ; valzeant, i.
 24. 9 ; vailleantlie, *adv.* i. 96. 12.
 See Walieand.

- Vaine, *adj.* vain, i. 25. 21
 Vaird, *v.* to be warded or imprisoned, ii. 218. 17. See Waird.
 Vairning, *sb.* warning, ii. 260. 29; varneing, ii. 199. 24; varnit, *v. pt. p.* warned, i. 157. 7.
 Vald, *v. pt. t.* would, i. 31. 35
 Valkin, *sb.* waking, keeping watch, i. 96. 13 See Waikit, also Valk in glossary to Barbour's 'The Bruce' (S.T.S.)
 Vall, *sb.* wall, ii. 318. 7
 Valour, *sb.* value, i. 253. 29. Fr. *valeur*.
 Valzeant. See Vailliant.
 Van, *v. pt. t.* won, reached, ii. 298. 8. "or Mr James Kirkcaldy van the castell," *i.e.*, before he reached the castle. See Vin.
 Vandis, *sb. pl.* wands, i. 374. 24
 Vangaird, *sb.* vanguard, i. 76. 6; vangard, i. 198. 28
 Vangell, *sb.* evangel or gospel, i. 239. 9. See Evangell.
 Vantit, *v. pt. t.* wanted, lacked, i. 150. 21: "lord flemyng vantit thair the heid"; vantit, wished for, i. 150. 24. "the chancelar vantit his office." See Wantis.
 Vapinschawing, *sb.* holding of wapin-schaws, ii. 321. 18. See Wapon-schawingis.
 Vaponis, *sb. pl.* weapons, i. 194. 32; veaponis, ii. 14. 26
 Var, *v. pt. t.* were, i. 3. 19
 Vard, *sb.* ward, ii. 204. 20
 Vardenis, *sb. pl.* wardens, ii. 308. 21
 Variabill, *adj.* variable, i. 372. 12; variance, *sb.* variance, dissension, i. 8. 16; variatioun, *sb.* variation, i. 211. 2
 Varie, *v. pt. t.* to disagree, curse, i. 141. 26; "thai did varie and discoidr," i. 277. 5. "varie we may thy weird." A.S. *vergian*, to curse. See Warie.
 Varneing, Varnit. See Vairning.
 Vas, *v. pt. t.* was, i. 15. 11
 Vassellis, *sb.* vassal's, i. 32. 2
 Vastit, *v. pt. t.* wasted, devastated, i. 190. 15
 Vastland, *sb.* Westland, ii. 201. 3
 Vatch, *sb.* watch, ii. 265. 7
 Vatter, *sb.* water, ii. 270. 5; vatteris, *pl.* ii. 278. 17
 Vay, *sb.* way, ii. 262. 9
 Vayis. See Navayis.
 Vayage, *sb.* voyage, ii. 10. 31
 Vaypassing, *sb.* passing away, ii. 319. 4
 Veaponis. See Vaponis.
 Vehement, *adv.* violently, i. 407. 3. "became so vehement seik."
 Veilfair, *sb.* welfare, i. 9. 10
 Veill, *adj.* well, i. 27. 21
 Veir, *sb.* war, ii. 241. 15
 Vend, *v. pr. t.* wend, i. 11. 1
 Venimus, *adj.* venomous, ii. 239. 31
 Vent, *v. pt. t.* went, i. 118. 15
 Veray, *adv.* very, i. 21. 24; verie, i. 30. 15; verray, i. 4. 11; verrey, i. 22. 33; verri, i. 154. 13; verrie, ii. 317. 29; verrj, ii. 218. 15
 Verelie, *adv.* verily, ii. 74. 24; verielie, ii. 70. 30; verrilie, ii. 72. 5
 Veretie, *sb.* verity, i. 197. 35; veritie, i. 6. 11; verritie, ii. 191. 11
 Verray, Verri. See Veray.
 Verteu, *sb.* virtue, i. 8. 13; vertew, i. 10. 12
 Vesitit, *v. pt. p.* visited, ii. 318. 1
 Vessage, *sb.* visage, ii. 58. 11
 Vest, *adj.* west, ii. 184. 28
 Vexatiounis, *sb. pl.* vexations, i. 19. 12; vexit, *v. pt. p.* vexed, i. 16. 1
 Viccaris, *sb. pl.* vicars, ii. 174. 13
 Vicked, *adj.* wicked, ii. 299. 14; vickit, ii. 279. 31; vickednes, *sb.* ii. 303. 33
 Victorie, *sb.* victory, i. 117. 10
 Victuales, *sb. pl.* victuals, ii. 237. 13; victuallis, i. 194. 32; victwales, ii. 279. 11; victwallis, ii. 285. 28
 Vilfull, *adj.* willful, i. 9. 15
 Viliependit, *v. pt. t.* made light of or despised, i. 54. Mar. Lat. *vilis* and *pendere*.
 Vill, *v. pr. t.* will, ii. 211. 14
 Villfullnes, *sb.* wilfullness, ii. 314. 14
 Vin, *v.* to win, ii. 304. 17; vane, *pt. t.* ii. 229. 28; vone, *pt. p.* ii. 248. 9
 Vincuist, *pt. t.* vanquished, i. 226. h. of ch., *pt. p.* i. 120. 28
 Vind, *sb.* wind, ii. 318. 34
 Violes, *sb. pl.* viols, i. 359. N. 2
 Virginallis, *sb. pl.* virginals, i. 359. N. 2
 Virschip, *v.* worship, ii. 67. 16
 Visioun, *sb.* vision, i. 393. Mar.; visiouns, *pl.* i. 393. h. of ch.
 Visitatioun, *sb.* visitation, ii. 295. 3
 Vissie, *v.* to visit, i. 17. 5; visitit, *pt. t.* i. 240. 23; vissitit, *pt. p.* i. 156. 30
 Vit, *v.* ii. 119. 3. "to vit"=namely.
 Vitchis, *sb. pl.* witches, ii. 218. 6
 Vith, *prep.* with, i. 243. 26; vitht, i. 180. 17
 Viweris, *sb. pl.* vivers, provisions, ii. 275. 33

- Vmest, uppermost, highest, i. 284. 4.
See Jam., Umast.
- Vmquhile, *adj.* late, former, ii. 224.
11; vmquhill, i. 376. 10
- Vnabill, *adj.* unable, i. 15. 36
- Vncertaine, *adj.* uncertain, ii. 26. 24
- Vnces, *sb. pl.* ounces, ii. 191. 1
- Vnckill, *sb.* uncle, i. 342. 21; vnclē,
i. 46. 20. See Onkill.
- Vncleane, *adj.* unclean, ii. 69. 24
- Vnctioun, *sb.* unctioun, ii. 67. 22
- Vncumlie, *adj.* unseemly, i. 124. 19.
"quhill sic vncumlie weir." B
has "cruell."
- Vnder, *prep.* under, i. 14. 26; vndir,
i. 18. 32
- Vnderly, *v.* to come under, ii. 183. 5;
vndirly, ii. 188. 24. See Underlay.
- Vnderstand, *v.* understand, i. 25. 8;
vndirstand, i. 11. 11; vnderstwd, *pt.*
t. i. 28. 2; vnderstwd, i. 17. 24;
vndirstwd, i. 274. 13; vnderstanding,
sb. knowledge, ii. 218. 15
- Vndertaker, *sb.* undertaker, ii. 253. 19
- Vndoutedlie, *adv.* undoubtedly, ii. 73.
20
- Vnfaythfull, *adj.* unfaithful, ii. 70. 1
- Vnfreindis, *sb. pl.* enemies, i. 162. N. 3.
See Onfreindis.
- Vngodlie, *adj.* ungodly, i. 25. 1
- Vnhappie, *adj.* unhappy, i. 33. 14
- Vnitie, *sb.* unity, i. 7. 26
- Vniuersitie, *sb.* university, ii. 232. 25;
vniversietie, i. 380. 3; vniwersitie,
ii. 123. 27
- Vnknawin, *adj.* unknown, i. 343. 17
- Vnlesomelie, *adv.* unlawfully, ii. 207. 4
- Vnpunisit, *v. pt. t.* unpunished, ii.
247. 4
- Vnrichteous, *adj.* unrighteous, ii. 61.
20
- Vnsaceabill, *adj.* insatiable, i. 19. 2.
See Insasiabill.
- Vnthankfullnes, *sb.* ingratitude, ii.
260. 9
- Vnto, *prep.* unto, i. 6. 20
- Vnworthie, *adj.* unworthy, ii. 128. 12
- Vo, *sb.* woe, i. 3. 16; vofull, *adj.* i.
10. 3
- Vonder, *adv.* wondrously, strangely,
ii. 122. 26; vondrous, *adv.* unusu-
ally, i. 274. 16
- Vone. See Vin.
- Vont, *v. t.* wont, accustomed, i. 29.
7; *pt. p.* of O.E. *won, wone.*
- Vood, *adj.* raging, i. 371. 24. See
Jam., Wod, *adj.*
- Vord, *sb.* word, ii. 282. 12; vordis,
pl. i. 22. 32
- Vorthie, *adj.* worthy, ii. 68. 29
- Vottis, *sb. pl.* votes, i. 18. 18
- Vowe, *sb.* vow, i. 17. 10; vowis, *pl.*
ii. 71. 25; vowit, *v. pt. t.* vowed, ii.
10. 20
- Voyce, *sb.* voice, ii. 212. 29
- Voyd, *adj.* void, i. 127. 26
- Voyes, *sb.* voyage, i. 11. 1. Cf. con-
voy, which, according to Skeat, is
the Northumbrian form of convey.
Lat. *via*; Fr. *viage.*
- Vp, *adv.* up, i. 3. 8
- Vpbringing, *sb.* upbringing, ii. 282. 2
- Vpholdin, *v. pt. p.* upheld, ii. 73. 17
- Vplifit, *v. pt. p.* collected, ii. 241. 12
- Vpom, *prep.* upon, i. 14. 15; vpon,
i. 25. 18; vpone, ii. 241. 12;
vpoun, ii. 153. 22; vpoune, i. 342.
16
- Vper, *adj.* upper, i. 117. 1; vpper, ii.
302. 13
- Vpputaris, *sb. pl.* upputters, promoters,
i. 194. 22
- Vproir, *sb.* uproar, i. 117. 16
- Vpsetting, *sb.* setting up, i. 373. 24
- Vptaking, *sb.* uptaking, ii. 243. 1
- Vpward, *adv.* upward, i. 17. 22
- Vraith, *sb.* wrath, i. 195. 18
- Vrang, *sb.* wrong, ii. 319. 30
- Vreittingis, *sb. pl.* writings, ii. 243. 19
- Vriesone, *sb.* oration, orison, i. 392.
Mar.; vrisoun, i. 117. 7. See
Urisonne.
- Vrocht, *v. pt. t.* wrought, ii. 283. 18.
See Wrocht.
- Vsche, *v.* to issue, go out, ii. 298. 13;
vschit, *pt. t.* i. 275. 30; vschitt,
ii. 264. 3; vshit, ii. 261. 12
- Vsis, *v. pr. t.* uses, i. 243. 11: "that vsis
thairvnto"=is made use of there-
unto; vsing, *pr. p.* i. 151. 5; vsed,
pt. t. i. 243. 16; vsit, i. 118. 28; vsse,
sb. use, custom, i. 27. 30. "as vsse
is in Scotland."
- Vsurp, *v.* to usurp, i. 192. 11; vsurpe,
i. 27. 5; vsurpit, *pt. t.* i. 190. 14;
vsurpat, *pt. p.* i. 191. 23; vsurpatt,
i. 198. 31
- Vther, *adj.* other, i. 19. 25; vthir, i.
5. 23: "vthir sum"=some others,
ii. 185. 29
- Vtheris, *pron.* others, i. 14. 23;
vthiris, i. 194. 23
- Vtherwayes, *adv.* otherwise, ii. 251.
1; vthirwayes, ii. 126. 23; vthir-
wayis, ii. 183. 18
- Vtilitie, *sb.* utility, ii. 241. 3
- Vtter, *v.* to speak, utter, i. 6. 10;
vtrance, *sb.* utterance, i. 116. 23

- Vtterlie, *adv.* utterly, ii. 221. 32
 Vttermost, *sb.* utmost, ii. 223. 17
 Vyne, *sb.* wine, ii. 271. 28; vynes, *pl.* ii. 221. 26
 Vysch, *v.* wish, i. 19. 13
 Vyse, *adj.* wise, i. 276. 11; vyss, i. 151. 15. See Wayiss.
 Vyte, *sb.* wit, understanding, i. 247. 18. I has Wayis, N. 4.
- Wacand, *adj.* vacant, i. 286. 35
 Waches, Wacht. See Watch.
 Wad, *v. pt. p.* would, ii. 5. 10; wald, i. 5. 21; wold, i. 389. 29; wolde, i. 34. 11; wuld, i. 21. 20
 Wadgeis, *sb. pl.* wages, ii. 241. 14; wadges, ii. 306. 23; wagis, i. 354. 9
 Wagabund, *adv.* vagabond, i. 322. 9. "zeid wagabund dissagysst"—*i.e.*, went disguised as a vagabond.
 Wagand, *v. pr. p.* wagging, ii. 64. 12
 Wageouris, *sb. pl.* mercenary soldiers, i. 204. N. 1. So called because they served for *wages*.
 Wagit, *adj.* paid, i. 122. 21: "by wagit men" = besides paid men.
 Waguns, *sb. pl.* waggons, i. 204. 7
 Waik, *adj.* weak, i. 212. 17; waiknes, *sb.* ii. 70. 10
 Waikit, *v. pt. t.* watched, i. 200. 19. "the benefice of Coldinghame waikit"; weekit, i. 200. Mar. A.S. *wacan*, to watch; *cf.* E. Wake, *sb.*
 Waill, *v.* to wale or choose, i. 340. 13; weyll, i. 148. 14; waillit, *adj.* chosen, picked, i. 340. 4. Icel. *valja*; Ger. *wählen*.
 Wain, *adj.* vain, i. 88. 1; waine, i. 100. 18
 Waingaird, *sb.* vanguard, i. 208. 2; wandgaird, i. 270. 23; wangaird, i. 73. 15; wangard, i. 157. 13; wanguard, i. 157. 12; wangairdis, *pl.* i. 270. 24
 Wainquist. See Winquis.
 Wair, *sb.* expense, i. 154. 20; wair, *v.* to spend, expend, use, ii. 153. 22; i. 39. 2; weiris, *pr. t.* i. 38. 3; wairit, *pt. p.* i. 215. 15; "wairit our lyffis." Icel. *veria*, to buy; *vara*, wares.
 Waird, *sb.* ward, imprisonment, i. 353. 1; ward, ii. 182. 26; wardis, *pl.* i. 413. 12; wairdit, *v. pt. p.* warded or imprisoned, i. 59. 25; wardit, i. 60. 14
- Wairdane, *sb.* warden, i. 61. 16; wardan, ii. 28. h. of ch.; wardane, i. 162. h. of ch.; wardenis, *pl.* ii. 321. 11
 Wairis, *sb. pl.* wares, ii. 243. 32
 Wairit, *v. pt. t.* overcame, worsted, i. 232. 29; wareit, *pt. t.* i. 157. 13; warit, i. 341. 1; warrit, i. 340. 26, ii. 17. 9; war, *pt. p.* i. 164. 27: I has "worrit," N. 4; werrit, *pt. t.* i. 164. 25: I has "variet," N. 2
 Wairne, *v.* to warn, i. 324. 20; wairmit, *pt. t.* i. 219. 13; wairmitt, *pt. p.* ii. 161. 20; warnit, i. 115. 32; wairneing, *sb.* warning, ii. 241. 18; wairning, i. 67. 17; warneing, ii. 241. 7; wairningis, *pl.* i. 259. 16. See Vairning.
 Waist, *adj.* waste, broken down, i. 333. 10
 Waistand, *v. pr. p.* wasting, i. 61. 14; waistit, *pt. p.* laid waste, i. 72. 12; wasted, i. 263. 10
 Waitt, *v.* to wait, i. 324. 2; waittied, *pt. t.* ii. 222. 33; waittit, i. 228. 5; waittand, *pr. p.* i. 228. 8; waittit, *pt. p.* i. 214. 7
 Waittis, *pr. t.* wots, knows, ii. 80. 18; wat, i. 308. 14
 Waknit, *v. pt. t.* wakened, i. 325. 31; walknit, i. 394. 1
 Waldmen, *sb. pl.* Welshmen, i. 73. 16; B has Welshmen, i. 73. N. 5; I has Vellchiemen. See Notes, ii. p. 348.
 Walicand, *adj.* valiant, i. 86. 18; waliezeant, i. 75. 2; wailleant, i. 366. 7; walliezand, i. 55. 16; walliezeand, i. 74. 5; walzeant, i. 213. Hg.; walieantlie, *adv.* valiantly, i. 86. 22; waliezeantlie, i. 77. 17. See Vailleant.
 Walkeris, *sb. pl.* walkers, i. 260. 17
 Walkmyles, *sb. pl.* walk-mills, fulling mills, ii. 312. 11
 Wallheidis, *sb. pl.* wall tops, ii. 89. 18
 Wallis, *pl.* walls, i. 19. 20
 Wallour, *sb.* value, i. 268. 2; walour, ii. 69. 1. See Valour.
 Wallter, *sb.* overturn, revolution, i. 63. 1: "thair chancit ony wallter of court"; walter, i. 136. 2; waltir, *v.* to welter, toss about, i. 136. N. 1; walterit, *pt. p.* i. 23. 22. A.S. *wealtian*, to roll.
 Walth, *sb.* wealth, ii. 133. 24; welth, i. 414. 3
 Walzeant. See Walieand.
 Wan. See Win.

- Wand, *sb.* staff of authority or correction, rod, i. 388. 20, but see N. 2; ii. 19. 1
- Wand, *v. pt. t.* wound, folded, i. 197. 4: "wand it in his playd"; wond, *pt. p.* entwisted, i. 336. 4
- Wanderit, *v. pt. t.* wandered, i. 312. 14
- Wandgaird. See Waingaird.
- Wangell, *sb.* gospel, ii. 131. 3. See Evangell.
- Wanische, *v. pr. t.* vanish, i. 37. 13; wanischit, *pt. t.* i. 259. 4
- Wanqueist. See Winquis.
- Wantage, *sb.* advantage, ii. 39. 23; wanttage, i. 97. 14
- Wantis, *v. pr. t.* lacks, i. 92. 4; wanting, *pr. p.* lacking, i. 245. 13; wantit, *pt. p.* wished for, i. 290. 3. See Vantit.
- Wantoun, *adj.* wanton, ii. 105. 1
- Waponis, *sb. pl.* weapons, i. 35. 5; wappouns, i. 319. 22; wapouns, i. 287. 11; weaponis, i. 243. 11. See Vaponis.
- Wapenschawingis, *sb. pl.* wapin-schaws, ii. 214. 21. See Vapin-schawing.
- War, *v. pt. t.* See Wairit.
- War, *v. pt. t.* was, i. 21. 14; wes, i. 118. 22; war, *pt. t. pl.* were, i. 6. 18; ware, i. 235. h. of ch.; wer, i. 17. 19
- War, *weir, sb.* war, i. 20. 3; weairis, *pl.* i. 68. 13; wearis, i. 35. 25; weiris, ii. 271. 26, and N. 1: "fair weiris," i.e., wars in which prisoners were exchanged; weirfair, warfare, ii. 44. 11; weirlic, *adj.* warlike, i. 72. 23; weirlyk, ii. 58. 29
- War, *adj. comp.* worse (Scot. *waur*), i. 175. 30; warse, i. 94. 19; worss, i. 30. 23
- Warand, *sb.* refuge, i. 235. 1
- Ward, *sb.* guardianship, i. 62. 17
- Ward, *sb.* See Waird.
- Wardane, *sb.* See Wairdane.
- Wardill, *sb.* world, i. 130. 22: "spreid befor all the wardill"; warld, i. 21. 27; warldis, *gen. sing.* i. 411. 3
- Wardrobe, *sb.* wardrobe, i. 368. 3
- Warie, *v.* to worry, scold, i. 30. 25; warieand, *pr. p.* i. 146. 29, and N. 5; wirrit, *pt. t.* ii. 191. 25. "thay wirrit him to the deid." See Varie.
- Warieabill, *adj.* variable, i. 135. 31
- Warieance, *sb.* variance, i. 69. 31; warience, ii. 45. 6
- Warisoun, *sb.* reward, i. 8. 27. O.Fr. *guarison*; O.E. *Warison*.
- Warit. See Wairit.
- Wark, *sb.* work, i. 5. 17; warkes, *pl.* i. 63. 13; warkis, i. 147. 14
- Wark, *v.* to work, i. 303. 22; wirk, ii. 121. 33; wirkis, *pr. t.* ii. 304. 18; wirkand, *pr. p.* i. 51. 25; workin, i. 149. 18
- World, *sb.* See Wardill.
- Worldlie, *adj.* worldly, i. 3. 12; worldlie, i. 69. 2
- Warmeand, *v. pr. p.* warming, ii. 130. 18
- Warneing. See Wairneing.
- Warrit. See Wairit.
- Warse. See War, *adj.*
- Warsling, *sb.* wrestling, i. 340. 6
- Wart, *adv.* hame wart, homeward, i. 69. 23
- Wasche, *sb.* wash, urine, ii. 67. 28
- Wassallage, *sb.* deed of valour, prowess, ii. 118. 18; wassaledge, i. 153. 1. See Jam., Vassalage.
- Wassellis, *sb. pl.* vassals, ii. 28. 9
- Wast, *adj.* west, i. 257. 22; waste, ii. 166. 30
- Wastland, *sb.* Westland, West Highlands, i. 204. 17; Westland, ii. 200. 2. See Vastland.
- Wastwart, *adv.* westward, ii. 108. 18
- Wat, *sb.* watch, ii. 185. 30, and N. 8; "halding wat on him," ii. 255. 29. Cf. "do wait" = keep watch. Dunbar, vol. iii. 255 (21).
- Watch, *v.* i. 202. 1; wacht, *pt. t.* watched, i. 226. h. of ch.; watchit, i. 281. 16; watchand, *pr. p.* i. 332. 19; watcharis, *sb. pl.* i. 17. 16; watchemen, i. 325. 26; watche, *sb.* watch, i. 325. 1; waches, *pl.* i. 343. 30; watchis, i. 269. 22
- Water, *sb.* river, ii. 154. 1; watter, i. 206. 11; wattir, ii. 233. 24; watteris, *pl.* i. 76. 2; wattiris, i. 236. 30
- Wather, *sb.* weather, ii. 30. 25; weathir, ii. 312. 21; wether, i. 193. 1
- Watt, *adj.* wet, ii. 77. 22
- Waxit, *v. pt. t.* waxed, became, i. 111. 12
- Wayage, *sb.* voyage, ii. 121. 28; weage, i. 80. 11; wewage, i. 297. 7; weyage, journey, i. 43. 15; weavage, i. 43. N. 6; woage, i. 267. 22; wovage, i. 356. 8
- Wayand, *v. pr. p.* weighing, ii. 190. 29
- Wayes, *sb. pl.* ways, i. 3. 2; wayis, i. 247. N. 4
- Wayis, *sb.* wise, manner or way, i. 67. 8: "on this [wayis]" = in this

- manner; wayse, i. 77. 11; wyse, ii. 95. 25: "wald nocht tholl no goode wyse"—perhaps this should read "wald nocht tholl goode no wyse." Dalyell has "wald not tholl no guid wayes."
- Wayiss, *adj.* wise, i. 118. 11; wys, ii. 127. 10; wyse, i. 34. 28; wyss, i. 116. 15
- Weage. See Wayage.
- Wearis. See War.
- Weavage. See Wayage.
- Weckit, *adj.* wicked, i. 210. 1; wickit, i. 85. 32
- Weddercock, *sb.* weather-cock, ii. 193. 23
- Wedowheid, *sb.* widowhood, i. 280. 21
- Wedowis, *sb. pl.* widows, i. 39. 20
- Wehementlie, *adv.* vehemently, i. 312. 11
- Weikis, *sb. pl.* weeks, ii. 53. 11
- Weilfair, *sb.* welfare, i. 17. 30; weillfair, i. 36. 23; wellfair, i. 292. 3; weillfairis, *pl.* i. 22. 5
- Weill, *adv.* well, i. 50. 27
- Weill, *exc.* well, ii. 77. 3
- Weill, *sb.* "common weill," i. 46. 13. See Commonwealth.
- Wein, *v. pr. t.* ween, expect, i. 376. 28; weine, ii. 115. 25. "quhene ze leist weine."
- Weir. See War, *sb.*
- Weir, *v.* to wear, ii. 282. 13
- Weird, *sb.* fate, i. 277. 5
- Weirfair, Weirlic. See War, *sb.*
- Weis admirall, vice admirall, ii. 10. 28; wice admerall, i. 255. 26
- Weit, *sb.* wet, rain, rainy weather, i. 236. 28: "storne of weit"; weitt, ii. 238. 4; weittis, *pl.* ii. 312. 1
- Welages, *sb. p.* villages, i. 53. 17; welagis, ii. 11. 22; willageis, ii. 8. h. of ch.; willages, ii. 10. 30; willagies, i. 365. 22; willagis, i. 124. 1; willaiges, i. 15. 28
- Weliependit, *v. pt. t.* made light of, or despised, i. 52. h. of ch., i. 54. 7. See Villiependit.
- Wellvet, *sb.* velvet, i. 174. 15; welwete, i. 368. 6
- Welth. See Walth.
- Wemen, *sb.* See Womane.
- Wengenance, *sb.* vengeance, i. 411. 10; wengence, i. 149. 18
- Wentt, *v. pt. t.* went, i. 326. 6
- Wenus lyfe, lewd life, i. 158. 22
- Weolence, *sb.* violence, i. 276. 23
- Wepe, *v.* to weep, ii. 76. 21
- Wer, *v.* See War, *v.*
- Weralie, *adv.* verily, ii. 69. 15; werelie, i. 260. 29; werielie, i. 225. 29; werilie, ii. 131. 14
- Weratie, *sb.* verity, ii. 134. 24; werietie, i. 167. 7
- Werey, *adv.* very, ii. 164. h. of ch.; werie, i. 70. 17; werray, i. 15. 26; werrie, i. 2. 14; werry, i. 318. 17; wery, ii. 120. 1. See Veray.
- Werie, *adj.* weary, i. 45. 13; werieit, *v. pt. t.* wearied, i. 323. 10, and N. 3
- Werrit. See Wairit.
- Werteous, *adj.* virtuous, i. 157. 23; wertew, *sb.* i. 5. 2
- Weschell, *sb. pl.* vessels, i. 337. 16
- Wesie, *v.* to view, look at, i. 266. Mar.; wessie, i. 266. 24; wissie, i. 264. h. of ch.
- Westmentis, *sb. pl.* vestments, i. 374. 22
- Wether, *sb.* See Wather.
- Wewage, *sb.* See Wayage.
- Weweris, *sb. pl.* provisions, i. 78. 18; wiuerse, i. 263. 9; wiveris, ii. 220. 33; weweris, i. 78. N. 2. See Viweris.
- Wexit, *v. pt. t.* vexed, i. 33. 5
- Weyage. See Wayage.
- Weyll, *v.* See Waill.
- Wgsumlie, *adv.* loathsomely, offensively, i. 67. 29. "more wgsumlie crayit." See Jam., Ug, Ugsum.
- Wha, *pron.* who, ii. 28. 1. See Quha.
- Whiche, *pron.* which, i. 188. 13. See Quhich.
- Whill, *adv.* untill, i. 35. 4
- Whirle wind, *sb.* whirlwind, i. 259. 7
- Whither, *adv.* whether, ii. 90. 23; wither, i. 407. 10. See Quhether.
- Wholl, *adj.* whole, i. 201. 24
- Wicar, *sb.* vicar, i. 286. 20; wickar, i. 287. 20; wicaris, *pl.* ii. 100. 31; wickaris, i. 159. 26. See Viccaris.
- Wicarage, *sb.* benefice or residence of a vicar, i. 304. 8: "wicarage and generallschip." I has "wickar gennerrallschip," i. 304. N. 2
- Wice, *sb.* vice, i. 231. 17; wyce, i. 6. 21
- Wice, *adj.* See Weis.
- Wiche, *sb.* witch, i. 165. h. of ch.; witche, i. 166. 11; witches, *pl.* ii. 218. 2
- Wicht, *adj.* strong, i. 252. 5; wight, i. 341. 1. "schott far and wight."
- Wicious, *adj.* vicious, wicked, i. 47. 17. I has wickitnis, i. 47. N. 1
- Wickit. See Weckit.

- Wickedlie, *adv.* wickedly, ii. 268. 26 ;
 wickitlie, i. 27. 24 ; wickednes, *sb.*
 i. 22. 15 ; wickidnes, i. 101. h. of
 ch. ; wickitnes, i. 103. 19
 Wictor, *sb.* victor, i. 49. 2 ; wictour,
 i. 315. Mar.
 Wictorie, *sb.* victory, i. 74. 20 ; wic-
 torrie, i. 24. 13 ; wictorieous, *adj.*
 i. 132. 28 ; wictorious, i. 99. 28 ;
 wictouris, i. 68. 23
 Wictualled, *v. pt. t.* victualled, ii. 281.
 23 ; wittallit, i. 228. 2 ; wictillit,
pt. p. i. 332. 5 ; wictwalling, *pr. p.*
 used as *sb.* ii. 221. 28 ; wictuall, *sb.*
 victuals, i. 115. 35 ; wictuales, *pl.*
 ii. 253. 12 ; wictuallis, i. 30. 11 ;
 wictwallis, ii. 21. 15. See
 Victuales.
 Widdieis, *sb. pl.* windlasses, ii. 90. 2.
 I has Windassis, ii. 90. N. 1.
 Widnes, *sb.* madness, wildness, ii. 72.
 23 ; wodnes, ii. 75. 7 ; woidnes, i.
 108. 24 ; woodnes, ii. 69. 4. O.E.
wōd ; A.S. *wood*, mad.
 Wife, wyf, *sb.* wife, i. 367. h. of ch. ;
 wyfe, i. 56. 8 ; wyff, i. 26. 2 ; wyffe,
 i. 30. 1 ; wyffis, *gen. sing.* i. 158. 9 ;
 wyffis, *pl.* i. 78. 8 ; wyweis, i. 375. 8
 Wight, *adj.* See Wicht.
 Wightie, *adj.* weighty, i. 34. 3 ;
 wychtie, i. 17. 28
 Wilbe, *v.* will be, i. 22. 23
 Wildernes, *sb.* wilderness, i. 337. 19
 Wile, *adj.* wild, i. 337. 4 ; wyld, i.
 56. 2 ; wyle, i. 109. 28. B has
 "wyld," i. 109. N. 5
 Wilfull, *adj.* wilful, i. 278. 10 ; will-
 full, i. 276. 8
 Wilkhimit. See Willcome.
 Willis, *sb. pl.* wills, i. 23. 8
 Willages. See Welages.
 Willane, *sb.* villain, i. 81. 21
 Willaris, *sb. pl.* wishers, i. 100. 4.
 "good willaris."
 Willcome, *adj.* welcome, i. 365. 2 ;
 willcum, i. 250. 7 ; wilkhimit, *v. pt. t.*
 welcomed, i. 181. 3 ; willcommit,
pt. t. i. 361. 13
 Willfullie, *adv.* wilfully, i. 50. 14
 Willinglie, *adv.* willingly, i. 22. 28
 Win, *v. pt. p.* get, i. 45. 15 : "quhair
 they might ony wyse win out" ;
 winnis, *pr. t.* wins, i. 267. 25 ; wan,
pt. t. won, i. 83. 12 ; wan, *pt. t.*
 got, i. 157. 15 : "wan away" ;
 wane, i. 276. 1 ; win, won, i. 144.
 4 ; wone, won, i. 66. 13. See
 Van.
 Winam, *sb.* venom, ii. 82. 2
 Winde, *sb.* wind, i. 312. 9 ; wond, i.
 230. 6 ; windes, *pl.* ii. 311. 32 ;
 windis, i. 257. 16
 Windok. See Wondow.
 Wine, *v.* to dry by exposure to the
 air, i. 30. 13. "saw nor wine
 thair cornis." See Jam., Win,
 Winne.
 Wining, *sb.* gain, advancement, i. 37.
 12 ; wyning, winning, i. 115. 9
 Winquis, *v.* vanquish, i. 109. 18 ;
 wainquist, *pt. t.* i. 107. 22 ; wan-
 quest, i. 230. Mar. ; wanquist, i.
 70. 2 ; wincuist, i. 233. h. of ch. ;
 wincust, i. 98. 19. See Vincuist.
 Wintar, *sb.* winter, i. 303. 4
 Violating, *v. pr. p.* violating, i. 142. 9
 Wirgine, *sb.* virgin, i. 309. 21 ; wir-
 gines, *pl.* i. 375. 8
 Wirk, Wirkand, *v.* See Wark.
 Wisdome, *sb.* wisdom, i. 18. 19 ;
 wosdome, i. 47. 18 ; wossdome, i.
 163. 23 ; wisdomes, i. 293. 28 ;
 wosdomeis, *pl.* i. 284. 25. "thair
 wosdomeis," a form of respectful
 address. Cf. "Their Honours."
 Wisie, *v.* to visit, i. 262. h. of ch. ;
 wissit, i. 159. 30 ; wessietit, *pt. t.*
 i. 380. Mar. ; wessit, i. 380. 4 ;
 wisitit, i. 294. 23 ; wesit, *pt. p.* i.
 186. 31. See Vissie.
 Wisioun, *sb.* vision, i. 394. 4 ; wis-
 iouns, *pl.* i. 393. 3. See Visioun.
 Wissit. See Wysche.
 Wit, *v.* to know, i. 1. 2 : "to wit" =
 namely ; witt, i. 325. 30 ; wist,
v. pt. t. of wis, to know, i. 39. 28 :
 "no man wist quhair to seik" ;
 witting, *pr. p.* i. 30. 5. A.S. *wiste*,
pt. t. of *witan*, to know.
 Wit, *sb.* knowledge, tidings, i. 209.
 22 : "no wit was gottin of him" ;
 witt, i. 257. Mar. ; wot, i. 257. h. of
 ch. ; wott, i. 188. 29 ; wyte, i. 183.
 25 ; wit, *sb.* wit, sense, i. 5. 13 ;
 witt, wisdom, i. 60. 2 ; wott, ii.
 2. 23, and see N. 8. See Wit, *v.*
 With, *prep.* : "fled away with the
 cryme," perhaps with = after, ii.
 217. 27, see N. 4 ; ¹witht, *prep.*
 with, i. 34. 1

¹ *Witht.* The spelling of words chiefly ending in *th* or *ch* with an unnecessary *t* at the end is a marked peculiarity of the Scotch of this period. No complete explanation has been given. Dr Murray's conjecture will be found at p. 128 of

- Withall, *adv.* withal, i. 195. 11
 Wither. See Whither.
 Withtdraw, *v.* i. 67. 2
 Withtin, *prep.* within, i. 38. 13; i. 63. 14: "in the withtin book." See N. 2
 Withtout, *prep.* without, i. 34. 2
 Withtstanding, *prep.* withstanding, i. 47. 25
 Witie, *adj.* wise, i. 31. 8; wittie, ii. 115. 8. "ane goode man and wittie."
 Witles, *adj.* witless, i. 134. 8
 Witness, *sb.* witness, i. 105. 32; wittness, i. 134. 9: "will beare wittness"; witnessis, *v. pr. t.* ii. 68. 19
 Wittallit. See Wictualled.
 Witter, *sb.* a mark, token, i. 272. 10. "to be ane signe and witter to thame." Icel. *vitran* — *vitra*, to reveal.
 Witting. See Wit, *v.*
 Wittis, *sb. pl.* votes, i. 52. 9. "be the wittis of the Lordis of parlieament." I has wottis = votes (N. 2.), which is evidently right. Dalyell has "voces."
 Wiuerse. See Weweris.
 Wmest, *adj.* uppermost or best, i. 349. 6. See Vmest.
 Wmquhill, *adj.* late, i. 101. 13. See Vmquhill.
 Wnadwertissit, *v. pt. t.* unwarned, i. 167. 30
 Wnbesett, *v. pt. t.* for "umbeset," beset round, surrounded, i. 314. 11; wnbesett, *pt. p.* i. 96. 30. Icel. *um.*; A.S. *ymbe*, around.
 Wnce, *sb.* ounce, i. 218. 30. See Vnces.
 Wncertaine, *adj.* uncertain, i. 15. 16; wncertane, i. 68. 15
 Wncheritabill, *adj.* uncharitable, ii. 57. 22; wncheritabillnes, *sb.* ii. 58. 9
 Wncomlie, *adj.* uncromely, i. 95. 17. See Vncumlie.
 Wnconsable, *adj.* not to be counselled or advised, unreasonable, i. 266. 12. Evidently an error for "wnconsalable." Cf. Lyndsay, 'Compl. of the Papyngo,' l. 514 (speaking also of James IV.), "Allace! that daye had he been counsalabyll."
 Wnconstancie, *sb.* inconstancy, i. 293. 17
 Wncouth, *adj.* uncouth, i. 259. 16
 Wncurrup, *adj.* uncorrupt, i. 61. 7
 Wndefyllit, *adj.* undefiled, ii. 60. 7
 Wnder, under, i. 76. 31. See Vnder.
 Wnderhand, "at wnderhand," i. 3. 8, and N. 6. D. appears to have the correct reading—"Sum ar at under, and sum maid vp of nocht," i.e., Some are low down, and some advanced from (being) nothing.
 Wnderlay, *v.* to come under, i. 328. 11: "to wnderlay the law"; wnderly, to lie under, be accused of, i. 60. 16. "to wnderly ane schameful deid." See Vnderly.
 Wnderstand, *v.* understand, i. 18. 29; wnderstandis, *pr. t.* i. 285. 8; wnderstanding, *pr. p.* i. 40. 20; wnderstand, *pt. p.* i. 47. 14; wnderstude, *pt. t.* i. 84. 21; wndirstude, i. 110. 15; wnderstanding, *sb.* i. 43. 13
 Wndesolluit, *v. pt. p.* not dissolved, or deprived of force, i. 234. 7
 Wndone, *adj.* undone, i. 229. 1
 Wndoutit, *adj.* undoubted, ii. 60. 6
 Wnfenzet, *adj.* unfeigned, ii. 57. 21
 Wnfreindis, *sb. pl.* enemies, i. 87. 15. See Onfreindis and Vnfreindis.
 Wnfortunat, *adj.* unfortunate, i. 276. 26
 Wngevin, *v. pt. p.* i. 231. 14. "he left nothing wngevin" = he gave everything.
 Wngodlie, *adj.* ungodly, i. 48. 3
 Wnhabilitie, *sb.* unfitness, i. 47. 1
 Wnhapalie, *adv.* unhappily, ii. 95. 24; wnhapellie, i. 152. 1; wnhapellie, i. 88. 11; wnhapellie, i. 269. 10; wnhapie, *adj.* i. 44. 7; wnhappie, i. 21. 17
 Wnhonest, *adj.* dishonest, i. 170. 29
 Wnioun, *sb.* union, ii. 2. 25; wnitie, *sb.* unity, i. 154. 10; wnitit, *v. pt. t.* united, i. 47. 24
 Wniust, *sb.* unjust, i. 169. 30; wniustlie, *adv.* i. 74. 18
 Wniuersall, *adj.* universal, i. 48. 32
 Wniuerssietie, *sb.* university, ii. 82. 9
 Wnknawin, *adj.* unknown, i. 67. 15; wknawn, i. 38. 1; wknawinlie, *adv.* unknowingly, i. 405. 21
 Wnlauchfull, *adj.* unlawful, ii. 29. 14
 Wnles, *con.* unless, i. 39. 28
 Wnlesum, *adj.* unlawful, i. 47. 26. See Vnlesomellie.
 Wnliklie, *adj.* unlikely, i. 52. 3
 Wnlyk, *adj.* unlike, i. 132. 4

'Dialect of the Southern Counties.' I am tempted to submit another: that the contraction *w*, for *with*, had been erroneously expanded into *witt* and the error had gained ground. See Introduction, Pitscottie's spelling, pp. cxxxiv-cxlv.

- Wnmyndfull, *adj.* unmindful, i. 383.
 5
 Wnnumerabill, *adj.* innumerable, i. 39. 19
 Wnpayment, *sb.* nonpayment, i. 351.
 8
 Wnpersaiffit, *v. pt. t.* unperceived, i. 325. 6
 Wnplessand, *v. pt. p.* displeasing, i. 224. 18
 Wnprofitable, *adj.* unprofitable, ii. 60. 5; wnproffietabill, i. 169. 15
 Wnprosperous, *adj.* unfavourable, i. 257. 19
 Wnprovydit, *v. pt. p.* unready, ii. 58. 24
 Wnpunisist, *v. pt. t.* unpunished, i. 290. 5; wnpunist, i. 78. 4; wnpunischit, *pt. p.* i. 126. 15
 Wnrecompenceit, *v. pt. p.* unrecompensed, i. 86. 28
 Wnrequitit, *adj.* unrequited, i. 99. 27
 Wnressonabill, *adj.* unreasonable, ii. 154. 6
 Wnrevangit, *adj.* unrevenged, i. 78. 6
 Wnsemand, *adj.* unseemly, i. 93. 27
 Wnsickir, *adj.* unsafe, i. 33. 24
 Wnslaine, *adj.* unslain, i. 320. 2. See Onslaine.
 Wnstabillnes, *sb.* instability, i. 59. 29
 Wntaillzied, *v. pt. p.* unentailed, i. 47. 9
 Wntane, *v. pt. p.* untaken, ii. 171. 26. See Ontaine.
 Wntill, *prep.* until, i. 137. 3. See Quhill.
 Wnto, *prep.* unto, i. 1. 10
 Wntuichit, *v. pt. t.* untouched, ii. 94. 8
 Wntymouslie, *adv.* untimely, i. 56. 13
 Wnvyse, *adj.* unwise, ii. 65. 26; wnwyse, ii. 96. 29
 Wnwayit, *v. pt. p.* for "invyed," envied, ii. 133. 14, and N. 1
 Wnwinabill, *adj.* impregnable, i. 333. 12
 Wnwontit, *adj.* unusual, i. 132. 29
 Wnworthe, *adj.* unworthy, i. 108. 16; wnworthie, i. 52. 6; wnworthelie, *adv.* unworthily, i. 142. 9
 Wo, *adj.* sorry, ii. 123. 12. "was very wo for the gentillmen." Scot. *vae.* See Vo.
 Woage, *sb.* See Wayage.
 Wocatioun, *sb.* vocation, i. 168. 18
 Woce, *sb.* voice, i. 171. 23; woice, i. 65. h. of ch.; woyce, i. 67. 23
 Wode, *sb.* a wood, i. 123. 4; wodis, *pl.* i. 251. 7
 Wode, *adj.* mad, wild, i. 146. 31; wood, i. 21. 7; woode, ii. 96. 5. "lyk woode brutte beistis." See Vood, Widnes.
 Wodnes, Woidnes. See Widnes.
 Wofull, *adj.* woeful, ii. 1. 10
 Woit, *sb.* vote, ii. 125. 32; wott, i. 269. 16; wottar, *sb.* voter, i. 267. 19; wottit, *v. pt. p.* voted, i. 268. 26
 Wold. See Wad.
 Wolff, *sb.* wolf, ii. 222. 9; wollffis, *pl.* ii. 72. 22
 Wollfullnes, *sb.* wilfulness, ii. 29. 1
 Wollie, *sb.* volley, i. 143. 11
 Wollume, *sb.* volume, i. 1. 15
 Woluptous, *adj.* voluptuous, i. 82. 19
 Womane, *sb.* woman, i. 146. 26; wemen, *pl.* i. 65. 17; weomen, i. 158. 12; wemenis, *gen. pl.* i. 144. 22; wemens, i. 301. 12
 Wombe, *sb.* womb, ii. 72. 3
 Wond, *sb.* See Winde.
 Wond. See Wand, v.
 Wonder, *adv.* wondrously, i. 406. 15: "the king grew wonder sorrowfull;" wondrous, *adj.* wondrous, ii. 152. 1; wondrously, *adv.* i. 401. 10. See Vonder.
 Wonderis, *sb. pl.* wonders, i. 366. 2
 Wondis, *sb. pl.* wounds, i. 123. 1; wondit, *v. pt. t.* wounded, i. 300. 11; woundit, i. 73. h. of ch.
 Wondow, *sb.* window, i. 223. 10; windok, ii. 177. N. 3; wondowis, *pl.* i. 336. 17
 Wondrouse. See Wonder.
 Wone. See Win, v.
 Wont, *v. pt. t.* i. 324. 31. I has "wenit," *i.e.*, weened, i. 324. N. 3. Dalyell has "thought."
 Wontit, *adj.* wonted, i. 138. 14; wount, *v. pt. p.* wont, i. 124. 22. See Vont.
 Wood. See Wode, *adj.*
 Woodnes, *sb.* See Widnes.
 Worde, *sb.* word, i. 292. 7; wordis, *pl.* i. 16. 35. See Vord.
 Workin, *v. pp.* See Wark.
 Worldlie, *adv.* worldly, i. 69. 2
 Worschip, *v.* worship, i. 309. 3; worschepe, ii. 70. 16; worscheipiris, *sb. pl.* worshipper, i. 309. 11. See Virschip.
 Worss, *adj.* See War, *adj.*
 Worthe, *adj.* worthy, i. 60. 23; worthie, i. 7. 5; worthielie, *adv.* worthily, i. 14. 10. See Vorthic.

- Wosdome, *sb.* See Wisdome.
 Wot, *sb.* See Wit.
 Wott, Wottar, Wottit. See Woit.
 Woundit. See Wondit.
 Wount. See Wontit.
 Wovage, *sb.* See Wayage.
 Wow, *sb.* vow, i. 172. h. of ch.;
 wowis, *pl.* i. 229. 8; wow, *v. pr. t.*
 to vow, i. 269. 16; wouit, *pt. t. i.*
 293. 4; wowit, i. 257. 9
 Woyce. See Woce.
 Woyd, *adj.* void, i. 35. 5; woyde, i.
 380. 15
 Wp, *adv.* up, i. 33. 21; wpe, i. 45. 13;
 i. 62. 30, "make wpe his freindis"
 =raise, make the fortunes of. *Cf.*
 i. 3. 8, "maid vp of (=from)
 nocht."
 Wpbring, *sb.* upbringing, i. 233. 11
 Wphald, *sb.* support, i. 77. 20. "the
 werie wphald of the nobillis."
 Wpon, *prep.* upon, i. 324. 2; wpone,
 i. 20. 18; wpoun, i. 38. 20;
 wpoune, ii. 163. 14. See Vpom.
 Wpper, *adj.* upper, i. 329. 5. See
 Vper.
 Wproir, *sb.* uproar, ii. 140. 22;
 wprore, ii. 140. 33
 Wptaking, *v. pr. p.* collecting, i. 164.
 20
 Wrack, *sb.* wreck, destruction, i. 21.
 26; wraikis, *pl. i.* 125. 13; wraike,
v. to wreck, destroy, i. 71. 8;
 wracked, *pt. p.* ii. 254. 20;
 wrackit, i. 21. 13; wraikand, *pr. p.*
 ii. 153. 28; wraiked, *pt. p.* ii. 225.
 24; wraikit, i. 34. 11; wraikked,
 ii. 229. 16; wrak, ii. 80. 13
 Wrait, *v. pt. t.* See Wrett.
 Wraith, *sb.* wrath, i. 22. 13. See
 Vraith.
 Wrang, *sb.* wrong, i. 65. 16; wrangis,
pl. i. 28. 4. See Vrang.
 Wrangous, *adj.* wrongful, i. 74. 9;
 wrangouslie, *adv.* i. 254. 11
 Wratchis, *sb. pl.* wretches, ii. 318. 18;
 wrechit, *adj.* wretched, i. 3. 18
 Wreit, *sb.* writing, i. 366. 13;
 "alsweill be wreit as be toun";
 wreiting, ii. 193. 11; wreitt, ii.
 200. 5; wreittand, i. 90. 27; wreit-
 ting, i. 90. 30; writ, i. 254. 2;
 writt, i. 253. 32; writting, i. 345.
 25; wrott, ii. 94. 27; wryttin, i.
 345. 12; wrytting, i. 179. 4;
 wreittingis, *pl. ii.* 120. 28; writ-
 tingis, i. 37. h. of ch.; writtis, i.
 286. 9; wryttingis, i. 179. 2. See
 Vreitngis.
 Wrett, *v.* to write, ii. 50. 14; wryt,
 i. 70. 21; wryte, i. 260. 30; wrait,
pt. t. i. 51. 19; wrait, i. 295. 3;
 wreit, i. 65. h. of ch.; wreitt, i.
 264. h. of ch.; wrett, i. 2. Hg.;
 wrettin, ii. 50. 28; wrytting, i. 289.
 10; writting, *pr. p.* ii. 56. Mar.;
 wreittin, *pt. p.* ii. 11. 30; wrettin,
 i. 2. 14; wrytting, i. 364. 24
 Wrettar, *sb.* writer, i. 4. 3; wrettaris,
pl. i. 4. 22
 Wrgit, *v. pt. p.* urged, driven, i. 77. 5
 Wrieson, *sb.* orison, prayer, oration,
 i. 131. Mar.; wriesone, i. 59. 28;
 wriesown, i. 209. Mar.; wrisoun,
 i. 59. Mar.; wrisoune, i. 56. h. of
 ch.; wriesouns, *pl. i.* 379. 12.
 See Oratioune, Ressone, Urisonne,
 and Vriesone.
 Writ, Writt, *sb.* See Wreit.
 Writting. See Wrett.
 Wrocht, *v. pt. t.* wrought, i. 204.
 11; wroght, i. 251. 12. See
 Vrocht.
 Wrongfull, *adj.* unjust, ii. 63. 11
 Wrott. See Wreit.
 Wryghtis, *sb. pl.* wrights, i. 251. 10
 Wryt, *v.* See Wrett.
 Wryttin. See Wreit.
 Ws, *pron.* us, i. 9. 22
 Wsche, *v.* to issue, ii. 89. 11; wshe,
 ii. 86. 27; wschit, *pt. t. i.* 196. 33.
 See Vsche.
 Wse, *sb.* use, i. 48. 12; ii. 108. 10;
 wssage, usage, i. 132. 6
 Wsse, *v.* to use, i. 90. 29; wssand,
pr. p. ii. 90. 11; wsin, i. 383. 8;
 wssing, i. 350. 33; wssis, *pt. t.*
 were accustomed, i. 380. 16: "that
 wssis to be"; wssit, *pt. p.* i. 4. 24.
 See Useand and Vsis.
 Wsurpit, *v. pt. t.* usurped, i. 54. 18;
 wsurpt, *pt. p.* i. 241. 12
 Wter, *adj.* utter, i. 138. 5; wtter, i.
 35. 14
 Wterance, *sb.* last extremity, i. 87.
 30. *Fr. outrance.*
 Wtermest, *sb.* utmost, i. 50. 12;
 wttermaist, i. 145. 1
 Wther, *adj.* other, i. 15. 22; wthir, i.
 156. 24; wther, *pron.* each other, i.
 248. 24; wtheris, *pl.* others, i. 39. 4;
 wthers, i. 224. 31. See Othiris and
 Vtheris.
 Wtherwayis, *adv.* otherwise, i. 42. 24
 Wtter, *adj.* outer, ii. 79. 5. "his
 wtter challmer."
 Wtterit, *v. pt. t.* swerved, ran out,
 i. 234. 26. (his) "horse wtterit

- witht him." A.S. *utter*. See Jam. Outterit.
- Wutterlie, *adv.* utterly, i. 68. 17
- Wttermast. See Wtermest.
- Wttward, *adj.* outward, i. 303. 24; wtward, i. 129. 8
- Wuld, *v.* See Wad.
- Wumpillit, *v. pt. t.* i. 61. 6. "wumpillit wpoun" = wrapped up in. See Jam. Wimpil, Womple.
- Wundwart, *sb.* the windward side, i. 229. 24
- Wyce, *sb.* See Wice.
- Wychtie, *adj.* See Wightie.
- Wyddis, *sb. pl.* weeds, i. 211. 10
- Wyde, *adj.* wide, i. 251. 9
- Wyfe, *sb.* See Wife.
- Wyght, *sb.* weight, i. 218. 30
- Wyld. See Wile.
- Wyldcattis, *sb. pl.* wild cats, i. 338. 21
- Wyldlie, *adv.* wildly, i. 67. 31
- Wynd, *sb.* a narrow lane, i. 307. 6
- Wyne, *sb.* wine, i. 186. 1; wynes, *pl.* ii. 179. 24
- Wys, Wyse, Wyss. See Wayiss.
- Wysche, *v.* to wish, i. 212. 26; wissit, *pt. t.* i. 99. 7; wysched, i. 20. 7; wyscheit, i. 32. 3. See Vysch.
- Wyser, *adj. comp.* wiser, i. 44. 17; wysest, *super.* wisest, i. 18. 29; wyssist, i. 320. 12; wyslie, *adv.* wisely, i. 63. 9
- Wysmen, *sb. pl.* wise men, i. 89. 23
- Wyspe, *sb.* wisp, i. 272. 9
- Wyt, *v.* to blame, i. 370. 3; wytte, *sb.* blame, ii. 101. 32. A.S. *witan*, to blame. See Jam. Wite.
- Wyte, *sb.* See Wit.
- Wyweis. See Wife.
- Yairof, *adv.* thereof, ii. 91. h. of ch.
- Yat, *pron.* that, ii. 138. h. of ch.
- Yay, *pron.* they, ii. 91. h. of ch.
- Ye, *art.* the, ii. 104. h. of ch.
- Yeiris, *sb. pl.* years, i. 55. 31. See Zeir.
- Yddill, *adj.* idle, ii. 320. 15
- Yile, *sb.* isle, i. 389. 9; yle, i. 71. 11; yillis, *pl.* i. 124. 4; yleis, i. 274. 2; ylleis, i. 126. h. of ch.; yllis, i. 29. 10. See Ille and Illis.
- Yland, *sb.* island, i. 156. 23; yleand, ii. 310. 1
- Yllismen, *sb. pl.* men of the Isles, i. 29. h. of ch. See Illismen.
- Yung, *adj.* young, i. 235. h. of ch. See Zoung.
- Yre, *sb.* ire, anger, i. 30. 15. See Ire.
- Zaird, *sb.* yard, i. 55. 29: "the Kirk zaird"; zairdis, *pl.* i. 53. 16
- Zallow, *adj.* yellow, i. 213. 9. "the zallow caruall."
- Ze, *adv.* yea, yes, i. 65. 4, i. 132. 13; zea, i. 87. 14
- Ze, *art.* the, i. 211. Hg.
- Ze, *pr.* ye, i. 5. 21. "Ze ar all lurdanis I say, ze."
- Zeall, *sb.* zeal, i. 14. 29
- Zeid, *v. pt. t.* went, i. 16. 7
- Zeildit, *v. pt. t.* yielded, i. 408. 4
- Zeir, *sb.* year, i. 24. 4, i. 182. 23; zeire, i. 207. h. of ch.; zeir, *pl.* i. 300. 1; zeiris, i. 24. 17; zeirs, i. 300. Mar.; zerris, i. 24. 19; zeirle, *adv.* yearly, i. 250. 12
- Zeisterday, *sb.* yesterday, ii. 76. 11
- Zeit, *conj.* yet, i. 35. 23; zet, i. 5. 4; zett, i. 82. 11; zit, i. 7. 13
- Zeit, *sb.* a gate, i. 336. 12; zeitt, ii. 80. 23; zet, ii. 302. 20; zett, i. 90. 34; zeittis, *pl.* i. 182. 6; zettis, i. 22. 2. Icel. *gat*; Scot. *yet*, *yett*.
- Zemen, *sb.* yoeman, i. 325. 2; zea-men, *pl.* i. 98. 14; zemen, i. 340. 13; zemenis, i. 283. 15; zemens, i. 325. 5
- Zoke, *sb.* yoke, i. 135. 25; zoke, *v. pr. t.* to yoke, join, ii. 157. 9; zokit, *pt. p.* i. 319. 1; zokit, *pt. t.* i. 199. 5
- Zon, *adj.* yon, that there, ii. 121. 28; zone, i. 338. 9
- Zondar, *adv.* yonder, i. 92. 4; zonder, ii. 154. 10
- Zou, *pr.* you, i. 19. 22; zow, i. 5. 19
- Zoull, *sb.* yule, Christmas, i. 67. 9; zuile, ii. 51. 23
- Zoung, *adj.* young, i. 7. 1
- Zounger, *adj. comp.* younger, i. 133. 14; zoungest, *super.* youngest, i. 62. 17
- Zour, *pron.* your, i. 5. 21; zouris, i. 22. 32
- Zourselfis, *pr.* yourselves, ii. 58. 25; zourselffis, ii. 65. 16
- Zouth, *sb.* youth, i. 24. 26; zoutheid, period of youth, i. 72. 21

INDEX.

- Abbotshall (Abeschaw), laird of. See Scott, Robert.
 Abercorn (Abircorne) siege, i. 114. 32; 115. 30; 118. 25; 122. 1 N.
 — grange of, ii. 340
 Aberdeen (Aberdeine), i. 240. 11; 369. 13; ii. 216. 19; Dunbar's poem, "*In praise of Aberdeen*," ii. 375; ship from Moscow plundered at, 117. 9; 428; Queen Mary in, 177. 11; 178. 20; a ship from Flanders arrives with support for Huntly, 236. 21; Sir Adam Gordon defeats the Master of Forbes at, 270. 17; courts of justice held by Adam Gordon, 272. 8; man hanged for false coining, 317. 10; bishop of. See Stewart, William.
 Aberdour, ii. 258. 12; Admiral Winter lands at, 165. 11; the Regent Morton attends a convention at, 298. 15; 467
 Aberlady, ii. 108. 14; 169. 13
 Abernethie, bailie of. See Carmichael, Peter.
 — [Abercorn], Lord. See Douglas, James, 7th Earl of.
 — George. See Salton, Lord.
 Abeschaw. See Abbotshall.
 Abirbrothick. See Arbroath.
 Adamson, Patrick, Archbishop of St Andrews, his *Recantation*, lxx., lxxxiii., lxxxiv.
 Admistoun. See Ormiston.
 Advocates Library MS. of the *Chronicles*, lxxviii., lxxvi., lxxvii.
 Air. See Ayr.
 Airth, cv.
 — laird of. See Bruce, Sir Alexander.
 Aitrick. See Ettrick.
 Alane or Alesius, Alexander, ii. 402
 Albany, Alexander Stewart, Duke of, taken prisoner on his way to France, i. 158. 23; freed on threat of war, 158. 31; his character and appearance, 162. 2; ii. 362. appointed captain of Berwick and lieutenant of the Borders, i. 163. 21; his dispute with Lord Home, 163. 31; subdues the Homes and Hepburns, 164. 25, and N.; Homes and Hepburns conspire to bring discord between Albany and the king, 165. 1; suspected of treason, 166. 26; takes refuge in Dunbar Castle, 167. 28; on the approach of the king he seeks safety in Berwick, 168. 6; ii. 362; negotiates with Edward IV. on behalf of James III., i. 179. 12; proceeds to London bearing the king's acceptance of England's proposals, 180. 2; returns to Scotland with an army under Gloucester, 180. 14; ii. 364; demands that the king be set free, i. 181. 5; his request granted, 181. 6; accompanies the king on a progress through Scotland, 182. 12; counsels the king against executing several of the lords, 183. 9; marries a daughter of the Earl of Orkney, 183. 16; ii. 364; suspected of treason, i. 183. 22; 184. 6; summoned before the Council, 184. 18; ii. 364; a prisoner in Edinburgh Castle, i. 184. 34; the lords desire a death sentence, 185. 5; ii. 365; escapes to France, clii. 186. 1; marries the Duchess of Boulogne, 183. 21; 189. 2; ii. 365

- Albany, John Stewart, Duke of, i. 9. 21; 10. 16; 189. 3; ii. 365; the Chancellor's objections to his acting as regent, i. 284. 30; the Duke supported by Lord Home, 285. 12; the lords agree to his being recalled from France, 285. 23; accepts the regency, 287. 28; arrives in Scotland, 288. 24; ii. 385; takes the oath of fidelity, i. 289. 20; makes a progress through Scotland, 290. 31; asks the aid of France, 291. 29; the lords endeavour to intercept the landing of the French, 292. 20; Bishop Forman persuades the rebel lords to submit to the governor, 293. 11; he receives them in Edinburgh, 294. 25; summons the Earl of Home and his brother to attend a convention, 295. 3; casts them into prison, 295. 23; their trial and execution, 296. 3; ii. 386; receives the oath of fidelity from the Earl of Angus, i. 298. 8; sails for France, 298. 15; ii. 387; learns of the murder of De la Bastie, i. 301. 14; returns to Scotland, 302. 26; ii. 388; endeavours to take the murderers of De la Bastie, i. 302. 30; besieges Wark Castle, 303. 9; ii. 388; deceived by the Borderers he retires to Dunbar Castle, i. 303. 16; makes preparations for his return to France, 304. 11; the time of his stay in Scotland, 305. 4; ii. 389
- Robert Stewart, Duke of, his birth, i. 382. 11; his death, 394. 13
- Alesius. See Alane.
- Almond river, ii. 312. 13
- Alnwick (Annick) burnt by James Douglas, i. 62. 3; taken by Peter Bruce, 154. 29; besieged by the English, 155. 2; the siege raised by the Earl of Angus, 155. 20; ii. 360
- Alva (Albow: Dwalbow), Duke of, his persecution of the protestants, ii. 215. 25; his ships taken by the English, 216. 3; sends a ship with money to aid Huntly, 236. 21; his tyranny results in the rising of Walcheren, 280. 2; 464; massacres protestants in Flanders, 292. 2; 465; defeated by the Prince of Orange, 292. 10; regent of Flanders, 309. 9; provisions Mid-delburgh, 309. 18; sends ships and men to Ireland, 309. 32
- Amisfield, laird of. See Charteris, Sir Robert.
- Ancrum, ii. 37. 23
- hill, Scots army musters at, ii. 19. 10
- moor, the Earl of Arran defeats the English at, ii. 38. 11; 419
- Anderson, Patrick, his MS. *History*, ii. 418
- Ane admonitioun direct to the trew Lordis, &c.*, by George Buchanan, cxxviii.
- Ane briefe description of the Pest*, by Dr Gilbert Skeyne, cxxviii.
- Ane catholik and facile traictise*, by Bishop Hamilton, cxxvii.
- Ane Deploratioun of king James the Fyft*, i. 411, and N.; ii. 411
- Ane detectioun of the doings of Marie Quene of Scottis*, by George Buchanan, cxxviii.
- Ane exclamatioun of King James the Secund and how he was slaine at the seige of the castell of Roxburghe*, i. 148; ii. 358
- Ane exclamatioun of King James the Thrid and of his wickit cunsall*, i. 210. N.
- Ane exclamatioun of James the fourt*, i. 277. 1; ii. 383
- Ane schort memoriale of the Scottis Croniklis*, cxxiii.
- Angus, i. 110. 10; 316. 11; 330. 10; ii. 23. 18; 152. 11
- Archibald, 18th and 5th Earl, i. 173. 26; 257. N.; ii. 334; hangs the king's favourites, i. 175. 2 and 23; advises the king against executing several of the nobility, 183. 11; obtains the release of the captive Lords, 184. 35; conspires to obtain possession of prince James, 203. 8; at Flodden, 276. 10; 268. 33
- Archibald, 19th and 6th Earl, cliv., clv., i. 9. 23; ii. 84. 20; 88. 16; 392; marries Margaret, Queen of Scotland, i. 280. 23; ii. 334; 384; an attempt made by the Earl of Arran to take him prisoner in Edinburgh, i. 281. 10; his interview with the queen at Edinburgh Castle, 283. 25; ravages the lands of the Homes, 284. 1; complaints against, for oppressing the people, 291. 3; at a meeting in Glasgow convened in opposition to the Duke of Albany, 292. 14; sails for France, 294. 29, and N.; ii. 386; in Eng-

- land, i. 296. 11; ii. 386; returns with the queen to Scotland, i. 297. 16; ii. 386; takes the oath of fidelity to Albany, i. 298. 8; his greed, 306. 12; supreme in the kingdom, 307. 9; ii. 392; divorced by the queen, i. 307. 14; ii. 392; causes the king to coin the Douglas groat, i. 307. 24; ii. 392; his great influence, i. 313. 7; defeats Buccleuch's attempt to rescue the king from his control at Halidon Hill, 314. 2; ii. 393; carries the king to Edinburgh, i. 315. 7; learns of the gathering of an army under Lennox, and seeks the aid of Home, Hamilton, &c., 316. 19; prepares to meet Lennox, 317. 18; urges the king to come to his support, 318. 18; with the king in Linlithgow, 321. 5; is greedy and an oppressor of the people, but loyal to the king, 321. 19; ii. 394; in St Andrews, i. 322. 10; leaves the king in the care of his brother and uncle, 323. 11; ii. 394; is informed of the escape of James V. from Falkland, i. 326. 16; rides after the king to Stirling, 326. 19; forbidden to approach within six miles, 326. 21; ii. 395; in Linlithgow, i. 327. 13; the king complains to a meeting of the Lords of the tyranny of Angus and his friends, 327. 25; summoned to underly the law, i. 328. 10; failing to appear, is banished, 328. 17, and N.; ii. 395; any receiving him are to be treated as traitors, i. 330. 3; siege of his castle of Tantallon, 330. 14; surrender of the castle, 332. 20; ii. 396; sentence of forfeiture, i. 334. 3; ii. 396; at the Court of Henry VIII., i. 347. 2; his lands annexed to the Crown, 395. 7; one of the leaders in the army sent from England against Huntly, 397. 15; recalled from England to oppose the designs of Cardinal Beaton, ii. 4. 3; leader of the vanguard in the army led by Lennox, 20. 19; receives bribes to join Arran, 20. 26; requested by Arran to disband the army, 22. 13; marriage of his daughter, Lady Margaret, to the Earl of Lennox, 28. 1; at the siege of Coldingham Abbey, 30. 21; saves the artillery, 31. 8; urges Arran to resist the English taking sasine of lands in Scotland, 34. 22; thanked by the Regent after the victory at Ancrum Muir, 41. 4; a prisoner in Blackness Castle, 49. 9, and N.; set at liberty by means of Lumsden of Blannerne, 51. 7; at the battle at Pinkie, 92. 12; 96. 13; 97. 23; 98. 1; 99. 1; 100. 3; 101. 9
- Angus, Archibald, 21st and 8th Earl, bearer of the crown at the parliament of 1567, ii. 201. 19; at a meeting of the parliament in Stirling, 262. 15; carries the crown at the parliament of 1573, 301. 26; his marriage, 305. 20; 322. 23; 477
- George, 14th and 1st Earl, ii. 334
- George, 17th and 4th Earl, ii. 334; ordered to besiege Abercorn Castle, i. 115. 24; defeats the Earls of Northumberland and Douglas who were raiding the Scottish border, 127. 19; is made warden of the Borders, 153. 14; disperses the English army besieging Alnwick Castle, 155. 20
- James, 16th and 3rd Earl, ii. 334; opposed to the proposed marriage of the Fair Maid of Galloway, i. 47. 32
- Annabella, daughter of James I. and wife of George, Earl of Huntly, i. 58. 17; ii. 343
- Annan Castle destroyed by Lord Scoop, ii. 452
- Annerdale (Annerdail), i. 73. 5; disorders in, 56. 21; ii. 341; laid waste by the royal forces, i. 102. 9; Annandale "theiffis" at the battle of Sauchieburn, 208. 5; ravaged by the Earl of Angus, 284. 6; Annandale thieves to be suppressed, 334. 21; ii. 397
- estates, ii. 339
- Anne of Brittany entreats James IV. to assist France, i. 256. 25; ii. 378
- Annerdail. See Avondale. Douglas, James, 7th Earl of.
- Annick. See Alnwick.
- Anresk. See Inveresk.
- Anstruther (Anstruder), ii. 108. 16; the plague in, 213. 25
- Captain, keeper of Dumbarton Castle, ii. 175. 12
- Antwerp (Handwarp), i. 157. 2; ii. 360; its walls thrown down, 202.

- 18; a fort built by the Duke of Alva, 215. 25; 448
- Apmiroun, John, leader of the Welsh at the battle of Sark, i. 73. 17; ii. 348
- Applegirth, laird of. See Jardine, Sir Alexander.
- Arbroath (Arbrocht, Arbroth, Abirbrothick), ii. 82. 12; 179. 8; battle between the Lindsays and Ogilvies at, i. 54. 27; 55. 30; ii. 341; a monster born in, ii. 222. 8; taken by Sir Adam Gordon, 287. 27
- abbot of. See Beaton, David.
- Archery match between Englishmen and Scotsmen at St Andrews, i. 340. 10; ii. 399
- Ardross, laird of, ii. 82. 25
- Argyle invaded by Donald of the Isles, i. 124. 4
- Archibald Campbell, 2nd Earl, at the battle of Flodden, i. 268. 30
- Archibald, 4th Earl, ci., ii. 3. 14; 88. 16; present at the death of James V., i. 408. 8; tutor to Queen Mary, ii. 413; supports the queen against the Regent Arran, 12. 26; at a convention of the Lords in Perth, 53. 14; at the battle of Pinkie, 96. 21
- Archibald, 5th Earl, treats with the Congregation on behalf of the Queen Regent, ii. 149. 29; summons the Congregation to oppose the Regent Mary, 151. 10; agrees to terms of treaty with the army of the Regent, 158. 28; absents himself from the marriage of Mary to Darnley, 183. 21; seeks safety in England, 185. 21; restored to favour, 189. 14; bears the sword at the Parliament of 1567, 201. 21; with Queen Mary at the battle of Langside, 203. 16; makes an unsuccessful attempt to take Glasgow Castle, 205. 32; provides supplies for Dumbarton Castle, 214. 3; opposed to Lennox, 238. 21; joins Kirkcaldy of Grange in Edinburgh Castle, 251. 1; becomes a "king's man," 258. 15; 457; at a meeting of Parliament in Stirling, 262. 15; provides guns for the siege of Edinburgh, 266. 12; at a convention in Hamilton, 294. 29; at a convention of the Lords in Perth, 297. 13; at a conference in the Abbey of Holyrood, 299. 19; put to the horn on account of certain jewels belonging to the queen, ii. 313. 11; divorces his wife, 301. 18; ii. 472; his death, 310. 1; 472
- Argyle, Archibald, 6th Earl, master of the household to James V., ii. 390
- Colin, 1st Earl, i. 173. 27; member of the convention of nobles opposed to the favouritism of James III., 173. 27; his friendly defence of David Lyndsay of the Byres, 221. 16; ii. 370
- Colin, 3rd Earl, ii. 392; attends a meeting of council at Stirling, i. 327. 17; supplies hounds for the king's hunting, 334. 25
- Colin, 6th Earl, liii.
- Armstrong, George, ii. 392
- John, a border reiver, hanged, i. 335. 4; ii. 397
- Arnot, David, of that ilk, competes in an archery match in St Andrews, i. 340. 23
- Arran invaded by Donald of the Isles, i. 124. 5; ii. 354
- James Hamilton, 1st Earl, takes part in a tournament, i. 243. 18; in command of the *Great Michael*, cxi.; admiral of the Scottish navy, 255. 25; ordered to sail for France, but lands in Carrickfergus, 256; ii. 378; ordered to resign but sails for France, i. 257. 8; claims the governance of James V. because of the marriage of Queen Margaret with the Earl of Angus, 280. 28; attempts to take Angus prisoner in Edinburgh, 281. 10; nominated by the chancellor for the regency, 285. 10; opposes the Duke of Albany, 292. 14; obtains the benefice of Paisley for his son, 306. 25; withdraws from the Court, 307. 2; ii. 391; requested to march against Lennox, i. 316. 30; his grief at the death of Lennox, 320. 11
- James, 2nd Earl, afterwards Duke of Châtelherault (Schettullaroy), i. 10. 9; ii. 180. 21; accompanies James V. on his matrimonial visit to France, i. 356. 19; on the death of the king he opposes the designs of Cardinal Beaton, ii. 3. 23; 413; becomes regent, 5. 11; 413; imprisons Beaton in Blackness Castle, 7. 10; intimates to the ambassador his inability to send promised pledges to England, 9. 28; interview with Lennox, 13. 4;

414; desirous of obtaining custody of Queen Mary, 12. 30; 13. 22; hands over his son to the Cardinal as a pledge of his sincerity, 15. 1; on friendly terms with the Cardinal, 16. 3; attempts to take Lennox prisoner, 19. 21; refuses Lennox's offer of battle at Leith, 20. 16; 21. 6; 416; bribes Angus to desert Lennox, 20. 26; besieges Glasgow Castle, 23. 23; obtains the castle by fraud and hangs the keepers, 24. 10; returns to Stirling and disbands the army, 25. 8; defeats Lennox at Glasgow, 26. 19; 417; sets a parliament which passes sentence of forfeiture against Lennox and his vassals, 28. 8; 418; besieges Coldingham Abbey, 30. 26; 418; retires to Dunbar, 31. 3; urged by Angus to resist the encroachments of the English, 34. 22; at Melrose, 36. 13; on the approach of the English he retires to Galashiels, 36. 30; being joined by the Master of Rothes and Buccleuch he marches against the English, 37. 15; gains a victory at Ancrum Muir, 38. 11; thanks the nobility for their services, 41. 3; in Jedburgh, 42. 3; returns to Stirling, 43. 10; invades England at the request of France, 46. 7; with Beaton in St Andrews, 51. 24; induced by the Cardinal to make an attempt to capture Mr George Wishart, 52. 13; at a convention of the Lords in St Johnstone, 53. 15; advised by Hamilton of Preston against proceeding against Wishart, 54. 23; writes to the Cardinal to delay action in Wishart's trial, 56. 10; informed of the murder of the Cardinal, 85. 1; urged to punish the murderers, 86. 1; besieges the Castle of St Andrews, 86. 7; raises the siege on account of the pest, 86. 20; raises an army to resist the English in the West, 87. 14; 88. 2; returns to Edinburgh to meet the French troops, 88. 34; summons an army to repel an invasion of the English, 91. 14; at the battle of Pinkie, 92. 15; suppresses English correspondence, 93. 33; rejects the peaceable overtures of England, 95. 18; defeated at Pinkie, 101. 32; decides on sending Queen Mary to France,

102. 21; 106. 7; besieges Broughty Castle, 104. 19; at Musselburgh, 107. 26; attempts to take Haddington, 109. 14; his greed and oppression, 111. 18; becomes Duke of Châtellerauld and resigns the regency, 113. 9; 114. 9; 426; prophecy regarding Arran spoken at the burning of George Wishart, 115. 14; supports the Queen Regent against the Reformers, 147. 5; in Perth, 150. 14; marches against the army of the Congregation at Cupar Muir, 152. 16; urged by Lord Lyndsay to avoid bloodshed, 154. 3; agrees to an armistice, 158. 26; leaves the party of the Queen Regent and joins the Congregation, 162. 11; at the siege of Leith, 163. 1; conference at Glasgow with the Prior of St Andrews, 167. 4; letter to, from Queen Elizabeth, on behalf of the Commendator of St Andrews, xcvi. ; takes Semple Castle, ii. 168. 20; his application for the release of the Earl of Arran refused by Queen Mary, 175. 2; deprived of the custody of Dumbarton Castle, 175. 10; absents himself from the queen's marriage with Darnley, ii. 183. 20; refuses to surrender Hamilton, 184. 15; retires to England, 185. 20; in London hoping for an interview with Queen Mary, 209. 14; a prisoner in Edinburgh Castle, 215. 15; obtains his freedom, 228. 6; joins Kirkcaldy of Grange in the defence of Edinburgh Castle, 251. 1; 268. 3; his death, 319. 16

Arran, James, 3rd Earl, son of the Duke of Châtellerauld, arrives in Scotland and joins the Congregation, ii. 162. 5; at the siege of Leith, 163. 2; conference with the Prior of St Andrews at Glasgow, 167. 4; conference at Cupar with the gentlemen of Fife, 168. 6; a prisoner in Edinburgh Castle, 174. 26; 175. 27; 435; Châtellerauld's request for his release refused, 175. 2

— James Stewart, Earl of, marries Elizabeth Stewart, wife of the bishop of Caithness, c.

Arroll. See Errol.

Arrows used by Bishop Kennedy to illustrate his advice to James II., i. 117. 18, and N.

Artillery in Dunbar Castle taken for the siege of Tantallon Castle, i. 331. 1; ii. 396

Askyne. See Erskine.

Athens, Bishop of. See Gordon, Alexander.

Athole, James V. hunts in, i. 335. 12; ii. 398; Queen Mary hunts in, ii. 181. 2, and N.; 437

— John Stewart, 21st Earl, son of Sir James Stewart, the "Black Knight of Lorn," i. 58. 24; his marriage to the "Maid of Gallo-way," 125. 30; ii. 355; a leader in the army of James III., i. 206. 22

— John, 23rd Earl, attends a meeting of council at Stirling, i. 327. 17; supplies hounds for the king's hunting, 334. 26; entertains James V. in Athole, 335. 16; ii. 398; cost of the king's visit, i. 337. 22; accompanies the king to France, 356. 20

— John, 24th, or 4th Earl, xlviii., xciii., 11. 4, and N.; ii. 329; a "waverer," li.-liii.; a doubtful catholic, ci., cii.; protests against the crown of Scotland being given to the Dauphin, ii. 128. 19; 130. 4; sceptre bearer to Queen Mary, 187. 2; plots against Bothwell, 194. 25; at a conference in Stirling, 258. 15; 458; his daughter, Lady Margaret Stuart, married to Lord Salton, 289. 20, and N.; 465; at a convention in Hamilton, 294. 29; at a conference in Holyrood, 299. 20; his death, liii., ciii.

— Margaret, Countess of, li.

Atill. See Etal.

Aubigny, Lord of. See Stewart.

Auchindoun, laird of. See Gordon, Sir Adam.

Auchinleck MS. of the *Chronicles*, lix.

— James, slain by Sir William Colvell, i. 79. 10; his murder avenged by the Earl of Douglas, 79. 17-24; ii. 349

Auchmento. See Stewart, James.

Auchterarder, ii. 148. 7

Aumale, the Duc d', accompanies Queen Mary to Scotland, ii. 172. 14, and N.; 434

Austria (Astriche), Duke of, his marriage with a daughter of James II., i. 58. 15, and N.

Avondale [Annerdail: Evandale], lands of, i. 47. 13; 395. 13; ii. 339; 408

— Andrew Stewart, Earl of, chancellor of Scotland, i. 173. 26, and N.; 279. 5; ii. 383; i. 327. 21; speech to the Duke of Albany on the king's choice of companions, 181. 7; a prisoner in Edinburgh Castle, 183. 5; his reasons for the captivity of James III., 183. 7; conspires against the king, 203. 9; in Stirling Castle, 296. N.

— Andrew, 3rd Earl, master usher to James V., ii. 391.

— See also Douglas, James, 7th Earl of.

Ayala, Don Pedro, cliv.

Ayr (Air), i. 291. 10; 369. 14; ii. 204. 9; 247. 22; the Earl of Arran lands in Ayr after burning Carrickfergus, i. 256. 15; the Duke of Albany sails from France and lands at Ayr, 288. N.; ii. 385

Bagillow. See Balgillo.

Bagoney. See Balgonie.

Baillie, Alexander, taken prisoner in a sortie from Edinburgh, ii. 262. 5

— the piper, takes part in an archery match at St Andrews, i. 340. 25; ii. 399

Balcomie (Ballcome) in Fife, i. 378. 26; ii. 406

Balfour, prior of Charterhouse, summoned before the privy council, ii. 237. 31

Balfour, Gilbert, keeper of Blackness Castle, ii. 278. 11; in the service of Sweden, ii. 306. 32

— Henry, notary, ii. 413

— Henry, priest, ii. 410

— captain Henry, ii. 471

— Sir James, of Pittindreich, made lord clerk register and secretary of state, ii. 188. 18; 440; in charge of Edinburgh Castle, 194. 6; surrenders the castle to Regent Murray, 199. 18, and N.; 443; charged with being implicated in the murder of Darnley, 218. 19; 448; escapes from an attempt to take him prisoner, 233. 26; summoned before the privy council, 237. 30; with Kirkcaldy of Grange in Edinburgh Castle, 244. 12; 268.

- 4; provost of Edinburgh, 266. 14; 460; in St Andrews, 290. 31; at a convention in Edinburgh to make arrangements for peace, 292. 34; at a meeting of the lords in Perth, 297. 16; sentence of forfeiture removed, 301. 16; 468
- Balfour of Mountquhany, cxix.
- Sir Michael, of Mountquhany, carried prisoner to St Andrews, ii. 166. 31; taken prisoner at Leith, 265. 10
- Balfours summoned to Stirling to receive sentence of forfeiture, ii. 258. 24
- Balillo (Bagillo) Law, fort built by the English on, ii. 103. 15; 424; 105. 32
- Balgonie (Bagoney), laird of. See Lundie, Andrew.
- Ballantyne, John. See Bellenden.
- John, secretary to the Earl of Angus, 328. N.; ii. 395
- Ballate of ye Captane of the Castell*, ii. 452
- Ballinbreich (Banbreich) in Fife, i. 326. 10; ii. 395
- Ballumby, laird of. See Lovell, Henry.
- Balnmoon (Bonymone), laird of. See Collese, John.
- Balvaird (Balward), ii. 137. N.
- Balveny (Ballvanie), the lordship of, bestowed upon James, Earl of Douglas, i. 62. 24; possessed by the Fair Maid of Galloway, 47. 13; 125. 30
- See also Douglas, James, Earl of.
- Balwearie, laird of. See Scott, Sir William.
- Bamborough (Banbroch) Castle, i. 156. 20; taken by the Scots, 157. 2; ii. 360
- Banbreich. See Ballinbreich.
- Banff (Bamf), ii. 178. 10
- Bank-a-Fair. See Corrichie.
- Bannatyne, Richard, his *Memoriale of Transactions in Scotland*, cxxviii., cxlviii.
- Thomas, printer, cxv.
- Bannatyne Club's intention to print an edition of Pitscottie, xciii. and N.
- Bannockburn. See Sauchieburn.
- Bannock water, ii. 370
- Barbarwood, i. 274. 18, and N.
- Barclay (Barklay), Alexander, of Garlie, slain at the battle of Arbroath, i. 55. 19
- Barclay, Sir David, of Collernie, on an embassy to England, i. 342. 9
- Barley Haugh, near Lauder, i. 401. 3, and N.
- Barlow, William, prior of Bisham, and bishop of St David's, on an embassy from England to James V., i. 340. 2; 384. 15, and N.; ii. 399; 407
- Barnefeld. See Gordon, William.
- Barnton (Brantoun) Castle, siege of, i. 53. 7, and N.; ii. 340; 341
- Barteinzie, Duke of. See Brittany.
- Barton (Bartane), John, skipper, dissuades the rebel Lords from the pursuit of Captain Wood, i. 216. 15; ii. 369
- Robert, master of the *Great Michael*, i. 252. 13; ii. 378
- Basilicon Doron*, cxxix.
- Bassandyne Bible, cxxv.
- "Battle of the Shirts," between Clanranald and the Frasers, ii. 44. 18; 419
- Beaton (Bettoun), Archibald, ii. 93. 35; 96. 1
- David, cardinal and archbishop of St Andrews, xlix., 1.; on a matrimonial embassy to France on behalf of James V., i. 377. 4; Lord Maxwell deprives him of the honour of accompanying Queen Madeleine to Scotland, 378. 18; obtains the King's signature by fraud, 407. 16; ii. 410; produces the will of James V., empowering him to act as governor of Scotland, ii. 3. 14; 413; chagrined at the return of Angus from England, 4. 22; opposes the election of Arran to the regency, 5. 16; furious at the treaty of peace with England, 6. and N.; 7. 1; imprisoned in Blackness Castle, 7. 10; set at liberty, 8. 8; endeavours to break the peace with England, 8. 19; present at the entry of the English army into Leith, 11. 4; sends to France for the Earl of Lennox, 12. 15; gathers an army at Linlithgow, 12. 24; receives the son of Arran in pledge, 15. 4; his friendship with Arran, 16. 3; Lennox demands the fulfilment of his promises, 18. 7; disappointed at not sharing in the money received by the Earl of Lennox from France, he causes Arran to send an army to take him prisoner, 19. 11; 19. 21; refuses

- Lennox's offer of battle at Leith, 20. 4-16; 21. 6; 22. 7; 416; bribes Angus to desert Lennox, 20. 26; marches with Arran to besiege Glasgow Castle, 23. 13; obtains the castle by fraud and hangs the keepers, 24. 10; returns to Stirling, 25. 8; is the cause of warfare on the Borders, 28. 14; responsible for the deplorable condition of Scotland, 30. 1; his dispute with the Sieur de Montgomery concerning the banishment of Lennox, 47. 4; 420; requested by the Queen to retire to St Andrews, 48. 16; his intention of executing Angus frustrated, 49. 10; entertains Arran at St Andrews, 51. 24; his attempts against Mr George Wishart, 52. 5; the Earl of Bothwell delivers Wishart up to the Cardinal, 53. 1; 421; at a convention of the Lords in Perth, 53. 12; an attempt made on his life in Edinburgh, 53. 29; resolves to bring Wishart to trial, 56. 17; 421; proceeds with an armed guard to the Abbey to try Wishart for heresy, 58. 27; his wrath at Dean Winram for declaring Wishart's innocence, 77. 33; a spectator of the burning of Wishart, 81. 17; his persecution of Knox and Willock, 139. 8; his daughter married to the Earl of Crawford, 82. 12; confers with the gentlemen of Fife on the defence of the coast, 82. 20; assassinated, 83. 5, and N.; his body insulted by Guthrie, 84. 1; 422; his murderers hold St Andrews Castle against the Regent, 85. 9; Lord Rothes "cleansed" of his murder, 88. 11; 423
- Beaton, James, archbishop of Glasgow and St Andrews, xlix.; ii. 407; supports Arran in his feud with Angus, i. 281. 10; refuses to use his influence for peace, 281. 28; ii. 384; taken prisoner after the battle of "Clenze the Calsay," i. 283. 20; opposes the proposal to give Albany the regency, 284. 30; ii. 384; nominates Arran and Lennox, i. 285. 10; obtains the abbacy of Melrose, 290. 28; becomes vicar-general, 304. 5; appointed one of three regents, 304. 21; ii. 390; chancellor, i. 307; ii. 390; causes Patrick Hamilton to be tried for heresy, i. 308. 5; counsels the King to send for Lennox, 315. 18; joins Lennox at Stirling, 316. 13; in hiding, 322. 6; restored to his former position, 322. 25; entertains the Douglasses in St Andrews, 323. 1; attends a council meeting in Stirling, 327. 22; entertains the King and Queen in St Andrews, 339. 8
- Beaton, James (2), archbishop of Glasgow, appointed to attend the marriage of Mary Queen of Scots, ii. 121. 10; at a meeting of the French council, 125. 20
- Beaton's Mill, James III. slain at, ii. 370
- Beauchamp, Richard, bishop of Salisbury, a prisoner, i. 70. 5
- Beaumont (Bewment), Duke of, conspires against the Duke of Gloucester, i. 69. 14; ii. 346
- Sieur de, French ambassador to Scotland, ii. 202. 20, and N.
- Bedford (Bedford), Earl of, hastens to England on the death of the Duke of Gloucester, i. 69. 18
- Francis, earl of, at the christening of Prince James, ii. 190. 27
- Beggars, act anent, ii. 320. 14
- Belhaven, Lord, his MS. copy of the *Chronicles*, lix., xc.
- Bell, Andrew, keeper of the king's sheep in Ettrick Forest, xlv., xlv.; i. 353. 16; ii. 402
- George, guides a force under Huntly to Stirling, ii. 263. 5; 459; hanged, 264. 20; 264. 33
- Bellenden, John, his translation of *Boece's Chronicles*, xliii., lxxviii., lxxxi., lxxxii., lxxxv., lxxxvi., cxxvi., cxlvi.; i. 1. 3, and N.; 12. N.; ii. 329; his translation of Livy, cxxv.
- Benewrne, i. 338. 17, and N.; ii. 398
- Ben-y-gloe (Benglow), i. 338. 17, and N.; ii. 398
- Bergen (Birran), Bothwell a prisoner at, ii. 200. 6, and N.
- Bergh, the Marquis de, accompanies Margaret of Gueldres to Scotland, i. 59. 4, and N.; ii. 343.
- Berwick, i. 396. 25; ii. 167. 11; handed over to the Scots, i. 154; the Duke of Albany made captain of, 163. 22; Albany seeks safety in, 168. 6; proposed restoration of, to England, 179. 10-35; restored to

- England, 183. 27, and N. ; Albany charged with treason in connection with its restoration, 184. 22 ; ii. 364 ; artillery taken by the English at Flodden removed to Berwick, i. 273. 10 ; the Earl of Morton at, on a mission to get assistance against the rebels, ii. 269. 26 ; sends aid to the siege of Edinburgh Castle, 300. 14
- Bettone. See Beaton.
- Bewment. See Beaumont.
- Binns, laird of. See Meldrum, William.
- Birgem Hauch, ii. 46. 20 ; 420
- Birran. See Bergen.
- Birrell, Robert, his *Diarie*, cxxx.
- Bisham, prior of. See Barlow, William.
- Bisset, Abakuk, his *Rolment of Courts*, xlviii. ; cxxx.
- Blackadder, Robert, archbishop of Glasgow, ii. 374
- (Blakitur), captain of Bothwell's ship, is taken and hanged, ii. 197. 30 ; 443
- Black Death in England in 1348, ii. 336
- Blackness (Blaknes) Castle, ii. 340 ; border reivers confined in, i. 353. 2 ; furnished with military stores by James V., 339. 14 ; Cardinal Beaton a prisoner in, ii. 7. 10 ; garrisoned by the Queen's party in Edinburgh, 278. 10 ; the Regent's ships taken by the garrison, 279. 7 ; the soldiers harry the surrounding country, 281. 23 ; and capture vessels in the Firth, 285. 23 ; blockaded, 296. 31 ; James Kirkcaldy arrives with support from France, 297. 1 ; 467 ; Kirkcaldy appointed captain of the castle, 297. 30 ; Sir Adam Gordon a prisoner in, 321. 23
- Blair-nan-leine, battle of, ii. 44. 18 ; 419
- Blairquhan, laird of. See Kennedy, John.
- Blaknes. See Blackness.
- Blanche, wife of John of Gaunt, ii. 356
- Blanerne, laird of. See Lumsden, John.
- Blebo Craigs, near St Andrews, i. xxxiii.
- Boece or Boethius, Hector, his *Chronicles of Scotland*, xliii., xlvii., lxii., lxvii., lxix., lxxviii., lxxxi., lxxxii., lxxxv., lxxxvi., lxxxviii., xc., cxxvi., cxlvi., cxlvii. ; i. 1. 3, and N. ; 12 N. ; ii. 329 ; *Examination of the common Scottish version of Boethius's Reign of James the Second*, lxxxix.
- Bolton (Bowtoun), Queen Mary at, ii. 209. 19
- Bombie, in Galloway, ii. 350
- tutor of. See Maclellan.
- Bonymone. See Balnamoon.
- Bonnington (Bonitoun), ii. 170. 13 ; 179. 8
- Bonot, M., bailie of Orkney, ii. 427
- Boots, punishment of the, ii. 242. 23 ; 250. 1 ; 311. 30
- Boquhan, laird of, at a meeting of parliament in Stirling, ii. 262. 16.
- Borders, thieves to be suppressed, i. 334. 16 ; ii. 397 ; John Armstrong hanged, i. 335. 4 ; ii. 397 ; the Earl of Murray sent to quell disorders in the Borders, i. 341. 33 ; Cardinal Beaton responsible for Border warfare, ii. 28. 14, and N. ; Borderers divided between the factions of the king and queen, 259. 25 ; Border thieves suppressed by Angus, 307. 2 ; Border raiders suppressed by the united efforts of England and Scotland, ii. 308. 17 ; 471 ; the Regent receives pledges for their good conduct, 309. 20 ; certain of the Borderers break out of ward, ii. 316. 32
- Boroughmuir. See Edinburgh.
- Borthwick, John, Lord, ii. 88. 22
- (Borthik), Robert, founder of guns in Edinburgh Castle, i. 259. 24 ; ii. 379 ; master gunner at the battle of Flodden, i. 270. 8
- Captain, the Regent Murray's captain of horse slain, ii. 221. 9
- Castle, attempt on the Earl of Bothwell at, ii. 194. 26
- Boswell of Balmuto, joins the Congregation, ii. 165. N. ; taken to St Andrews, 166. 31 ; 434
- Bosworth Field, battle of, cxiv., cxix., clii., i. 198. 25 ; 199. 5
- Bothwell, Adam, bishop of Orkney, ii. 206. 29 ; marries Mary and Darnley, 194. 20
- James Hepburn, 4th Earl, ii. 149. 26 ; helps to repair the damage done by the reformers in Edinburgh, 163. 22 ; his attempt to revive the Mass defeated, 173. 10 ; marriage of his sister to the abbot of Coldingham 173. 15, and N. ;

- 434; suspected of an attempt to poison the queen, 174. 20; in prison, 175. 5; escapes from Edinburgh Castle, 177. 15, and N.; 436; endeavours to escape to Flanders, and is captured at Holy Island, 179. 10, and N.; 436; restored to his lands and honours, 184. 3; returns to Scotland, 182. 10; 185. 5; marries Lady Jean Gordon, sister of Huntly, 186. 26; obtains pardon for three men condemned for the murder of Rizzio, 189. 1; rumours of his connection with Darnley's murder, 192. 2; 193. 1; is tried and acquitted, 193. 25; 194. 1; created Duke of Orkney, 194. 13; 442; marries Queen Mary, 194. 17; a plot to take him prisoner, 194. 25; proposes to fight any of the rebel Lords who believe him guilty of Darnley's murder, 196. 11; 442; forbidden to fight by the queen, he returns to Dunbar, 197. 10; 443; summoned to underly the law for the murder of Darnley, 197. 22; takes to piracy, 198. 5; ships sent to take him prisoner, 199. 4, and N.; he escapes and is outlawed, 199. 9; lands at Bergen and is imprisoned, 200. 6, and N.; forfeited by the parliament of 1567, 201. 22; the queen desirous of being divorced, 217. 5; 448
- Bothwell, Patrick Hepburn, 1st Earl, i. 173. 29; a prisoner in Edinburgh Castle, 183. 4; conspires against James III., 203. 9; at the battle of Flodden, 286. 33; to be tried for treason, ii. 370
- Patrick Hepburn, 3rd Earl, ii. 88. 18; banished, i. 353. 19; in attendance on Queen Mary at Stirling, ii. 15. 20; a candidate for the hand of Marie de Lorraine, 16. 27; leaves the Court, 18. 4; at the siege of Coldingham Abbey, 30. 21; protects George Wishart from the Cardinal, ii. 52. 28; treacherously delivers him up, 53. 1; 421; a prisoner in Edinburgh Castle, 175. 27; 435
- lands and lordship of, annexed by James V., i. 395. 7
- Bouchan. See Buchan.
- Boulogne (Bullon), Anne de la Tour d'Auvergne, Duchess of, marries the Duke of Albany, i. 183. 21; 189. 2; ii. 364. 365
- Bourges, bishopric of, bestowed upon Andrew Forman, bishop of Moray, i. 250. 11; ii. 377
- Bowes, Sir Robert, English ambassador to Scotland, liii., xcvi., ciii.; ii. 38. 23; marches against Jedburgh, i. 397. 17; defeated by the Earl of Huntly at Haddenrig, 398. 4; ii. 409; taken prisoner at the battle of Ancrum Muir, ii. 40. 23
- Sir William, i. 397. 21; taken prisoner at the battle of Haddenrig, 398. 15
- Boyd, Sir Alexander, ii. 352
- Sir Alexander, of Duchal, ii. 361
- James, bishop of Glasgow, forfeited by the parliament of 1573, ii. 301. 17
- Robert, 4th Lord, at the battle of Langside, ii. 203. 19; on a mission to the Regent regarding the queen's divorce from Bothwell, 217. 5; 448; opposed to Lennox, 238. 21; joins Kirkcaldy of Grange in Edinburgh Castle, 251. 1; at a conference in Stirling, 258. 15; at a meeting of the Lords in Perth, 297. 14; at a conference in Aberdeen between Huntly and the Regent, 298. 18; sent with Rothes as commissioners to Edinburgh Castle, 299. 22; 467; made collector of the "thirds" of the churches, 311. 8; 473
- Robert, of Dowquhell, murders James Stewart of Auchmento, i. 56. 2
- Sir Thomas, murders Allan Stewart, Lord Darnley, i. 23. 24; slain by Alexander Stewart, 24. 6
- Boyd's, their fall, ii. 361. 362
- Brackenberry (Brakinberrie), Sir Edward, to desert Richard III. at Milford Haven, i. 193. 24; assures Prince Henry of his support, 195. 19
- Brahe, Peter, Swedish ambassador to Mary Queen of Scots, ii. 173. 21; 434; in Edinburgh, 176. 5; sails for Sweden, 176. 21
- Brantoun Castle. See Barnton.
- Brechin (Breichin), i. 369. 12; ii. 269. 24; 297. 7; 316. 16 and 26; battle of, i. 97. 5; 99. 20; ii. 352; the castle held by Huntly, ii. 234. 15; surrenders to the Regent, 235. 4; meeting convened at, to resist Adam Gordon, ii. 287. 12; Adam Gordon

- drives the Earl of Buchan out of the town, 287. 23
- Brechin, white kirk of. See White Kirk.
- Brézé (Bruce), Pierre de, his expedition to Northumberland, cxiv.; holds Alnwick Castle, i. 154. 30; relieved by the Scots under Angus, 155. 18; ii. 360
- Briefe descriptione of England, Scotland, Waillis, and Cornwall*, lxxiv., lxxv., lxxviii., lxxxiii., lxxxvi.
- Brienne (Dubriam), the Comte de, at the christening of Prince James, ii. 190. 20; 440
- Brighall, ii. 388
- Brittany (Barteinzie), Duke of, i. 58. 13; his marriage with Helen, daughter of James I., 58. 13
- Brodick Castle destroyed by the Lord of the Isles, i. 124. 5; ii. 354
- Brome House. See Home, Patrick.
- Broughty (Brughtie : Burghtie) Castle in possession of the English, ii. 103. 13; 424; besieged by Arran, 104. 19; taken by de Thermes, 110. 14; delivered to Haliburton of Pitcur, 236. 7
- Brown, George, bishop of Dunkeld, on an embassy to Richard III., i. 196. 12; 196. 24, and N.; ii. 366; leaves for home on the eve of the battle of Bosworth, i. 197. 5; one of his servants steals the crown of England, 196. 27; 197. 4; ii. 366; leaves for Scotland, i. 198. 23
- Bruce, Sir Alexander, of Airth, cxviii.; his combat with the laird of Wemyss, ii. 201. 13; 444
- Sir Alexander, of Earlsall, lxiv., cxviii., clii.; i. 191. 33; 195. 30; ii. 104. N.; 366; 424
- Sir Robert, of Clackmannan, imprisoned, i. 59. 13-24; ii. 344
- Sir William, of Earlsall, one of the authors of the *Chronicles*, xliii., xlv., cxviii., cxlvii.; i. 2. 13; 190. N.; ii. 366
- Brughtie. See Broughty.
- Bruntteiland. See Burntisland.
- Buccleuch, laird of. See Scott, Sir Walter.
- Buchan, James, Earl of, son of Sir James Stewart, i. 58. 25; ii. 370
- John, Earl of, ii. 88. 19
- Robert, Earl of, to march against Adam Gordon, ii. 277. 2; defeated at Brechin, 287. 24
- Buchan (Bouchan), the Master of, slain at Pinkie, ii. 101. 5
- Buchanan, George, lvii.; his *Ane admonitioun direct to the trew Lordis mainteneris of justice*, &c., cxxviii.; his *Historia Scotorum*, cxxii.; the *Chamaleon*, cxxviii.; *Ane detectioun of the doings of Marie Quene of Scottis*, cxxviii.; his criticism of Boece, cxlvii.
- Thomas, minister of Ceres, xli.
- Walter, ii. 338
- Buckingham, Duke of, conspires against the Duke of Gloucester, i. 69. 13; slain in the battle of Northampton, 139. 31; ii. 356
- Buke of Battailis*, cxxiii.
- Buke of the governaunce of Princes*, cxxiii.
- Buke of the Order of Knighthede*, cxxiii.
- Bull, Stephen, volunteers to attack the ships of Sir Andrew Wood and bring him to England either dead or alive, i. 227. 30; lies in wait for him at the Isle of May, 228. 5; description of the battle, 229. 19; ii. 371; defeated and carried a prisoner to Dundee, cxi.; i. 230. 10; the date of the battle, 230. 15; ii. 372; is delivered a prisoner to James IV., i. 230. 17; is sent home to the King of England, 231. 1
- Bull's head a signal for the murder of the Earl of Douglas, i. 45. 9; ii. 337
- Bullon. See Boulogne.
- Burghtie. See Broughty.
- Burgundy at war with France, i. 68. 12
- (Burgunzie), Duke of, his help sought by Edward IV., i. 159. 14
- Burne, Nicol, his *Disputatioun concerning the controversit headdis of Religion*, cxxvii. N.
- Burntisland (Bruntteiland), ii. 164. 5; 255. 26; French troops driven out of the Castle by Admiral Winter, ii. 166. 3; 433; the plague in, 213. 25; the Earl of Mar at, 286. 9
- Bynns, laird of. See Meldrum, William
- Byres, East Lothian, ii. 459
- laird of. See Lindsay.
- Bysset. See Bisset.

- Caddell (Cadder), Captain, treacherously slays Lennox when a prisoner, ii. 263. 22; 459; taken prisoner and hanged, 264. 19; 264. 30, and N.
- Cade, Jack, *i.e.*, Henry of Ireland, q.v.
- Cairlill. See Carlisle.
- Cairn o' Mount, ii. 269. 25, and N.
- Cairn Righ, ii. 398
- Caithness, Bishop of. See Stewart, Robert.
- Sir George Crichton, Earl of, i. 113. 21; ii. 352; his death, i. 126. 21
- George, Earl of, a prisoner in Edinburgh Castle, ii. 117. 3
- Calais (Calice), the Earl of Warwick appointed captain of, i. 140. 18
- Straits, i. 368. 29, and N.
- Calder, lairds of. See Campbell, Colin; Sandilands, John.
- (Caulder) accompanies the Earl of Douglas to Rome, i. 80. 24
- Calendar, change in the, ii. 323. 3, and N.; 477
- Callenrick. See Carlenrig.
- Cambray (Camere), bishop of, i. 59. 5, and N.; ii. 343
- Cambuskeith. See Hamilton, John.
- Cambuskenneth (Camskinnen) abbey, John, Earl of Mar buried in, ii. 294. 2
- Cameron (Camproun), John, bishop of Glasgow, ii. 331; his evil life, i. 66. 27; hears a voice from heaven summoning him to judgment, 67. 10-24; his death, 67. 30; ii. 346
- Sir Robert, provost of Corstorphine, treasurer of Scotland, ii. 396
- Cameron Bridge, ii. 165. 16
- Campbell of Glenurquhart's battle with the clan Gregor, ii. 181. 5
- Captain Alexander, obtains a licence to enlist Scotsmen for the Swedish service, ii. 468
- Colin, of Calder, member of the conference to decide on the guardians for Queen Mary, ii. 14. 7; 415
- Duncan, of Cammellis—father, killed at the battle of Arbroath, i. 55. 20
- Sir Duncan, of Glenurcha, ii. 337
- John, of Lundie, served heir to his father, xl.
- Sir John, of Lundie, i. 354. 11; ii. 390
- Campbell, accompanies the Earl of Douglas to Rome, i. 80. 24
- a black friar, accuser of Patrick Hamilton in his trial for heresy, i. 308. 10; his death, 312. 11
- Camproun. See Cameron.
- Campvere (Campheir), on account of the persecution of Huguenots, Scots factories are removed to Scotland, ii. 202. 12; Scots soldiers to aid protestants in, ii. 309. 30; 472
- Wolffaert van Borselen, Lord of, i. 58. 14; accompanies Margaret of Gueldres to Scotland, i. 59. 3; ii. 343
- Candrie, M., ii. 48. 23; 420
- Canisius, Peter, his *Cathechisme*, cxxvii. N.
- Cannibalism in Angus, i. 146. 10
- Cant, Adam, "customar of Edinburgh," ii. 342
- Capua, prior of. See Strozzi, Leon.
- Carag-forgus. See Carrickfergus.
- Carberrie, Queen Mary at, ii. 196. 6; 197. 14; 443
- Cardonald (Cardonack), laird of. See Stewart, James.
- Carey, George. See Hunsdon, Lord.
- Carlenrig (Callenrick) chapel, i. 335. 2; ii. 397
- Carlisle (Cairlill), i. 303. 6; Mary Queen of Scots taken prisoner at, ii. 204. 22; 445
- Carmichael, the laird of, wounded in a skirmish, ii. 266. 18; taken prisoner by the Hamiltons, 273. 25; on a mission to England, 314. 18; defeats the English warden at Redswyre, 321. 9; 477; on a mission to England, 322. 10
- Peter, bailie of Abernethie, informs George Douglas of the escape of James V., i. 325. 29; assists in the murder of Cardinal Beaton, ii. 83. 16
- Carraill. See Crail.
- Carrick, i. 89. 17; 316. 17
- Carrickfergus (Carag-forgus), burnt by the Earl of Arran, i. 256; ii. 378
- Carron (Charrane) water, i. 118. 23; 206. 11
- Carruthers of Holmains, raids Lyndsay's estate of Byres, ii. 262. 26; 459
- Cary, Sir George, afterwards Lord Hunsdon, English ambassador to Scotland, ii. 272. 14, and N.; 274. 31, and N.; 276. 14; 280. 29; 316. 12; 461; 462; 464.

- Cassillis, Gilbert, 3rd Earl, accompanies James V. to France, i. 356. 22; appointed to attend the marriage of Mary Queen of Scots, ii. 121. 9; carver at the marriage banquet, 124. 29; present at a meeting of the Council of France, 125. 19; dies by poison, 127. 7; 429
- Gilbert, 4th Earl, opposed to Lennox, ii. 238. 21; besieges a castle, 247. 20
- Castle Campbell, ii. 169. 2
- Castle Forbes. See Druminor.
- Catechism*, or *Twapenny Faith*, issued by the bishops, ii. 143. N.; 431
- Catechism* . . . set furth be . . . Johnne [Hamilton], Archbishops of Sanct Andrews, cxxvi. and N.
- Cathechisme or schort instruction of Christian religion*, by Canisius, cxxvii. N.
- Catherine, St. of Alexandria, martyrdom of, ii. 338
- Catherine de' Medici, ii. 123. 18
- of Aragon, cxiii.
- Ceres, i., xxxiii.; peaceful character of the parish, xli.
- Certain Tractates for Reformatioun of Doctryne*, by Ninian Wynzet, cxxvii.
- Certaines Demandes concerning the Christian religion*, cxxvi. N.
- Cesford, laird of. See Ker, Andrew.
- Chairllis. See Sarlabous.
- Chakerhouse. See Exchequer Court.
- Chalmers, George, author of 'Caledonia,' letter to Dalyell on the MSS. of Pitcottie, lxviii.; his MS. copy of the *Chronicles*, lxxv.; his projected edition, xc., xciii.
- Chameleon*, by George Buchanan, cxxviii.
- Chancellors of Scotland. See Beaton, James. Crichton, Sir William.
- Charles I. crowned at Holyrood, ii. 331
- Charles II. crowned at Scone, ii. 331
- Charles V., emperor of Germany, embassy to, from James V., i. 354. 10; ii. 403; takes to flight on hearing that James V. had landed with an army in support of France, i. 357. 25
- Charles VII. of France, i. 58. 29; embassy to, from William, Earl of Douglas, i. 28. 10
- Charles IX. of France besieges Rouen, ii. 175. 30; 435; confers the Order of the Cockle upon Darnley, 186. 19, and N.; 438; lays siege to La Rochelle, 291. 33; raises the siege, 308. 29; his death, 314. 33; 476
- Charrane. See Carron.
- Charteris, Henry, printer, cxv.
- John, of Kinfauns, provost of Perth, ii. 150. 22; persecutes the protestants in Perth, 159. 27; 432; removed from the provostship, 160. 4
- Sir Robert, of Amisfield, his duel with Sir James Douglas of Drumlanrig, i. 347. 17; ii. 401
- Robert, printer, lxxxiv.
- Chartier, Alain, his *Le Quadriloge Invectif*, cxxxi.
- Jean, a canon of St Denis, ii. 347; 348
- Chastelard, Pierre de, execution of, ii. 180. 1; 436
- Châtelherault (Chattellaroy), Duchy of, conferred upon the Earl of Arran, ii. 113. 9; 426
- Duke of. See Arran, James Hamilton, 2nd Earl of.
- Child's body found in Dunfermline, i. 61. 5; child born with two bodies, 233. 2; ii. 372; child with two faces born in Pittenweem, 314. 21
- Chirside (Chirsesyde), of Nesbit, assists in the murder of the prior of Coldingham, i. 303. 26
- Chisholm, James, of Glassingall, ii. 457
- John, is taken by Lord Lindsay while bringing supplies from France for Edinburgh Castle, ii. 257. 11; 456
- William, bishop of Dunblane, ii. 130. 27; forfeited, 275. 10; 301. 17; proclamation by Morton against, 313. 19; his illegitimate children, 457
- nephew of above, also bishop of Dunblane, ii. 457
- Captain, slain in the fight between Adam Gordon and the Master of Forbes, ii. 271. 10
- Cholmondeley, Hugh, Earl of, lxxx.
- Chorseberrie, Earl of. See Shrewsbury.
- Christian I., King of Denmark, marriage of his daughter to James III., i. 161. 9
- Christian IV., King of Denmark, embassy to, lxi., lxxiv.
- Clan Allan, i. 63. 13
- Clanranald, slaughter of, at the battle of Blair-nan-leine, ii. 44. 18; 419

- Clarence, George, Duke of, i. 159. 4 ; ii. 361
 — Lionel, Duke of, i. 130. 26 ; ii. 355
 Clark (Clairk), Captain, captures a ship belonging to Bothwell, ii. 197. 27
 Classical learning, revival of, i. 147. 9 ; ii. 357
 "Cleanse the Causeway" skirmish, cliv. i. 283. 29 ; ii. 384
 Cleish (Clesche), laird of, at the battle of Flodden, i. 273. 19, and N. ; ii. 383
Clerk and the Courtier: a dialogue, ii. 312. 25 ; 474 ; 312. 30 ; 313. 1, and N. ; 315. 19 ; 471 ; 474 ; 475
 Cleves, Adolph de, ii. 343
 Clidisdail. See Clydesdale.
 Clifford (Cleiffurde), Earl of, slain at the battle of Northampton, i. 139. 31 ; ii. 356
 Clinton (Clintowne), Lord, instructed to burn Edinburgh and Leith, ii. 10. 26 ; 414 ; English ambassador to Scotland, 238. 29 ; 453
 Clokbuis, Sir John, arrives in Scotland to take part in a tournament, i. 234. 13 ; ii. 373 ; his combat at Edinburgh with Sir Patrick Hamilton, i. 234. 20
 Clydesdale (Clidisdail), ravaged by the Earl of Angus, i. 284. 6
 Coburne. See Cockburn.
 Cochran (Couchren, Cowchrane), Thomas, favourite of James III., i. 165. 11 ; conspires with Humes and Hepburns against Albany, 165. 15 ; attempts to sow discord between Albany and the king, 166. 4 ; employs a witch to prophesy against the king, 166. 11 ; ii. 362 ; encourages the king in his suspicion of Albany, i. 166. 32 ; obtains the Earldom of Mar, 169. 8 ; ii. 363 ; prophecy regarding "Cochrane's plack," i. 169. 21 ; ii. 363 ; his evil influence over the king, i. 170. 3 ; conveys artillery from Edinburgh Castle to Lauder, 173. 5 ; conspired against by the nobles, 173. 17 ; they decide on his death, 174. 5 ; with an armed band attends the meeting of the nobles in Lauder kirk, 174. 8 ; description of his dress, 174. 15 ; hanged over Lauder Bridge, 175. 32 ; his execution intended as a warning to others, 176. 5 ; ii. 363 ; his humble origin, i. 176. 8
 Cock or Cockie, James, goldsmith, execution of, ii. 308. 1, and N. ; 471
 Cockburn, Sir James, of Scraling, at the battle of Langside, ii. 203. 19
 — (Coburne), captain, brings Queen Elizabeth's decision anent Kirkcaldy of Grange, ii. 307. 15
 Cockpool (Cokpule), laird of. See Murray, Cuthbert.
 Codinghame. See Coldingham.
 Cody, Father E. G., his edition of Dalrymple's translation of Lesley's *Historie*, cxxvii.
 Coik. See Cook.
 Coinage, crowns of the sun, i. 364. 7 ; ii. 404 ; act crying down "hardheids" and placks, ii. 319. 31 ; 476 ; coins struck by Cochrane, i. 169. 18 ; ii. 363 ; the Douglas groat, i. 307. 23 ; ii. 392
 Cokpule. See Cockpool.
 Coldingham (Codinghame), James III., intends to bestow the benefice upon the Chapel-Royal of Stirling, i. 200. 18 ; ii. 367 ; the priory bestowed on David Home, i. 286. 34 ; ii. 385 ; murder of the prior, i. 303. 28 ; ii. 389 ; the benefice held by the Earl of Angus, i. 306. 14 ; taken and fortified by the English, ii. 28 N. ; besieged by Arran, 30. 11 ; 418 ; the abbot marries the sister of the Earl of Bothwell. 173. 15, and N. ; 434 ; Bothwell lands at the priory, 185. 5 ; commendator of. See Maitland, John.
 Coligny, admiral, at the battle of Jarnac, ii. 215. 22
 Collernie, laird of. See Barclay, Sir David.
 Collese, John, of Boneymonie [Balnamoon], deserts the Earl of Crawford at the battle of Brechin, i. 97. 17, and N.
 Colliston, valuation of the lands of, xl.
 Colquhoun, John, of Luss, slain at Loch Lomond, i. 29. 15 ; ii. 335
 Colville, Sir James, of East Wemyss, controller of Scotland, ii. 390 ; 396
 — Sir William, murders James Auchinleck, i. 79. 10 ; attacked and slain by the Earl of Douglas, 79. 20-24 ; ii. 349
 Comet preceding the death of James II., i. 145. 16 ; ii. 356
Complaynt of Scotlande, cxxvi., cxxxii., cxxxviii.

- Complaynt of the Papingo.* See Lindsay, Sir David.
- Condé, the Prince of, ii. 123. 19; his successes against the Catholics, 175. 13; taken prisoner at the battle of Dreux, 176. 15; 436; defeats the Papists at Orleans, 176. 25; at Paris during the massacre of St Bartholomew's day, 291. 22; unsuccessfully attempts to take Paris, 179. 19; his death, 215. 21; 447
- Congregation, the, summon John Knox from Geneva, ii. 139. 8; 430; send an ambassador to the bishops desiring freedom of worship, 142. 24; convention at St Johnstone, 144. 24; 431; destruction of monasteries in Perth, 146. 24; treaty with the Regent Mary, 149. 21; the conditions of the treaty broken by the Regent, 150. 15; issue proclamation summoning their supporters to oppose the Regent, 151. 10; they destroy the images and altar of Crail, 151. 22; 431; and of St Andrews, 151. 27; march an army to oppose the Regent at Cupar, 152. 7; terms of treaty with the enemy, 158. 33; the army at Cupar, 159. 25; the army lays siege to and takes Perth, 160. 1; takes Stirling and pulls down the monasteries, 160. 14; reforms Linlithgow kirk; in Edinburgh, 160. 20; skirmishes with the French in Leith, 162. 2; raises the siege of Leith and plunders Crichton Castle, 163. 9; succour from England, 163. 15; Fife lairds join at Cupar, 165. 4; 433; intercepts the retreat of French troops at Tilliebody, 166. 8; joined by Fife lairds who had supported the Queen Regent, 167. 1; the fleet strengthened by ten English ships from Berwick, 167. 30; joined by Lord Huntly and gentlemen of the North, 167. 32; decide to besiege Leith, 168. 10; in Inchmahome, 169. 2, and N.; in Linlithgow, 169. 6; destroy Dunfermline Abbey, 168. 31; in Inchmahome, 169. 2, and N.; join the English forces at Haddington, 169. 12; lay siege to Leith, 169. 15; arrival of ambassadors from France, 171. 8; 434; peace proclaimed, and the French sail for home, 171. 27; the Mass prohibited on pain of death, 172. 18
- Congregation of France. See Huguenots.
- Constable, Sir Robert, his plot to take the Earl of Westmorland, ii. 449
- Constantinople taken by the Turks, i. 112. 35; ii. 353
- Cook (Coik), William, his house in the Canongate, ii. 252 N.
- Coronations of Scottish kings, ii. 331
- Corrichie (Coruchie), battle of, ci., ii. 178. 20; 436
- Corstorphine invaded by Sir William Crichton, i. 53. 13; ii. 340
- Crag. ii. 455
- Cottingham (Cowdibett), the priory bestowed by Henry VIII. on bishop Andrew Forman, i. 255. 5; ii. 378
- Coubrethe. See Galbraith.
- Couchren. See Cochran.
- Council of Balloch in 1570, cii.
- Court of Session founded, cviii.; to sit during parliament, ii. 195. 19; 442; the Court not sitting on account of the plague, 213. 30; 317. 31; 447
- Cow calves greyhounds, ii. 302. 4
- Cowchrane. See Cochran.
- Cowdibett. See Cottingham.
- Cowper. See Cupar.
- Crabestane, the battle of the, ii. 270. 23; 460; 461
- Craft of Dying*, cxviii.
- Craig, John, minister in Edinburgh, his *Schorte Somme of the whole Catechisme*, cxviii.
- Craigie, laird of. See Wallace, Sir John.
- Craighall, xli.
- laird of, ii. 138. 24
- Craigiehall, laird of. See Kinninmont.
- Craignillar Castle, burnt by the English, ii. 11. 21; garrisoned by the Regent Mar, 277. 23
- laird of. See Preston.
- Crail (Carrail, Creill), ii. 108. 16; destruction of the altar and images, ii. 151. 23; 431; a woman in, drowned for the crimes of incest and murder, 246. 7
- Cranmalt (Cranmat), i. 335. 1; ii. 397
- Cramond (Crawmond), the Regent's wine intercepted at, ii. 271. 26
- Crawford, lands and castle gifted to James Lyndsay by Robert II., i. 107. 27
- Alexander Lindsay, 3rd Earl, i. 54. 10

- Crawford, Alexander Lindsay, 4th Earl, conspires with the Earl of Douglas against the king, i. 87. 18; 89. 8.; intercepts the Earl of Huntly's advance, 96. 30; defeated at the battle of Brechin, 97. 7; deserted by Balnamoon at the battle of Brechin, 97. 17, and N.; his flight from the battlefield, 98. 9; his "godlie desyre" on occasion of his defeat, 99. 7; lays waste the lands of those who deserted him, 99. 15; declared a rebel and his estates forfeited, 100. 7; resolves to humble himself to the king, 103. 30; comes into his presence "bair heidit and bair futtit," 104. 12; confesses his guilt, 104. 31; pardoned and received into the royal favour, 112. 5; banquets the king at Finhaven, 112. 13; becomes "an siker targe" to the king's lieges, 112. 19; his genealogy of the house of Crawford, 106. 15, and N.; ii. 352; his death, 112. 30; 127. 9; ii. 353; succeeded by his son David, i. 127. 11
- Alexander, 25th Earl, his *Lives of the Lindesays*, xxxiv.
- David, 3rd Earl, i. 7. 16; raids the lands of the bishop of St Andrews, 53. 27; cursed by the Holy Church, 54. 5; killed at the battle of Arbroath, 55. 5; ii. 341
- David, 5th Earl, i. 173. 29; succeeds his father in the earldom, 127. 11; at the battle of Sauchieburn, 206. 28
- David, 9th Earl, ii. 88. 17; marries a daughter of Cardinal Beaton, 82. 12
- David, 10th Earl, sword-bearer to Queen Mary, ii. 187. 2; escapes from Edinburgh Castle, 202. 29; driven out of Brechin by Sir Adam Gordon, 287. 25; his death, 319. 21
- James, 24th Earl, his projected edition of *Pitscottie's Chronicles*, lxx.; lxxv.; lxxix.; xciii.
- John, 6th Earl, at Flodden, i. 268. 30
- John, 20th Earl, Freebairn dedicates his edition of the *Chronicles* to, xxxv.
- Thomas, of Jordanhill, assists Lord Fleming's escape at the taking of Dumbarton Castle, ii. 248. 14, and N.; 454
- Crawford, Thomas, charges Lethington with being an accomplice in the murder of Darnley, ii. 448
- Crawfords, genealogy of the, i. 106. 15, and N.
- Creill. See Crail.
- Crichton, Sir Adam, ii. 408
- Sir George, becomes Earl of Caithness, *q.v.*
- James, the Earldom of Moray regained by, i. 113. 17; ii. 352; hands it back to the king, 113. 20
- Robert, bishop of Dunkeld, ii. 130. 27
- Sir William, Lord Chancellor, lxxii.; i. 6 N.; 7. 7 and 12; ii. 352; made chancellor of Scotland, i. 14. 8; ii. 331; keeper of Edinburgh Castle, i. 15. 18; deceived by the queen-mother, who escapes with the king to Stirling, 17. 11; Sir Alexander Livingstone's complaint against the chancellor, 18. 4; seeks the support of the Earl of Douglas, 20. 21; comes to an understanding with Sir Alex. Livingstone, 22. 32; 23. 14; schemed against by Livingstone, 31. 1; resolves to take action, 31. 7; carries off the king from Stirling Castle, 31. 25; receives friendly overtures from Livingstone, 35. 7; the proposals accepted, 37. 21; 39. 6; his designs against the Earl of Douglas, 41. 2; 148. 21; entices him to Edinburgh, 41. 14; admonishes the Earl of Douglas, 42. 3; causes Douglas and his brother to be assassinated, 45. 8; reproves the king for requesting the lives of the Douglasses, 46. 7; resigns his office of chancellor and seeks safety in Edinburgh Castle, 50. 28; 150. 9; ii. 340; summoned to answer for his crimes, i. 51. 10; on his refusal is declared rebel by parliament, 52. 21; gathers an army and ravages Corstorphine and the Douglas lands, 53. 11; surrenders Edinburgh Castle to the royal forces, 57. 12; received again into favour and obtains the office of chancellor, 57. 20, and N.; sent on an embassy to France to bring the daughter of the Duke of Gueldres for marriage with James II., 58. 28; succeeds to the lordship of Frendraught, 64. 25; appointed to offices formerly held by the Earl of Douglas, 85. 10; ii.

- 350; the Earl of Douglas' attempt on his life, i. 86. 7; escapes to Crichton Castle, 86. 25; returns to Edinburgh and forces the earl to flee from the town, 86. 34; intercedes with James II. on behalf of the Earl of Crawford and his adherents, 110. 21; his death, 127. 5; ii. 355
- Crichton (Creichtone), Lord, helps to repair the damage done by Reformers in Edinburgh, ii. 163. 23, and N.; 433
- Castle, the Earl of Douglas' visit to, i. 41. 4; the Chancellor takes refuge in, from an attempt on his life by the Earl of Douglas, 86. 25; taken by the army of the Congregation, ii. 163. 9
- church founded, ii. 350
- "Crowns of the sun," i. 364. 7; ii. 404
- Cruikit (The) leads the Blind*, lii.
- Cullane, captain, his ship taken by the English, ii. 166. 20; captures Scots soldiers returning from the Seven Years' War, 255. 19; 456; executed, 258. 19; 457
- Cumberland, i. 71. 9; wasted by the Scots, 72. 11; ii. 347
- Cunninghame, i. 89. 17; 316. 17
- Cunninghame, Lady Jean, wife of Archibald, Earl of Argyle, ii. 472
- John, of Drumquhassill, at the taking of Dumbarton Castle, ii. 248 N.
- Cupar (Cowper) in Fife, i. 369. 14; 381. 7; ii. 137. 8; 152. 14; 153. 14; the abbot of, at the Kirkliston conference on the guardianship of Queen Mary, 14. 7; reform of the Kirk, 147 N.; 431; the Regent Mary's intention to destroy the town, 151. 8; the army of the Congregation marches to Cupar to oppose the Regent, 152. 7; 159. 25; headquarters of the Congregation, 165. 4; convention at, of the gentlemen of Fife, 168. 6; Queen Mary in, 172. 27; 174. 9; 174. 30; the teinds, 177 N.; proclamation made at, anent the assembling of the queen's forces at Falkland, 183. 27; proclamation anent the rebel Lords, 184. 6; a convention at, concerning the bishop's teinds, 214. 17; 447
- Curle, Malvis, her daughter brings the plague to Edinburgh, ii. 476
- Currie, Hew, takes Walter Mill prisoner to St Andrews, ii. 130. 16
- Cutis, captain, taken prisoner at the siege of Brechin and hanged, ii. 235. 22
- Dacres (Daikaris), Lord, i. 265. 30, and N.; 303. 6; ii. 381
- Demonologie*, by James VI., cxxix.
- Daff and dow nothing*, a ballad written against the Regent Morton, ii. 474
- Daikaris. See Dacres.
- Dairsie, ii. 233. 25; 452
- laird of. See Learmonth.
- Dalglish, James, brings the plague to Edinburgh, ii. 206. N.
- Dalkeith, ii. 254. 1; 256. 3; 309. 24; burnt by the Douglasses, i. 96; the castle besieged, 96. 3; an attack on, defeated by the Earl of Morton, ii. 254. 15
- John, Earl of, his lands destroyed by the Douglas faction, i. 96. 2
- Dalrymple, James, his translation of Lesley's *Historie of Scotland*, cxxvii.
- Dalyell, Sir John Graham, on the authorship of the *Chronicles*, lxi.; his edition of the *Chronicles*, lxi., lxx. - lxx., lxxiii., lxxiv., lxxxvi., xc., xcii., cxxiv., cxlvi.; his *Illustrations of Scottish History*, cxxviii.
- Damville, Seigneur de, accompanies Queen Mary to Scotland, ii. 172. 16, and N.
- Dandwarpe. See Antwerp.
- Danish embassy to Queen Elizabeth in 1598, lxi.
- Darnell, i. 114. 6
- Darnley (Darlie), Sir Allan Stewart, Lord, murdered by Sir Thomas Boyd, i. 23. 24; ii. 332
- Lord, brother of the Earl of Lennox, present at the marriage of James V. with Madeleine of France, i. 366. 10; ii. 405
- Henry Stewart, Lord, his birth, xcvi.; a writer of verses, xcvi.; arrives in Scotland, 182. 2, and N.; 437; reported marriage with Queen Mary, 182. 15; a conspiracy to take him prisoner, 182. 26; 437; a doubtful protestant, ci.; refuses to obey a summons to return to England, ii.

183. 7; created Earl of Ross and Duke of Rothesay, 183. 13; marries Queen Mary, 183. 16, and N.; 438; accompanies Queen Mary in her chase of the rebel Lords, 184. 26; 186. 3; made Knight of the Cockle, 186. 19, and N.; 438; present at the murder of Rizzio, 187. 11; proclamation forbidding any to say that Darnley had act or part in the murder of Rizzio, 188. 24; suspicions of his being poisoned in Glasgow, 191. 8; returns to Edinburgh, 191. 14; murdered at the Kirk-of-Field, clix.; ii. 191. 15; 440; rumours of Mary and Bothwell being concerned in the murder, 193. 1; the Lords march against Mary and Bothwell on account of the murder, 196. 3
- David II., i. 107. 13
- David's Tower, Edinburgh Castle, ii. 302. 19; 469
- Davidson, John, Regent of St Leonard's College, St Andrews, prosecuted by Regent Morton for writing *Ane dialog touching the oppressions of the pure* . . . lvi.; author of *The Clerk and the Courtier*, ii. 312. 25; 313. 1, and N.; 471; 474; 475; a fugitive, 315. 15
- Thomas, printer in Edinburgh, lxxxi., cxxvi.; i. 1 N., 3 N.; his verses in Bellenden's translation of Boece, lxxi., ii. 328
- Death by burying alive for cannibalism, i. 146. 8
- Deinis, John, his tombstone at Hawick, ii. 444
- Delachapelle, M., a French officer in the service of Scotland, ii. 155. 26; 432
- Denmark, Christian I., king of, relinquishes all claim to Orkney and Shetland on the marriage of his daughter with James III., i. 161. 9; Scots soldiers for service in, ii. 204. 23; 445; peace made with Sweden, 456; Danish embassy to Queen Elizabeth in 1598, lxi.
- Denotrar. See Dunnottar.
- Deploration of King James the Fyft*, i. 411. and N., ii. 411
- Deploration of Quein Madelein's death*, lxxxi., i. 370. 1; ii. 406
- Dialect of the Southern Counties of Scotland*, by Dr Murray, cxxv., cxxviii.-cxl.
- Diarie of Robert Birrel*, cxxx.
- Diary of Mr James Melville, Minister of Anstruther*, cxxix.
- Dieppe, (Deip), ii. 308. 32; James V. lands at, i. 357. 11; 403
- Dilabaty. See La Bastie.
- Dindie. See Dundee.
- Dinnfermling. See Dunfermline.
- Disputatioun concerning the contro-versit headdis of religion*, cxxvii. N.
- Diurnal of remarkable occurrents in Scotland*, cxxviii., cxxx., cxxxi., cxlviii., clvi.
- Dollar, vicar of. See Forret, Thomas.
- Domell. See Aumale.
- Donald [John] lord of the Isles, ii. 335; aids the Earl of Douglas in his rebellion, i. 123. 13; ii. 354; invades Argyle, i. 124. 4; takes and destroys the town and castle of Inverness, 124. 14; his wife deserts him and seeks the protection of the king, 126. 1; sends messengers to James II. to seek forgiveness for his crimes, 128. 12; pardon to be granted on his restoring the houses he had destroyed, 129. 9; comes to the support of the king at the siege of Roxburgh Castle, 142. 18
- Dosie. See Essé, Seigneur d'.
- Douglas, Alexander [Archibald], Earl of, his oppressions, i. 14. 12; ii. 331
- Archibald, 3rd Earl, ii. 333
- Archibald, 4th Earl, ii. 333; 335
- Archibald, 5th Earl, i. 20. 1; ii. 331; his death, i. 24. 15; ii. 333
- Archibald, brother of William, Earl of Douglas, by his marriage with the daughter of James, Earl of Murray, becomes Earl of Murray, i. 62. 19; forfeits the earldom, 64. 26. See also under Murray.
- Sir Archibald, of Kilspindy, treasurer of Scotland, i. 307. 10; 323. 12; 326. 19; 331. 15; ii. 390; 392; 394; 408
- Archibald, parson of Douglas, tried for treason, ii. 278. 17, and N.
- Archibald, provost of Edinburgh, summons the citizens to march with Angus against Lennox, i. 317. 21
- Beatrix. See Douglas, Margaret.
- Sir David, brother of William, Earl of Douglas, i. 40. 29; endeavours to dissuade his brother from staying in Edinburgh, 44. 3;

- assassinated in the Castle, 46. 12 ; ii. 338
- Douglas, Euphemia, ii. 442 ; 451
- Gavin, Bishop of Dunkeld, urges Archbishop Beaton to work for peace between Arran and Angus, i. 281. 28 ; ii. 384 ; pleads for the life of Beaton after the skirmish of "Clenze the calsay," i. 283. 23
- George. See Angus, Earl of.
- Sir George, of Pittendreich, brother of Archibald, Earl of Angus, and Master of the Household to James V., i. 307. 11 ; ii. 84. 21 ; 390 ; 392 ; with James V. at Halidon Hill, i. 314. 2 ; endeavours to induce the king to support the Earl of Angus against Lennox, 318. 12 ; is the means of restoring Bishop Beaton to favour, 322. 16 ; in attendance on the king, 323. 13 ; visits Beaton in St Andrews, 323. 19 ; 324. 3 ; returns to Falkland, 325. 22 ; learns of the escape of the king, 326. 5 ; forbidden to approach within six miles of the king, 326. 21 ; ii. 395 ; in Linlithgow, i. 327. 13 ; accused of high treason, ii. 418 ; with the English army marching against Huntly, i. 397. 15 ; recalled from England to oppose the designs of Cardinal Beaton, ii. 4. 4 ; at the siege of Coldingham, 31. 4 ; thanked by the Regent after the victory at Ancrum Muir, 41. 7 ; a prisoner in Blackness Castle, 49. 9, and N. ; obtains his liberty by means of Lumsden of Blanterne, 51. 7, and N.
- George, abbot of Arbroath, ii. 450
- George. See Ormond, Earl of.
- George, of Parkhead, captain of Edinburgh Castle, ii. 305. 1 ; 470
- James, 2nd Earl, ii. 333
- James, 7th Earl, succeeds William, 6th Earl, i. 46. 20, and N. ; ii. 338 ; his death, i. 47. 6 ; ii. 333 ; obtains papal dispensation to marry his son to the "Fair Maid of Galloway," i. 47. 21
- James, 9th Earl, burns Alnwick, i. 62. 6 ; obtains the lordship of Balveny, 62. 24 ; accompanies his brother, Earl William, to Flanders and Rome, 82. 12 ; ii. 349 ; sent to propitiate the king on behalf of his brother, i. 83. 31 ; succeeds to the earldom on the murder of his brother, 95. 10 ; to underly the law, 100. 12 ; refuses to obey the summons "be resson the king was bot ane blodie murtherar," 100. 24 ; marries his brother's widow, the Fair Maid of Galloway, 101. 20 ; devastates the royal lands, 102. 3 ; urged by his friends to seek the king's forgiveness, 102. 11 ; refuses to put his life into the power of his brother's murderer, 102. 32 ; sentence of forfeiture passed on, 113. 8 ; ii. 352 ; his lands invaded, i. 114. 11 ; summons his adherents to oppose the king, 114. 24 ; gathers an army and prepares for battle against the royal forces at Stirling, 118. 21 ; 121 N. ; refuses to disband his forces, 119. 23 ; deserted by Sir James Hamilton, 120. 20 ; ii. 354 ; obtains help from England, i. 122. 12 ; defeated, 122. 18 ; his flight, 123. 5 ; ii. 333 ; seeks the assistance of Donald [John] of the Isles, i. 123. 13 ; ii. 354 ; in company with the Earl of Northumberland he raids the Scottish border, but is defeated by the Earl of Angus, i. 127. 15 ; a prisoner in Edinburgh Castle, 177. 20 ; ii. 364 ; his contemptuous treatment of the king's overtures, i. 177. 32 ; the king vows to keep him prisoner in the Castle, 178. 4 ; his death, ii. 334
- Douglas, James. See Morton, Earl of.
- James, of Parkhead, in attendance on James V., i. 323. 14 ; in Falkland, 324. 1-30 ; accused of plotting against the king, ii. 408
- Sir James, of Drumlanrig, his duel with the laird of Amisfield, i. 347. 17 ; ii. 401
- James, takes Hailes Castle, i. 56. 19
- Janet. See Glamis, Lady.
- Janet, wife of David Lindsay, of the Mount, xxxvi.
- John, of Balveny, appointed procurator to the Earl of Douglas during his absence on the Continent, i. 80. 5 ; refuses to obey a summons to appear at Court and answer to charges against the Earl, 81. 14 ; his promises of amendment disregarded, 82. 12 ; summoned to underly the law, 100. 13 ; defeated by the royal forces, 123. 3

- Douglas, John, Archbishop of St Andrews, xcvi., ii. 262. 17; 274. 1; 462
- Sir John, of Dalkeith, ii. 338; opposed to the proposed marriage of the Fair Maid of Galloway with the Earl of Douglas, i. 47. 32
- John, summoned to appear before the Privy Council, ii. 144. 11
- John, "doctor" of St Andrews College, ii. 130. 30
- Margaret, the "Fair Maid of Galloway," i. 47. 13; 48. 9; 113. 8; ii. 339; marries James, 9th Earl of Douglas, 101. 20; marries John, Earl of Athole, 125. 29; ii. 355
- Lady Margaret. See Lennox, Countess of.
- Sir Robert, of Lochleven, i. 174. 29; assists in the hanging of the favourites of James III., 175. 3-9
- William, 1st Earl, ii. 333
- William, 6th Earl, succeeds his brother Archibald, i. 24. 23; ii. 333; his insolent pride, i. 24. 25; 29. 2; sends an embassy to Charles VII. of France, 28. 10; ii. 335; opposed to Sir William Crichton, the chancellor, i. 31. 2; 148. 19; 149. 19; a chief cause of the lawlessness prevailing in Scotland, 40. 5; invited to Edinburgh, 40. 10; 41. 14; lectured by the chancellor, 42. 3; takes the admonition in good part, 43. 6; refuses to listen to warnings, 43. 20; 44. 5-20; his reception in Edinburgh Castle, 44. 28; assassinated at a banquet, 45. 20; 46. 16; 149. 27; 150. 18; ii. 333; 334; 338
- William, 8th Earl, with James II. in Stirling, i. 49. 17; 50. 14; ii. 340; causes Livingston and the chancellor to be summoned to answer for their crimes, i. 51. 10; causes parliament to proclaim them traitors, 52. 18; his lands pillaged by Crichton, 53. 15; raids the lands of the bishop of St Andrews, 53. 27; in favour at Court, 57. 3; 62. 14; causes Edinburgh Castle to be besieged, 57. 10; his insolence and pride increase, 64. 31; 65. 1-18; avenges the murder of James Auchinleck, 79. 16; speech to, by James II., after the victory over the English at Sark, 76. 26; increase of his wealth by oppression of the poor, 79. 32; his journey to Flanders and Rome, 80. 11-29; ii. 349; notable men in his company, i. 80. 20; his tyranny and insolence complained of, 81. 4-10; returns hastily from Rome on learning of the king's raid into Galloway, 83. 24; in favour with the king, 84. 5; visits Henry VI., 84. 11; ii. 350; returns home and is again received into favour, but is deprived of various offices, i. 85. 1-8; his enmity towards Sir William Crichton heightened by false reports, 85. 14-30; plots against the life of Crichton, 86. 7; Crichton's return to Edinburgh forces him to take to flight, 86. 34; conspires against the king, 87. 13; orders Hereis, a faithful subject of the king, to be hanged, 88. 13; persuades Kyle, Carrick, and Cunninghame to give him their support, 89. 15; Maclellan, tutor of Bombie, refuses to act against the king, 89. 28; throws Maclellan into prison, 90. 10; receives Sir Patrick Gray, the bearer of a letter from the king requesting the release of Maclellan, 90. 24; orders Maclellan to be beheaded, 91. 10-25; ii. 350; his wrath against Sir Patrick Gray, i. 92. 15; invited by the king to Stirling Castle, 92. 32; entertained by the king, 93. 1; assassinated, 94. 25; ii. 333; 351; his followers burn the town in revenge, i. 95. 21; his widow marries James, 9th Earl of Douglas, 101. 20
- Douglas, William, of Drumlanrig, banished, i. 353. 19; taken prisoner by Kirkcaldy of Grange, ii. 256. 24; exchanged for Lord Home, 257. 1
- William, of Glenbervie, his lands harried by the Gordons, ii. 277. 7
- William, of Lochleven, ii. 37. 13; 419; 41. 21; 82. 23; 197. 20; 227. 1; 228. 14; 466
- Douglas Castle demolished by James II., i. 83. 12
- Douglasdale ravaged by James II., i. 83. 5; 114. 11; harried by the Hamiltons, ii. 231. 21
- Douglases "scunnered" at the proposed marriage of the Fair Maid of Galloway, i. 47. 25; commended by James II., 77. 10-13; defeat the Hamiltons in the skirmish "Clenze the calsay," 283. 7; ii. 384; their forfeiture, clvi.; i. 334.

- 3; ii. 394; 396; in great power under James V., i. 307. 25; greedy and oppressors of the people but loyal to the king, 321. 18; ii. 394; punish the supporters of Lennox, i. 322. 5; forbidden to approach within six miles of the king's residence, 326. 21; ii. 395; James V. complains of their tyranny, i. 327. 25; they suffer severely by Border thieves, ii. 309. 25
- Doune, Lord, commendator of Inchcolm, ii. 451
- (Downe) Castle, siege of, ii. 231. 10; 451; surrenders to the Regent, 236. 30
- Dovecotland, near Perth, ii. 431
- Dowhill, ii. 182. 28
- Dowquhell. See Boyd, Robert.
- Doyswall. See Oysel.
- Draffane (Dreffin) Castle annexed to the Crown, i. 395. 13; garrisoned by the Regent, ii. 204. 15; an attempt made to retake the Castle, 205. 10; the siege, 239. 11; 241. 16
- laird of. See Hamilton, Sir James.
- Dreux (Drowes), battle of, ii. 176. 15; 436
- Drought in 1569, ii. 216. 27; in 1573, 306. 14
- Drowmond. See Drummond.
- Drumelzier (Drummellzeid), laird of. See Tweedie, John.
- Drumnor (Drymminer), or Castle Forbes, taken by Adam Gordon, ii. 271. 15
- Drumlanrig, ii. 277. 23, and N.
- laird of. See Douglas, Sir James.
- Drummond (Drowmond), David, Lord, attends a meeting of Council in Stirling, i. 327. 20; at the siege of Coldingham Abbey, ii. 30. 22
- David, beheaded for the burning of the Murrays in Monivaird Kirk, i. 237. 13
- (Drowmond), John, Lord, i. 173. 30; a prisoner in Edinburgh Castle, 183. 6; opposed to the king, 204. 20
- Robert, *alias* Dr Handie, taken in adultery and commits suicide, ii. 314. 24, and N.; 475
- William, of Hawthornden, his epitaph, lxxv.
- Dumquhassill, laird of. See Cunningham, John.
- Drumsheugh, ii. 277 N.
- Drury (Drurie), Sir William, English ambassador to Scotland, ii. 253 N.; 254. 31; 455; 256. 5; 456; 274 N.; 462; 276. 14; 280. 13, and N.; 463; 289. 32; 293. 5; 294. 17
- Dryndonan. See Dundrennan.
- Dubriam. See Brienne.
- Du Croc (La Corik), M., French ambassador, ii. 280. 11; 464; at the christening of Prince James, 190. 27; 440; endeavours to reconcile Queen Mary and the rebel Lords, 196. 6; 442; in London, 276. 22; his efforts for a truce, 289. 32; 456; returns to France, 293. 5
- Dudley, Lord, a prisoner of the Commons, i. 70. 6
- Lord Guilford, ii. 116. 16, and N.
- Sir John. See Lisle, Lord
- Duel between James Lindsay and John de Wells, i. 107. 19; ii. 353; duel between Lord Ewers and Kirkcaldy of Grange, ii. 139. 25; 430; duels in Edinburgh, i. 347. 17; 348. 4; ii. 401
- Duiveland, isle of, taken by the Spaniards, ii. 321 N.
- Dumb woman with two children placed on Inchkeith, i. 237. 16; ii. 374
- Dumbarton Castle, ii. 22. 28; 23. 5; 25. 16; 175. 11; quarrel between Sempill and Galbraith over the keepership of the castle, i. 49. 7; Livingstons imprisoned in, 59. 25; furnished with military stores by James V., 339. 14; Border raiders imprisoned in, 353. 2; betrayed to Arran, ii. 27. 26; 418; the captain betrays the bishop of Caithness, 84. 15; 423; Lord Fleming refuses to deliver up the castle, 201. 25; obtains supplies from the Earl of Argyle, 214. 3; the castle holds out against the Regent, 220. 30; 221. 1; 221. 13; receives supplies from France, 221. 23; 449; 226. 12; 451; guns removed for the siege of Edinburgh, 266. 12; Lord Sempill a prisoner in, 231. 12; skirmish with the forces of Lennox 233. 1; receives supplies, 238. 22; taken by treachery, 248. 1, and N. 453
- College, provost of, xciv.

- Dumblaine. See Dunblane.
- Dumfries, i. 291. 10; ii. 204. 9; 452; burnt by the Warden of the Borders, i. 61. 19; rebel Lords at, ii. 184. 23; Queen Mary and Darnley in, 186. 3
- Castle destroyed by Lord Scroop, ii. 452
- Dumpender Law, Berwickshire, ii. 80. 1, and N.
- Dun, laird of. See Erskine.
- Dunbar burnt by the Earl of Northumberland, i. 62. 1
- Alexander, son of James, Earl of Murray, i. 64. 15; ii. 345 N.
- Annas, daughter of James, Earl of Murray, her marriage with a brother of the Earl of Douglas, i. 62. 17; ii. 344
- Archibald, takes Hailes Castle and slaughters the inmates, i. 56. 16
- Gavin, bishop of Aberdeen, ii. 390
- Gavin, archbishop of Glasgow, at the marriage of William, Earl of Erroll, i. 381. 26; a spectator of the burning of George Wishart, ii. 82. 3
- William, his poems, ii. 375; 399
- Castle, i. 163. 24; 164. 10; 301. 4; 303. 21; the Duke of Albany takes refuge in, 167. 28; ii. 362; the castle surrenders to the king, i. 168. 10; the castle left in charge of Morice de Nogent, 304. 17; ii. 389; artillery borrowed for the siege of Tantallon, i. 330. 16; ii. 396; description of the guns, i. 331; ii. 396; Arran flies to, from the siege of Coldingham Abbey, 31. 3; Mary of Lorraine takes refuge in, ii. 160. 21; Lord Gordon a prisoner in, 179. 25; in possession of the Hepburns, 199. 26; surrenders to the Regent, 200. 15; 443
- Dunbars, Earls of Murray, succession of, i. 64. 4; ii. 345
- Dunblane (Dumblaine), i. 107. 12; ii. 258. 13; battle of, i. 63. 20; parliament held at, ii. 128. 30, and N.; 429
- Dunce. See Duns.
- bishop of. See Chisholm, William.
- Dundas, Sir James, imprisoned, i. 59. 13-24; ii. 344
- Dundee (Dindie: Dundie), i. 230. 11; 240. 10; 326. 18; 369. 12; ii. 152. 10; 216. 16; 255. 16; 288. 12; 289. 30; James V. in, i. 339. 3; reception of James V. and Marie de Lorraine, 381. 20; burnt by the English, ii. 106. 1; Paul Methven preaches in, 137. 6; entry of Mary Queen of Scots, 172. 27; burgesses summoned to underly the law, 188. 23; the Earl of Huntly marches against the town, 205. 10; 446; witches burnt in, 218. 2; 448; asks and receives assistance from Perth, 234. 20; in fear of Huntly, 236. 1; supports the Master of Forbes against Adam Gordon, 270. 6; threatened by Adam Gordon, 287. 15; 465; a miser's hoard found in, 318. 4; 476
- Dundee, provost of. See Halyburton, James.
- Dundrennan (Dryndonan), Queen Mary at, ii. 204. 5
- Dunfermline (Dinnfermling), i. 61. 4; Queen Mary in, ii. 174. 6; destruction of the Abbey by the reformers, 168. 30
- abbots of. See Durie, George; Pitcairn, Robert.
- Dunkeld, the benefice held by the Earl of Angus, i. 306. 13; James V. in, 338. 15; meeting of Queen Mary's supporters in, ii. 226. 17; 230. 17; the bridge destroyed by a flood, 312. 4
- bishop of. See Brown, George.
- Dunnikeir (Dunkeir) plundered by the French, who are defeated and their leader slain, ii. 164. 12, and N.
- Dunnottar (Denottar) Castle, Queen Mary in, ii. 179. 7
- Duns (Dunce), the Regent holds a court of justice in, i. 300. 25
- Dunstanborough, ii. 360
- Dupplin, battle of, i. 63. N.; ii. 345
- library, MS. copies of the *Chronicles* in, lxxxiv., lxxxv.
- Du Puys, Jacobus, ii. 330
- Dura, lands of, xxxviii.; Queen Mary in, ii. 174. 7
- Dura Den, xlii.
- Durham, battle of, i. 63. N.
- Durie, David, of Durie, joins the Congregation, ii. 165. 8; 433; one of his followers slain by the men of Kirkcaldy of Grange, 243. 1
- George, abbot of Dunfermline and archdeacon of St Andrews, joins the Congregation at Cupar, ii. 165. 8, and N.; 433

Dury, Michael, at the death of James V., i. 408. 10

Dwalbow. See Alva.

Dysart, ii. 164. 5; 255. 17; Walter Mill taken prisoner at, 130. 18; Queen Mary in, 174. 6; the plague in, 213. 25

Eamriche, ii. 116. 23, and N.; 427

Earle, Professor, on the beginning of English prose literature, cxxii.; on the literary language of England, cxxxi. N.; cxli. N.

Earlshall Castle, xlv., cxx.

— MS., i. 190. N.; ii. 366

Early middle English spelling, cxxxvii.

Easter Pitscottie. See Pitscottie.

Easter Wemyss, laird of, dies in France of poison, ii. 127. 9

— See also Colville, Sir James.

Ecclesiastical jurisdiction, ii. 313. 30; 475

Echlin, Henry, of Pittadro, bearer of a protest from Edinburgh Castle against the employment of strangers at the siege, ii. 300. 4; 467

Eden (Eddin) water, in Fife, i. 323. 9

Edgar (Eggar), Patrick, cannon placed at his house during the siege of Edinburgh Castle, ii. 302. 12

Edinburgh, meeting of parliament in 1439, i. 39. 16; ii. 337; and in 1449, 59. 8; James, 9th Earl of Douglas, causes placards to be affixed to the kirk doors declining to obey the King because he "was bot ane blodie murtherar," 100. 24; parliament held in 1455, 113. 7; ii. 353; Henry VI. resident in the Greyfriars Nunnery, i. 154. 3; ii. 359; Mary of Gueldres buried in Trinity College, i. 157. 20; marriage of James III. and Margaret of Denmark in, 161. 21; ii. 362; the Earl of Mar murdered in the Canon-gate, i. 167. 35; proclamation by James III. for the assembling of an army on the Boroughmuir, i. 172. 3; 173. 1; an English army under the Duke of Gloucester encamps on the Boroughmuir, 180. 25; ii. 364; preparations made for the coronation of James IV., i. 216. 22; parliament meets in the Tolbooth,

220. 5; 226. 7; ii. 371; duel between Sir John Clokbuis and Sir Patrick Hamilton, i. 234. 12; ii. 373; reception of Queen Margaret, i. 240. 9; ii. 375; tournament in 1505, i. 242. 12; ii. 375; banquet in Holyrood House, i. 244. 5; ii. 376; James IV. orders an army to assemble at the Boroughmuir, i. 258. 1; a proclamation heard at midnight calling men to arms, 260. 7; ii. 380; the Earl of Arran plots to take the Earl of Angus prisoner, i. 281. 10; faction fight, "clenze the calsay," between the Earl of Arran and the Earl of Angus, 283. 8; ii. 384; a meeting held to deal with the disorders caused by Angus and Arran, i. 284. 17; parliament appoints the Duke of Albany regent, 289. 5; the Duke of Albany arrives and receives the obedience of the rebel lords, 294. 24; convention held to consider the affairs of England, 295. 1; the Earl of Home attends the convention and is thrown into prison, 295. 22; the Earl and his brother tried for treason and executed, 296. 3; ii. 386; James V. brought by the Lords from Stirling Castle to Holyrood House, i. 305. 22; Archbishop Beaton's house in the Freir Wynd, 307. 4; James V. with the Earl of Angus enters the town after the battle of Halidon Hill, 315. 7; the town put in order against the approach of the army of the Earl of Lennox, 317. 22; the king marches to the support of Angus, 318. 24; parliament passes sentence of forfeiture on the Douglasses, 333. 26; ii. 396; James V. builds a palace in Holyrood House, i. 339. 11; ii. 398; duels in, i. 347. 17; 348. 4; ii. 401; reception in, of James V. and Marie de Lorraine, i. 381. 13; parliament held in 1540, 382. 15; ii. 407; parliament held in 1541, i. 394. 30; ii. 409; proclamation for the assembling of an army at, i. 400. 1; composition of the force, 400. 18; convention held, at which Arran is elected regent, ii. 5. 11; 413; the English ambassador mocked and insulted, 9. 7; 414; an English army lands at Granton, 10. 29; the town burned by the English, 11.

10; 414; parliament held in 1543, 15. 11, and N.; parliament passes sentence of forfeiture against the Earl of Lennox, 28. 8; 418; provincial council of the Church held in the Black Friars Convent in 1546, 51. 32; 421; convention held to consider the English invasions of the Borders, 86. 23, and N.; the provost slain, 109. 21, and N.; 425; execution of Sir John Melville of Raith in, 112. 3; 426; parliament held in 1554, when Mary of Guise was appointed Regent, 114. 1; 427; the parliament (1557) appoints six lords to attend the marriage of Queen Mary, 121. 5; 428; parliament (1558) agrees to bestow the crown of Scotland upon the Dauphin, 128. 5, and N.; the provincial council held in, to consider the "uprore of the protestantis," 1559, 140. 27; 430; meeting of the bishops, &c., in the Black Friars, 141. 24; the idols and altars overthrown and the new religion preached by John Knox, &c., 160. 23; meeting of the congregation to discuss the siege of Leith, 163. 18; the altars and images restored by the Earl of Bothwell, &c., 163. 22; proclamation forbidding the hearing of the Mass, 172. 18; Queen Mary's entry into the city, 172. 21; 434; a meeting of the Estates in, 173. 1; a mock battle at the loch near Arthur Seat, 176. 10; 435; Queen Mary returns from her tour in the north, 179. 6; proclamation anent Bordeaux wines, 179. 22; a parliament held in May 1563, 180. 4; and in 1564, 181. 23; Darnley murdered at the Kirk-of-Field, 191. 15; 440; a tempest blows down the tail of St Giles' weathercock, 193. 21; 441; a woman named Wedderspeill burnt for incest, 201. 2; combat in, between Bruces and the Wemysses, 201. 13; 444; a parliament held in 1567, 201. 17; 444; and in 1568, 205. 26; 446; the plague, 206. 19; 260. 5; 446; fairs and markets forbidden on account of the plague, 213. 23; meeting called to cleanse the Regent of complicity in Darnley's murder, 219. 7; arrival of the English ambassador, 221. 32, and N.; 449; meeting in Edinburgh

to elect a Regent in place of Murray, 224. 14; the Regent Murray buried in the parish church, 225. 15; arrival of English forces under the Earl of Lennox, 229. 30; proclamation of a parliament to be held in 1570, 237. 8; a meeting of the king's party anent forfaiting of the rebel Lords, 240. 14; Kirkcaldy of Grange breaks into the Tolbooth and rescues a murderer, 243. 1; in the power of Kirkcaldy of Grange, 245. 11; 247. 15; proclamations made against any receiving wages from Kirkcaldy of Grange, 247. 24; the steeple of St Giles garrisoned by Kirkcaldy of Grange, 248. 5; besieged by the Regent, cvii., cxlviii.; 251. 20; 454; the Regent "fences" a parliament within the freedom of the town, 252. 7; 454; the Regent raises the siege and retires to Leith, 252. 28; parliament held in the Tolbooth in 1571, 255. 30; two guns mounted at the Black Friars which command the Abbey of Holyrood, 259. 3; a sortie is repulsed by the Regent's troops in Leith, 261. 3; 458; a scaffold erected for the provost of Dundee, 265. 13; 459; 2000 sheep and cattle taken from the enemy, 266. 2; Mar's forces advanced from St Mary's Wynd to the Pleasance, 266. 29; 460; Sir James Balfour made provost, 266. 14; 460; cannon placed at St Giles' "Kirkheid," 267. 7; the troops issue daily from the town and harry the neighbourhood, 268. 21; 279. 21; exchange of prisoners with Leith, 271. 25; 461; the garrison intercept wine and hides, 273. 6; the canon mills destroyed by the Regent, 277. 13; 463; the war increases in bitterness, 279. 3; 463; Lord Fleming arrives with 20,000 crowns from France, 281. 3; a blockade attempted, 281. 11; a skirmish at Merchiston, 284. 26; prisoners hanged, 285. 16; 461; supplies received, 285. 26; 287. 1; arrival of the French ambassador, Du Croc, 288. 28; an armistice, 293. 2; a meeting called anent French papists, 293. 15; a parliament held in 1573, 296. 25; houses in the Cowgate burnt by Kirkcaldy of Grange, 298. 12; execution of the laird of Ormis-

- ton for the murder of Darnley, 311. 28; 473; meeting held concerning ecclesiastical jurisdiction, 313. 30; 475; a man taken in adultery commits suicide, 314. 24, and N.; 475; an Edinburgh merchant poisons himself in Flanders, 315. 1; a convention of the Lords held, 316. 10; the plague brought from Leith, 317. 30, and N.; 476; act passed reducing value of "hardheids" and placks, 319. 27; 476
- Edinburgh Castle in the keeping of Sir William Crichton, i. 15. 19; Mary of Gueldres visits her son in, 16. 18; escapes with the king to Stirling Castle, 17. 20; siege of the castle, xxxvii., xlv., clx.; 21. 31; 23. 14; James II. taken from Stirling by Crichton and brought to the castle, 31. 32; 32. 22; the Earl of Douglas's reception in, 44. 28; besieged by the forces of James II., 57. 10; ii. 341; surrendered by Crichton, i. 57. 12; the Livingstones imprisoned in, 59. 22; artillery removed by James III. to Lauder, 173. 4; the king a prisoner in, 176. 14; 177. 13; he obtains his liberty and proceeds to Holyrood House, 182. 8; confines several of the Lords in the castle, 183. 2; the Duke of Albany charged with treason and imprisoned in, 184. 34; 185. 19; ii. 365; Albany kills the captain of the guard, i. 187. 15; he makes his escape, 187. 28; ii. 365; treasure deposited in, by James III., i. 201. 23; ii. 367; surrendered to James IV., i. 217. 6; artillery removed from the castle by the king, 259. 23; ii. 379; Stirling of Keir a prisoner in, i. 300. 22; James V. supplies the castle with artillery and ammunition, i. 339. 14; Lady Glamis burnt upon the Castlehill for treason, 347. 8; ii. 400; Scott of Buccleuch a prisoner in, i. 353. 3; Sir James Hamilton of Finnart, a prisoner in, 390. 17; cannon taken for the siege of Glasgow Castle, ii. 23. 24; the Queen Regent retires to the castle on the approach of the English and Scots, 169. 14; her death, 174. 4; Arran and Bothwell prisoners in, 175. 27; 435; Bothwell escapes, 177. 15, and N.; 436; Archbishop Hamilton a prisoner in, 180. 7; birth of James VI., 190. 7; Bothwell made captain of the castle, 193. 18; the castle in charge of Balfour of Pittendreich, 194. 6; Balfour surrenders the castle to the Regent, 199. 18, and N.; 443; unsuccessfully attacked by the English, 11. 14; Lord Crawford makes his escape, 202. 29; the Duke of Châtellerauld and Lord Herries prisoners in, 215. 15; Maitland of Lethington a prisoner in, 219. 1; 448; Châtellerauld obtains his freedom, 228. 6; garrisoned and provisioned for two years by Kirkcaldy of Grange, 237. 11; 452; a sham siege, 247. 4, and N.; the Earl of Huntly visits Kirkcaldy of Grange, 248. 28; the Regent prepares to attack the castle, 250. 6; both castle and town held by Kirkcaldy, 251. 8; receives stores of ammunition from Flanders, 254. 3; 272. 1; 455; arrival of the English ambassador, 272. 15; sortie against the trenches, 296. 20; the holding of the castle the only obstacle to peace, 298. 22; 299. 13; the rebel Lords propose conditions of surrender, 299. 26; arrival of English pioneers for the siege, 299. 32; 467; the Captain protests against the employment of strangers in the siege, 300. 2; 467; arrival of 1000 men from England to assist in the siege, 300. 21; position of the siege cannon, 302. 6; 468; the bombardment, 302. 18; the "Galley Snowt" taken by Captain Home, 303. 10; 469; Pitscottie on the guilt and foolishness of the defenders, 303. 18; 470; the castle surrendered, 304. 23; 470; conditions of the surrender, 304. 29; George Douglas of Parkhead made keeper, 305. 2; 470
- Edinburgh University, MS. copies of the *Chronicles* in, lxxv., lxxix., lxxii.-lxxvi., lxxxvi., lxxxvii.
- Edmond [Edward] Kebak or Cruickback, debarred from the crown of England, i. 133. 1; ii. 356
- John Philip, on the *Recantation* of Archbishop Adamson, lxxxiv.
- Edward IV., his relations with Scotland, i. 153. 21; ii. 358; takes Henry VI. prisoner, i. 154. 24; proceeds north with an army to oppose Margaret of Anjou, 155. 31;

- seized with fever he retires to the south, 156. 30; defeats Henry VI. and the Scots, 157. 13; ii. 359; sails for Flanders to seek aid from the Duke of Burgundy, i. 159. 11; offers to support James III. on condition that Berwick be given up to England, 179. 20; his offer accepted, 179. 34; receives the Duke of Albany, 180. 4; despatches an army under the Duke of Gloucester to the support of James III., 180. 14; ii. 364; his death, i. 190. 3
- Edward V. murdered in the Tower by the Duke of Gloucester, i. 190. 14
- Edward VI. poisoned in the Tower, ii. 116. 11, and N.
- Eglintoun, Earl of, a prisoner in Edinburgh Castle, i. 183. 6; attends a council meeting in Stirling, 327. 22
- Eistland, i. 351. 11, and N.
- Elbeuf, Marquis d', sails for Scotland in support of the Regent Mary but is driven back by a storm, ii. 167 N.; 433; accompanies Queen Mary to Scotland, 172. 14, and N.; 434; his surprise at the scale of the banquet at the marriage of Lord James Stewart, 173 N.
- Elder, John, advocates union with England; letter from, to the bishop of Caithness, xcv., xcvi.
- Eldmar, Johannes, ii. 357
- Eleanor, daughter of James I., married to the Duke of Austria, ii. 342
- Elizabeth, daughter of Edward IV., project of marriage with the son of the Duke of Richmond, afterwards Henry VII., i. 191. 5
- Elizabeth, Queen of England, succeeds to the throne, ii. 139. 7; 139. 23; reforms the Church in England, 161. 27; sends troops to aid the Protestants of France, 174. 17; 177. 9; sends an ambassador to Scotland to aid in the punishment of the Regent Murray's murderer, 224. 20; is prepared to support James VI. by the sword, 231. 29; a rising against the queen on account of Mary Queen of Scots, 232. 15; sends an ambassador [Clinton] to Scotland, 238. 29; 453; letters to Lennox intercepted by the Hamiltons, 246. 1; letter to Arran on behalf of the prior of St Andrews, xcvi. ; sends an ambassador to Scotland to attempt to reconcile the two parties, 254. 31; 455; sends an ambassador to Scotland to make peace between the Regent and the Lords in Edinburgh Castle, 272. 14; 461; 274. 28; 462; to decide upon the fate of the defenders of Edinburgh Castle, 306. 4; leaves the decision to the Regent and the Privy Council, 307. 15; causes Lethington's body to be burnt and quartered, 308. 3; intervenes on behalf of Maitland of Coldingham and Robert Melville, 310. 17; 472; Danish embassy to, in 1598, lxi.
- Elliot (Ellvand), kills Ker of Cesford at the battle of Halidon Hill, i. 314. 35
- Elphinstone, Lord, cv.
- William, bishop of Aberdeen, cv.; i. 223. 24; 224. 15; 225. 2
- Elsoniure, i. 161. 15; ii. 361
- Endernes. See Inverness.
- England, raids into England made by the Scots, i. 61. 14; the warden of the Borders invades Scotland, 61. 15; at war with France and Burgundy, 68. 12; rebellion of Henry Mortimer, 69. 27; the leader taken and beheaded, 70. 30; 71. 1; provokes war with Scotland by invading the Borders, 71. 17; ii. 347; invaded by a Scottish army, i. 72. 6; the English cross the Solway, 73. 6; the English army defeated at the battle of Sark, 75. 15; parliament resolves to avenge the slaughter of the battle of Sark, 78. 15; conspiracy against Henry VI., 78. 21; ambassador sent to Scotland to treat for a peace, 79. 3; ii. 349; Henry VI. orders the Scottish borders to be raided, i. 124. 24; the Earl of Northumberland is defeated by the Earl of Angus, 127. 14; ii. 355; a fifteen years' peace with Scotland, i. 153. 21; ii. 358; civil war raging, i. 153. 26; Margaret of Anjou leads an expedition against Edward IV., 155. 26; ii. 360; the king seeks aid from Flanders, i. 159. 13; ii. 361; promises to assist the King of Scotland on condition that Berwick be restored to England, i. 179. 10; the offer accepted, 179. 34;

an army under the Duke of Gloucester marches to Scotland to the assistance of James III., 180. 14; ii. 364; Berwick handed over by the Scots, i. 183. 27; death of Edward IV., 190. 3; the Duke of Gloucester murders the princes and usurps the crown, 190. 14; France supports Henry against Richard III., 191. 20; English ships in the Firth of Forth, 226. 9; they are attacked and taken by Sir Andrew Wood, 227. 3; ii. 371; Stephen Bull volunteers to engage Sir Andrew Wood, i. 227. 30; Bull and his ships captured by Wood, 230. 10; the prisoners sent home, 231. 1; an army raised for the invasion of Scotland, 236. 4; heavy rains frustrate the attempt, 236. 27; ii. 373; the Scots pursue the English and make great slaughter, i. 237. 5; the army under the Earl of Surrey marches to meet the Scots under James IV., 266. 2; description of the battle of Flodden, 270. 1; ii. 382; Henry VIII. sends ambassadors to James V., i. 340. 1; ii. 399; James V. sends ambassadors to England, i. 342. 5; 344. 21; ii. 400; on the advance of the Scots under Huntly an army is sent against Berwick, &c., i. 396. 22; the army defeated by Huntly at Haddenrig, 398. 4; ii. 409; preparations made for an invasion of Scotland by the Duke of Norfolk, i. 399. 23; a treaty of peace and marriage concluded with Scotland, ii. 8. 3; the English ambassador insulted in Edinburgh, 9. 7; 414; he returns to England, 10. 4; an army lands at Granton, 10. 32, and burns Edinburgh, 11. 10; the Scottish parliament dissolves the contract of peace, 15. 10; Scotland invaded and Coldingham taken, 28. 1, and N.; Sir Ralph Eure and Sir Brian Layton defeated and slain at Ancrum, 38. 11; 419; the English harry the West Borders, 87. 14; defeat of the Scots army at Pinkie, 96. 10; 424; the English troops driven from Scotland, 110. 24; Somerset and Warwick executed, 111. 3; death of Edward VI., 116. 11, and N.; troops land in Orkney and are defeated, 118. 15; English ships appear in the Firth of Forth

in support of the Reformers, 165. 9; the fleet captures French ships coming to support Mary of Lorraine, 167. 8; English troops lay siege to Leith, 169. 15; French ships with supplies for Leith dispersed by the English troops, and four taken, 170. 26; troops sent to France in support of the Protestants, 174. 16; 177. 9; the Queen and council decide in favour of the Regent against Queen Mary and her supporters, 210. 3; war with Flanders, 214. 24; 216. 1; insurrection in, 220. 3; forces withdrawn from the Borders on account of a rising against the Queen, 232. 15; treaty proposed with Scotland against France and Spain, 299. 3; assistance sent to the siege of Edinburgh Castle, 299. 32; 467; 300. 21; 302. 24; return of the troops, 305. 16; an ambassador sent to Regent Morton requesting him to put down the Border thieves, 308. 15; 471; recruiting in Scotland for the English navy, 315. 22; 475

English (Inglische) John, sees an apparition in Linlithgow kirk, i. 259. 9

English influence upon the language of Scotland, cxxxi.

English prose literature, its beginning, cxxii.

Eric XIV., King of Sweden, his matrimonial advances to Queen Mary and Queen Elizabeth, ii. 434

Errol, Helen, Countess of, ii. 407

— (Arroll), Earl of, i. 58. 19; ii. 352

— William, Earl of, i. 114. 3; ii. 353; i. 126. 20; 381. 23; ii. 407

Ersilton, Scots army camps at, i. 262. 14; ii. 380

Ersikine, Sir Alexander, of Gogar, guardian of James VI., ii. 294. 3, and N.

— John, 5th Lord, with James V. at Stirling Castle, i. 292. 17; 296 N.; at Halidon Hill, 314. 20; on an embassy to France, 354. 24; 377. 4; present at the death of James V., 408. 10; member of the conference to decide on the guardians for Queen Mary, ii. 14. 6; appointed one of the guardians,

14. 13; at the siege of Coldingham Abbey, 30. 22; accompanies Queen Mary to France, 106. 28; in charge of prince James, 193. 13; deprived of the keepership of Edinburgh Castle, 193. 18; conspires against Bothwell, 194. 25; at the battle of Langside, 203. 25
- Erskine, John, 6th Lord, ii. 160. 11; 258. 15
- John, of Dun, ii. 141. 20; 144. 15; 149. 31
- Thomas, Lord, i. 206. 25
- Sir Thomas, of Haltoun, secretary of Scotland, i. 390. 3; 391. 11; ii. 390
- Esk water, i. 405. 22
- Essayis of a Prentice in the Divine Art of Poesie*, by James VI., cxxix.
- Essé (Dosie), André de Montalembert, seigneur d', lands with a French force at Leith, ii. 107. 8; 425; recalled to France, 110. 11; 425; presents the desires of France to the Scots parliament, 129. 16; 429
- Essex, Countess of, c.
- Etal (Atill) Castle, destroyed by James IV., i. 262. 14, and N.
- Ettrick (Aitrick) forest laid waste by the royal forces, i. 102. 9; James V. has 10,000 sheep in the forest, 353. 16; ii. 402
- Eure (Everis) Sir Ralph, with the army under Sir Robert Bowes, i. 397. 19; taken prisoner at the battle of Haddenrig, 398. 17; slays the wife and children of Patrick Home of the Brome House, ii. 29. 15, and N.; receives a grant of lands in the Merse and Teviotdale, 32. 1; is drawn on to pursue the Scots at Jedburgh, 38. 27; defeated and slain at Ancrum Muir, 40. 18; 419
- Evandale. See Avondale.
- Ewers, Lord, his duel with Kirkcaldy of Grange, ii. 139. 25; 430
- Ewesdale (Heusdale), ii. 397
- Ewsdoris, i. 335. 2; ii. 397
- Ewindail. See Avondale.
- Exchequer Court (Chakerhouse), i. 389. 27; 390. 2; ii. 408
- Exclamation of King James the Second and how he was slaine at the seige of the Castell of Roxburghe*, i. 148. 8; and N. ii. 358
- Exeter (Excister), Duke of, found drowned, i. 161. 30
- Exposition of the Termes and Difficill Wordes . . . in the Regiam Majestatem*, cxxix.
- Eyemouth (Haymouth), ii. 119. 16; fort built at, 117. 26; 428; the castle to be demolished, 144. 19
- Facile traictise, contenand, first; ane infallible reul, &c.*, by John Hamilton, cxxvii. N.
- Fair Maid of Galloway. See Douglas, Margaret.
- Fairniehirst, laird of. See Ker.
- Fala (Phala), convention of nobility at, i. 400. 11; 401. 2; ii. 410
- Falconer, David, murdered by Douglas of Kilspindie, i. 331. 16
- Falkland Palace, xlv., 381. 7; 389. 16; 391. 22; ii. 151. 7; James V. makes his escape from Falkland, i. 325. 11; ii. 394; James V. retires to Falkland after the defeat of Solway Moss, i. 407. 1; his death at, 408. 4; Mary Queen of Scots in, ii. 172. 27; 174. 10; 175. 25
- Famine in Scotland in 1439, i. 30. 10; ii. 335
- Fast (Fallis) Castle, i. 200. 22; ii. 204. 20, and N.; 445; taken by the English, ii. 105. 7, and N.; 424; retaken, 105. 12
- Fasyde, in Fife, ii. 137. 9
- Fawsyde Castle, ii. 107. 30
- Feindes Den, Angus, cannibalism in, i. 146. 10
- Feniven. See Finhaven.
- Ferdinand I., emperor, death of, ii. 181. 1
- Ferne, abbot of. See Hamilton, Patrick.
- Fernie, Andrew, of that ilk, forester of Falkland, and one of the authors of the *Chronicles*, xliii., xlv., cxvii., cxlvii., 2. 12, 324. 13; ii. 394. 400
- William, of Fernie, cxviii.
- Ferrerius, Joannes, a Piedmontese monk, i. 12. N.; his translation of Boece's *Chronicles*, lxii., cli., ii. 329. 330
- Feus, introduction of, xlv.
- Fife, i. 316. 11; 330. 10; ii. 23. 18; Fife as represented in the *Chronicles*, xlv. xlv.; the centre of the Scottish Reformation, xlix.; the

- sheriffdom bestowed on Lord Lyndsay of the Byres, cvi.; the woods wasted to provide timber for the *Great Michael*, 251. 3; ii. 377; Fife ravaged by the English, 103. 23; 424; a party of the English surprised and slain at Port-in-Craig, 104. 10; Fife lairds at a meeting of the Congregation at Perth, 144. 28; 431; Fife lairds join the Congregation, 165. 6; 433; dispute regarding the sheriffship between Lord Lyndsay and Lord Rothes, 181. N.; 436; 184. 3; 438; 189. 8; the bishops' teinds protected by the Countess of Murray, 214. 12; 447; gentlemen of Fife imprisoned for rebellion, 184. 29; gentlemen of Fife in prison charged with being accomplices in the murder of Rizzio, 189. 5, and N.; the sheriffship bestowed on Lord Lyndsay of the Byres, 228. 21; 451; lands taken by the Regent Mar and bestowed upon his followers, 269. 12; men of Fife summoned to blockade Edinburgh Castle, 281. 14; gentlemen of Fife and Kinross hold Leith for the Regent, 286. 22; 464; Lord Lyndsay forbids the shooting of waterfowl, 310. 11
- Fifeness (Fywisnes), Marie de Lorraine, lands at, i. 378. 24; ii. 406
- Findlater, laird of. See Gordon, Sir John.
- Finhaven (Feniven), i. 55. 26; 99. 6; James II. banqueted by the Earl of Crawford at, 112. 13
- Finnart, laird of. See Hamilton, Sir James.
- Fisherrow (Fisheraw), Musselburgh, ii. 97. 13
- Flanders, artillery and ammunition brought from Flanders and France, i. 353. 31; Alva massacres Huguenots in, ii. 292. 2; 465; vessel from Flanders lands stores in Leith for the Castle, 254. 3; 455; Scots recruits for the war against Spain, 306. 16; 307. 10; 471; 309. 28; a merchant of Edinburgh poisons himself because of losses in Flanders, 315. 1; Scotsmen forbidden to import salt, 320. 33
- Flect, Sir John, ii. 85. 15, and N.
- Fleming, James, Lord, appointed to attend the marriage of Mary Queen of Scots, ii. 121. 10; present at a meeting of the French Council, 125. 19; his death, 127. 9; 429
- Fleming, John, 2nd Lord, slain by Tweedie of Drummellzeid, i. 305. 10
- John, 5th Lord, his marriage, ii. 176. 8; keeper of Dumbarton Castle, 201. 25; at the battle of Langside, 203. 17; holds Dumbarton Castle against the Regent, 221. 1.; 221. 13; the castle provisioned, 238. 22; makes his escape at the taking of the castle, 248. 17, and N.; 454; returns with assistance from France and Flanders, 281. 3; 286. 24
- John, his *Survey of the castle and town of Edinburgh*, ii. 468
- Malcolm, 3rd Lord, accompanies James V. to France, i. 356. 21; slain at Pinkie, ii. 101. 4
- Sir Malcolm, of Cumbernauld, on an embassy to France, i. 28. 11; his execution, 45. 18; 338
- Margaret, wife of John, 4th Earl of Athole, li.
- Mary, wife of Maitland of Lethington, cii.
- Robert, 1st Lord, i. 173. 30; ii. 361; a prisoner in Edinburgh Castle, 183. 7; a hostage on board Captain Wood's ship, 214. 30; in danger of being hanged, 215. 27; 216. 4; vice-admiral, 255. 26
- Robert, son of Sir Malcolm, ii. 338
- Flodden, battle of, xxxvii., cvi., cviii., cxix., cliv., 9. 12; 266. 3; 273. 28
- Flood in Perthshire, ii. 312. 4
- Flower*, The, a ship belonging to Sir Andrew Wood of Largo, i. 213. 7; ii. 369; i. 227. 6; ii. 371
- Flushing, Scots soldiers sent for the relief of Protestants in, ii. 309. 28; 472
- Forbes, John, Master of, murders the laird of Meldrum, i. 305. 9; executed for treason, 347; ii. 400. 401; articles of accusation, i. 348. 15
- John, of Pitsligo, killed at the battle of Arbroath, i. 55. 18
- John, of Rires, kills John Wood, secretary to Regent Murray, ii. 228. 1; 451
- William, Lord, defeated by Adam Gordon at Tillianguis, ii. 267. 11; 460
- the Master of, seeks assistance from the Regent against the Gordons, ii. 267. 29; marches against Adam Gordon, 269. 18; 270. 1; defeated and taken

- prisoner, 271. 23; 460; restored to freedom by the Earl of Huntly, 299. 12; makes an attack on Adam Gordon in Paris, 310. 25; 473
- Ford, Lady of. See Heron, Lady.
- Castle, destroyed by James IV., i. 262. 16; ii. 381
- Forfeiture after death, i. 382. 27; ii. 407
- Forman, Andrew, bishop of Moray, ii. 374; practises necromancy at a banquet in Holyrood House, i. 244. 20; ii. 376; received by the Pope in Rome, i. 246. 32; ii. 376; acts as peacemaker between the Pope and Louis XII., i. 247. 15; ii. 376; legate of Scotland, i. 248. 31; dines the pope and cardinals, 248. 32; 249. 1; ii. 377; in France, i. 250. 7; obtains the bishopric of Bourges, 250. 10; ii. 377; endeavours to stir up strife between England and Scotland, i. 253. 5; Henry VIII. bestows upon him the priory of Cottingham, 255. 5, and N.; ii. 378; reminds James IV. of his promise to support France, i. 256. 17; his quarrel with the Homes, 286. 12; ii. 385; obtains the archbishopric of St Andrews by the help of the Earl of Home, i. 287. 5; ii. 385; compromises with prior Hepburn, i. 287. 15; ii. 385; enmity between Forman and Hepburn, i. 290. 11; endeavours to persuade the Lords to give obedience to the Duke of Albany, 293. 11; his death, 304. 1
- Forres (Forrest), burnt by the Earl of Huntly, i. 99. 35
- Forrester (Forster), Sir John, of Corstorphine, i. 53. 1; ii. 340
- Forret or Forrest, Thomas, vicar of Dollar, burnt for heresy, clvi. 348. 12; 350. 32; ii. 400. 401
- Forster, —, accompanies the Earl of Douglas to Rome, i. 80. 24
- Fortune's wheel, i. 32. 16; 336
- Foster, Sir John, English ambassador to Scotland, ii. 308. 15; 471; defeated by the laird of Carmichael at Reidswyre, 321. 9; 477
- Fottrick Muir, ii. 166. 11; 433
- France, Joan of Arc defeats the English, i. 68. 18; ii. 346; marriage of the Dauphin with Mary Queen of Scots, 123. 14; the chancellor desires the crown of Scotland for the Dauphin, 125. 22; Rothes' reasons for refusing the request, 126. 5; 429; the council writé to Scotland requesting the imperial crown for the Dauphin, 127. 18; parliament accedes to the request, 128. 5; 429; Henry II. killed at a tournament, 161. 10, and N.; a fleet sails for Scotland in support of the Queen Regent, but is driven back by storms, 166. 14; 433; the images and altars of Rouen destroyed by the Huguenots, 175. 14; Du Croc sent as ambassador to Scotland, 280. 11
- Francis I. of France, asked to aid the Duke of Albany in administering justice in Scotland, i. 291. 29; sends ships and money, 292. 4; sends for the Duke of Albany, 298. 15; ii. 387; approves of the Duke of Albany's returning to Scotland, and aids him with munitions of war, i. 302. 18; visited by James V., 360. 15; ii. 404; presents James V. with two ships of war on his return to Scotland after his marriage with Madeleine of France, i. 366. 4; ii. 405; his parting gifts to the King and Queen of Scotland, i. 367. 17; sends 30,000 crowns to the Earl of Lennox, ii. 18. 15; 416; is informed by the Scots ambassador of the misuse of the money sent, 45. 5
- Fraser, Mauld, heretrix of Frendraught, i. 64. 11; ii. 345
- Frasers, slaughter of, at the battle of Blair-nan-leine, ii. 44. 18; 419
- Freebairn's edition of the *Chronicles*, xxxv., lvii., lxi., lxx., xci., xcii., cxxiv., cxlvi., clvii.
- Freedom of the Press attacked by the Regent Morton, lv.-lvi.
- Freir Wynd, Edinburgh, the "ludging" of Archbishop Beaton, i. 307. 6
- French influence on the language of Scotland, cxxxi.
- Frendraught (Frendreich), heretrix of. See Fraser, Mauld.
- laird of. See Murray, James, Earl of.
- lordship of, ii. 345
- Furde. See Ford.
- Fywisnes. See Fifeness.
- Galashiels (Gallascheillis), ii. 36. 33

- Galbraith (Coubrethe), Patrick, quarrels with and kills Robert Sempill in order to become keeper of Dumbarton Castle, i. 49. 7; ii. 340
- "Galley Snowt" at Edinburgh Castle, ii. 302. 11, and N.; taken by Captain Home, 303. 10; 469. 470.
- Galloway ravaged by James II., i. 83. 5; 114. 9
- "The Fair Maid of Galloway." See Douglas, Margaret.
- bishop of. See Gordon, Alexander.
- Norman. See Gourlay.
- Garlie. See Barclay (Alexander).
- Garlies (Garlayis), laird of, slain by the rebels in Stirling, ii. 263. 23
- Gartlies, laird of. See Stewart, Sir Alexander.
- Gattonside (Gattounsye), ii. 37. 9
- Gau, John, his *Richt way to the Kingdom of Hevene*, cxxvi.
- Gaza, Theodore, i. 147. 19; ii. 357
- Ghrame. See Graham.
- Gibson, Murdo, a noted thief and murderer, i. 29. 13
- William, skipper of Leith, ii. 122. 8
- Glamis, ii. 205. 23; the lands and lordship annexed to the crown, i. 395. 12
- Janet Douglas, Lady, burnt upon the Castlehill of Edinburgh for treason, i. 347. 8; ii. 400. 401
- John, 8th Lord, Lord Chancellor of Scotland, ii. 311. 7; forfeited, 258. 28; defeated at Brechin by Sir Adam Gordon, ii. 287. 24
- Glanesk. See Glenesk.
- Glasgow (Glaskow), i. 240. 11; 369. 13; ii. 26. 17; the rebel Lords convene a meeting at, to oppose the Duke of Albany, i. 292. 7; they capture ammunition sent by France and throw it down a well, 292. 25; Bishop Forman rides to Glasgow and reasons with the rebel Lords, 293. 11; they leave the town, 294. 20; battle at, between Lennox and Arran, ii. 26. 19; 417; conference between Lord James Stewart and the Duke of Châtellherault, 167. 4; destruction in, by French troops, 168. 17; illness of Darnley in, 191. 7; convention in, between the Hamiltons and the Regent Murray, 215. 5; raided by the Hamiltons, 265. 5; 265. 29; 273. 28; capture of 300 horses by Lord Claud Hamilton, 280. 19; in possession of the Hamiltons, 285. 19
- Glasgow, archbishop of. See Beaton, James.
- bishop of. See Cameron, John.
- Castle furnished with men and munitions by the Earl of Lennox, ii. 23. 3; besieged by Arran, 23. 22; the castle taken by treachery, 24. 10; garrisoned by the Regent, 204. 15; Argyle's attempt on, 205. 32; besieged by the queen's party, 229. 27
- College, founded, i. 112. 33; ii. 353
- Glenbervie besieged by Sir Adam Gordon, ii. 287. 30
- laird of. See Douglas, William.
- Glencairn, Alexander, Earl of, protests against the proposal to bestow the crown of Scotland upon the Dauphin, ii. 128. 20; 130. 5; raises an army in support of the Congregation at Perth, 148. 17; treats on behalf of the Congregation with Mary of Lorraine, 149. 31; makes friends with the Duke of Châtellherault, 162. 15; at the siege of Leith, 163. 2; at the battle of Langside, 203. 24; at a meeting of parliament in Stirling, 262. 15; rescued when a prisoner during the attack on Stirling, 264. 14; his death, 319. 21
- Cuthbert, Earl of, gains honour in a tournament, i. 243. 21; at the battle of Flodden, 268. 31; at the battle of Linlithgow, 319. 1; rescued by Andrew Wood of Largo, 320. 5; mortally wounded, 320. 20
- William, Earl of, xcv., 401. 32; ii. 84. 20; 88. 17; leader of the vanguard in the army of Lennox, ii. 20. 10; his challenge to fight Beaton declined, 21. 10; on a mission to Henry VIII. on behalf of the Earl of Lennox, ii. 25. 24; 416; defeated by the Regent Arran at the battle of Glasgow, 26. 19; 417
- Glendinane, Sir Simon of, ii. 352
- Gleneagles, Lady, daughter of Richard Lawson, i. 299. 8; ii. 388
- Glenesk (Glanesk), i. 106 N.
- Glen Lochy, ii. 398
- Glenluce, abbot of, member of the Kirkliston conference on the guardianship of Queen Mary, ii. 14. 5
- Glenorchy's feud with the Clangregor, ii. 233. 27

- Gloucester, Humphrey, Duke of, imprisoned and hanged, i. 69. 6-12; his friends take up arms to avenge his death, 69. 16; ii. 346
- Richard, Duke of. See Richard III.
- Gogar, laird of. See Erskine, Sir Alexander.
- Gogie, M., ii. 48. 23; 420
- Gonew Muir, Langside, ii. 445
- Gonzolles or Groselles, M., captain of Dunbar Castle, ii. 389. 390
- Good Friday marriages forbidden prior to the Reformation, ii. 339
- Goodman, Christopher, provost of St Leonard's College, St Andrews, ii. 161. 4, and N.; 432
- Gordon, Adam, Earl of Sutherland. See Sutherland.
- Sir Adam, of Auchindoun, defeats Lord Forbes at Tilliangus, ii. 267. 11; 460; troops despatched against him by the Regent, 269. 15; defeats the Master of Forbes at Aberdeen, 270. 23; 461; holds justice courts in Aberdeen, 272. 8; prepares to march on Dundee, 277. 3; threatens Angus, 287. 10; 465; drives the Earls of Buchan and Crawford out of Brechin, 287. 20; in Arbroath, 287. 28; retires to Aberdeen, 287. 32; sails for France, 307. 9; attacked in Paris by the Master of Forbes, 310. 25; 473; summoned to appear before the council, 313. 6; returns to Scotland and is imprisoned in Blackness, 321. 19
- Alexander, bishop of Galloway, ii. 290. 31, and N.; 465; 292. 34
- Lord George, son of the Earl of Huntly, a prisoner in Dunbar Castle, ii. 179. 25; restored to his lands and honours, 183. 30
- Sir John, of Findlater, refuses to submit to Queen Mary, ii. 177. 22; taken prisoner at the battle of Corrichie, 178. 20; executed, 178. 32
- Sir John, of Lochinvar, with Queen Mary at the battle of Langside, ii. 203. 18; his house demolished by the Regent, 204. 10; at a conference in Edinburgh Castle, 249. 13
- John, of Buthlaw, owner of a MS. copy of the *Chronicles*, lxxiii.; ii. 181. N.
- Gordon, Katharine, daughter of Alexander, Earl of Huntly, ii. 345
- Lady Margaret, daughter of the Earl of Huntly, ii. 375
- William, of Barnefeild, killed at the battle of Dunbar, i. 55. 21, and N.
- Gormak [Stewart], John, attacks Sir William Ruthven, sheriff of Perth, i. 48. 23; ii. 339; defeated and slain, i. 49. 2
- Gourlay (Gowrlay), Norman, vicar of Dollar, burnt for heresy, clvi. 348. 12, and N.; 351. 9; ii. 401. 402
- Graham, John, Lord, on a mission to Adam Gordon to arrange a truce, ii. 289. 15; at a meeting of the Lords in Perth, 297. 16
- the Master of, taken prisoner in a Border raid, ii. 137. 23
- Patrick, bishop of St Andrews, ii. 361
- Patrick, Lord, accompanies the Earl of Douglas to Rome, i. 80. 22
- Robert, the Master of Graham, slain at the battle of Pinkie, ii. 101. 5
- William (1), Lord, i. 206. 25; at Flodden, 268. 32
- William (2), Lord, i. 296. N.; 327. 18; ii. 14. 415
- Grange, laird of. See Kirkcaldy, William.
- Grantan Craigs, an English army lands at, ii. 10. 32
- Grange, near Leith, ii. 7. N.
- Gray, Andrew, 2nd Lord, i. 173. 30
- John, present during the trial of George Wishart, ii. 72. 26, and N.
- Patrick, 3rd Lord, i. 183. 6; 204. 19; 243. 22
- Patrick, 4th Lord, at the siege of Coldingham Abbey, ii. 30. 23; hands over Broughty Castle to Haliburton of Pitcur, 236. 7
- Sir Patrick, Master of Gray, i. 89. 30; bearer of a letter from the king to the Earl of Douglas, requesting the release of Maclellan, 90. 24; courteously received by the Earl, who while at dinner causes Maclellan to be beheaded, 91. 10-25; the Earl shows him the body of Maclellan, 92. 3; ii. 350; escapes the fury of the Earl by flight, i. 92. 14
- Lord, of England, at the battle of Pinkie, ii. 97. 21; at the siege of Leith, 169. 20

- Great Britain, description of, in the *Chronicles*, lxvii.
- Great Lyon*, a ship belonging to James V., i. 367. 12
- Great Michael*, built by James IV., cxi., i. 251. 3; ii. 377
- Gregor, Rev. Walter, of Pitsligo, xciii.
- Grey, Lady Jane, proclaimed queen, ii. 116. 13, and N.
- Greyfriars' Convent, Edinburgh, i. 154. 3; ii. 359
- Grimani, Marco, patriarch of Aquileia, ii. 416
- Groselles. See Gonzolles.
- Guddiescleuch, court of justice held at, ii. 88. 8
- Guise, Charles of, cardinal of Lorraine, ii. 123. 8; 124. 23; his death, 318. 29; 476
- (Gwyse), Duke of, ii. 123. 20; 124. 20; his daughter sought in marriage by James V., i. 377. 7; ii. 406; fails in an attempt to succour Mary of Lorraine, ii. 166. 14; 433; assassinated, 176. 30
- Guthrie, —, insults the body of Cardinal Beaton, ii. 84. 1; 422
- Haarlem, massacre of Protestants in, ii. 465
- Haccarstoune. See Halkerstone.
- Haddenrig, the Earl of Huntly defeats the English at, i. 398. 4; ii. 409
- Haddington, pilgrimage to the White Kirk, i. 17. 10, and N.; the Scots army assembles at, for the invasion of England, ii. 46. 14; Wishart's vision concerning, 80. 4; in possession of England, 103. 8; 106. 4; vainly attacked by the Regent, 109. 13; the English forced to evacuate the town, 110. 18
- Haik. See Hawick.
- Hailes, Master of. See Hepburn, James.
- Castle, siege of, i. 56. 16
- Hairt, Jockie, a servant of James V., i. 325 N.
- Halbert. See Howard.
- Haliburton (Halyburton), George, of Pitcur, receives custody of Broughty Castle, ii. 236. 7; 452
- Haliburton, James, tutor of Pitcur and provost of Dundee, ii. 452; taken prisoner by the queen's forces in Edinburgh, 261. 26; 458; released, 262. 1; a scaffold prepared for him in Edinburgh, 265. 13; 460; arranges for the surrender of Edinburgh Castle, 304. 29
- Halidon (Halliedaine) Hill, battle of, i. 107. 16; Buccleuch defeated by the Earl of Angus at, 314. 2; 315 N.; ii. 393
- Halkerstone (Haccarstoune), Allan, curate of Cupar kirk, ii. 147 N.
- captain, taken prisoner by the Regent, ii. 271. 22
- Halliedaine. See Halidon.
- Hallie eiland. See Holy Island.
- Hallierudhouse. See Holyroodhouse.
- Haltoun, laird of. See Erskine, Sir Thomas; Lauder, William.
- Hamilton (Hammiltoun), i. 307. 3; ii. 26. 16; 288. 15; 294. 11; 294. 28; castle garrisoned by the Regent Murray, ii. 204. 15; taken by the Hamiltons, 205. 9; its destruction, 230. 22; 245. 11
- Lord Claud, in command of the cavalry of Edinburgh, ii. 268. 9; raids the neighbourhood of Glasgow, 273. 25; 280. 19
- David, of Preston, his speech to the Regent in favour of George Wishart, ii. 54. 23; 421
- Gavin, abbot of Kilwinning and bishop of St Andrews, ii. 130. 30; imprisoned in Edinburgh Castle, 174. 25; his release refused, 175. 5; forfeited, 455; slain in a skirmish with the Regent's forces, 256. 14, and N.; 456
- Gavin, captain of Dunbar, ii. 49. 21; 421; a prisoner in Tantallon Castle, 50. 11; set at liberty, 51. 8
- Isobel, wife of Lord Seton, ii. 452
- Sir James, of Cadzow, accompanies the Earl of Douglas to Rome, i. 80. 21; in Stirling, 95. 4; endeavours to obtain English support against James II., 114. 18, and N.; ii. 354; urged by bishop Kennedy to forsake the Earl of Douglas, i. 118. 30; deserts and joins the royal forces, 120. 20; 121 N.; ii. 354; a prisoner in Roslin Castle, i. 121. 2; marries the king's eldest daughter, 122. 7, and N.; ii. 354

- Hamilton, Sir James, of Finnart, slays the Earl of Lennox at the battle of Linlithgow, i. 319. 20, and N.; ii. 393; chosen to be judge for the trial of heretics, i. 388. 6; ii. 408; sent to put Rothesay Castle in order, 389. 5, and N.; accused of intending to murder James V., i. 390. 9; ii. 408; confined in Edinburgh Castle, i. 390. 17; his lands annexed to the Crown, 395. 13; tried and executed, 391. 25; ii. 409; moralising on his death, 391. 32; appears in a vision to the king, 393. 14
- Sir James, of that ilk, summoned to underly the law, i. 100. 14
- Sir James, son of Sir Patrick, reproves his father for his attempt to induce peace between Arran and Angus, i. 282. 24
- James, of Bothwellhaugh, murders the Regent Murray, ii. 222. 21, and N.; 449; his house demolished, 230. 15
- James, of Stenhouse, provost of Edinburgh, ii. 49. 20; a prisoner in Tantallon, 50. 10; 421; set at liberty, 51. 8; slain by the French, 109. 21, and N.; 425
- James, sheriff of Linlithgow, i. 308. 3; ii. 408
- James, son of the sheriff of Linlithgow, his interview with James V., i. 389; gives warning of a plot against the king's life, 390. 1
- Lord James. See Arran, Earl of.
- John, archbishop of St Andrews, lxxxi.; ii. 93. 34; 95. 34; 195. 9; his flight to Stirling after the battle of Pinkie, 101. 32; his growth in greed and covetousness, 111. 19; 425; instrumental in the execution of Sir John Melville of Raith, ii. 112. 3; 426; at the trial of Walter Mill for heresy, 130. 26; condemns the new religion, 142. 4; escapes from St Andrews on the arrival of the reformers and John Knox, 151. 29; tried for saying mass and imprisoned in Edinburgh Castle, 180. 7; sentence of forfeiture passed, 205. 26; deprived of his benefices, 219. 33; his complicity in the murder of the Regent, 222. 28; a prisoner at the taking of Dumbarton Castle, 248. 19; hanged in Stirling, 249. 4, and N.; 454; 456; his *Catechism*, cxxvi., and N.; his *Catholik and facile tractise*, cxxvii. N.; his *Facile tractise conteneand first ane infallible reul*, &c., cxxvii. N.
- Hamilton, John, abbot of Arbroath, his complicity in the murder of the Regent Murray, ii. 222. 28, and N.; at a meeting of the Lords in Perth, 297. 14
- John, of Commiskeith, slain at the battle of Glasgow, ii. 27. 7, and N.; 417
- Sir Patrick, his duel with Sir John Clokbuish, i. 234. 16; ii. 373; gains honours in a tournament at Edinburgh, i. 243. 23; his attempt to make peace between Arran and Angus, 282. 9; reproved by his son for his peaceful intentions, 282. 24; slain in a fight between Arran and Angus, 283. 14
- Patrick, abbot of Ferne, tried for heresy, i. 308. 1; ii. 393; his replies to the accusations, i. 308. 14; sentenced to death, 310. 22; refuses to recant, 311. 4; appeals against his sentence and summons his accuser to meet him within forty days, 311. 13; his farewell prayer, 311. 20; burnt in front of St Salvador's College, St Andrews, clvi.; 312. 5
- Robert, his preaching defended by St Andrews University, ii. 232. 24, and N.; 451
- Robert, captain of Dunbar Castle, ii. 421
- Sir William, of Mauchline, member of the Kirkliston conference on the guardianship of Queen Mary, ii. 14. 4; 415
- Hamiltons with Queen Mary at the battle of Langside, ii. 203. 15; imprisoned in Edinburgh Castle, 204. 21; sentences of forfeiture passed on, 205. 29; their fight with Lord Semple, 213. 27; persecute adherents of the Regent, 214. 1; their intention to lift the bishops' teinds frustrated, 214. 12; 447; demand that Queen Mary be restored to the throne, 224. 29; attack Glasgow Castle, 230. 9; imprison Lord Semple in Dumbarton Castle, 231. 12; harry Douglasdale, 231. 21; opposed to the Regent, 238. 20; 452; skirmish with the Regent's forces, 241. 32; they take Paisley

- steeple, 243. 26; garrison the steeple, 245. 22; its surrender, 245. 30; intercept letters from Queen Elizabeth to Lennox, 246. 1; raid the property of the Regent's adherents, 265. 5; 265. 19; their hatred of Lennox, 263. 21; they slay the laird of Carmichael, 273. 25; in possession of Glasgow, 285. 19
- Hand-fast marriage between James Earl of Murray and Issobel Innes, i. 64. 16; ii. 345. N.
- Handwarp. See Antwerp.
- Handy, Dr. See Drummond, Robert.
- Harbottle (Hirrbuttill), Margaret Queen of Scotland gives birth to a daughter at, i. 296. N.; 297. 13, and N.; ii. 386; 387
- Harcar, Zacharie, servant of James V., i. 325. 9
- Hare (Hair), Alexander, escapes after the surrender of Glasgow Castle, ii. 24. 27; 416
- Harlaw, William, preacher in Edinburgh, ii. 144. 11; 161. 3
- Hately (Haittlie) of Mellerstane, one of the murderers of the prior of Coldingham, i. 303. 27
- Hatton, laird of. See Erskine, Sir Thomas.
- Havre de Grace. See Newhaven.
- Hawick (Haik), Regent Murray surrounds the town with troops and captures forty thieves of Liddisdale, ii. 200. 19; 443
- Hay, Alexander, notary, cxviii.
- Sir Gilbert de, his translation of *The Buke of Battailis*, cxiii.
- John, of Talla, hanged for complicity in Darnley's murder, ii. 202. 1, and N.; 445
- John, his *Certainne Demandes*, cxxvi. N.
- William. See Errol, Earl of.
- Haymouth. See Eyemouth.
- Heirintoun, Sir Robert, taken prisoner at the battle of Sark, i. 76. 9
- Helene (or Isabella), daughter of James I., and wife of Francis, Duke of Brittany, i. 58. 13; ii. 342
- Hempfield's Ford, ii. 119. 20
- Henderson, captain, with Prince Henry's army at Milford Haven, i. 195. 31, and N.
- Henry IV., i. 130. 29; 131. 3
- Henry VI. at war with France and Burgundy, i. 68. 12; marries Margaret of Anjou, 68. 26; ii. 346; defeated by Henry Mortimer, i. 70. 1; a conspiracy against, 78. 23; takes advantage of the dissensions in Scotland to raid the Borders, 124. 20; conspiracy of the nobility to obtain his deposition, 130. 5; ii. 355; the ambassador's speech to James II. giving reasons for the proposed deposition, i. 131. 17; reply of King James, 137. 6; his forces defeated at Northampton, and himself taken prisoner to London, 139. 30; ii. 356; his evil counsellors to be banished, i. 140. 5; seeks a safe conduct to Scotland, 153. 28; ii. 355; resident in the Greyfriars' Convent, Edinburgh, i. 154. 2; ii. 359; seeks a safe conduct to Scotland for his queen and attendants, i. 153. 30; taken prisoner by Edward IV., 154. 24; 157. 15; ii. 356
- Henry VII. prepares for battle, i. 192. 29; holds a council of war, 193. 7; burns his ships, 194. 34; encouraged to oppose Richard III., 191. 2; sails with an army from France, 191. 29; lands at Milford Haven, 192. 1; ii. 366; receives assurance of the defection of Lord Stanley and Sir Edward Brackenbury from Richard's army, i. 195. 19; defeats Richard III. at the battle of Bosworth, cxiv., cxix.; 196. 2; 198. 25; 199. 5; crowned in London, 199. 21; resolves to invade Scotland, 235. 20; raises an army under the Earl of Surrey, 236. 14; the attempt frustrated by floods, 236. 27; ii. 373; his army chased by the Scots, i. 237. 4; marriage of his daughter to James IV., 238. 10; ii. 374; his death, i. 244. 25; ii. 376
- Henry VIII., his marriage with Catherine of Aragon, cxiii.; sends ambassadors to France demanding a pension, i. 246. 5; prepares for an invasion of France, 252. 19; claim of legacy made by Margaret of Scotland, 253. 13; ii. 378; the king's reply, i. 253. 20; sends support from France in aid of the Earl of Surrey, 265. 2; commissions the Earl of Surrey to raise England against the Scots, 265. 11; returns from France with his pension, and orders that Scotland be not invaded during the minority of James V., 279.

- 8; receives Margaret, Queen of Scotland, 297. 8, and N.; requests the Duke of Albany to pardon the Earl of Angus, 297. 18; extends hospitality to the banished Douglasses, 333. 19; displeased at the king of Scotland's treatment of his ambassador, 344. 12; receives the Scots ambassadors in London, 345. 1; ii. 400; is reproved by the bishop of Aberdeen for exposing to the council a secret letter of the King of Scotland, i. 345. 16; Henry's reply to the bishop, 346. 13; ii. 400; comes to York in hope of meeting the King of Scotland, i. 383. 26; ii. 407; hearing of Huntly's advance on the Borders, sends an army against Berwick, &c., i. 396. 22; his army defeated at Haddenrig, 398. 4; ii. 409; on hearing of the defeat at Haddenrig, he breaks the truce with Scotland, i. 398. 26; prepares an army under the Duke of Norfolk, 399. 23; his grief at the death of James V., ii. 1. 9; his strong desire for peace between the two kingdoms, 2. 22; sends Sadler on an embassy to Scotland, 6. 12; 414; a contract of peace and marriage, 6. 17, and N.; sends an army to Leith, 7. and N.; his ambassador insulted in Edinburgh, 9. 7; 414; and returns to England, 10. 4; Henry vows vengeance, 10. 18; sends an army to Scotland, 10. 23; contract between Henry VIII. and the Earls of Lennox and Glencairn, xcvi.; receives messengers from the Earl of Lennox, ii. 25. 25; bestows grants of land in the Merse on Sir Ralph Everis and Sir Birnie Lattine, 32. 1; entertains the Earl of Lennox, 27. 28; his army defeated at Ancrum Moor, 43. 15
- Henry II. of France bestows the Duchy of Châtellerauld on the Earl of Arran, ii. 113. 5; urges Scotland to make war upon England, 117. 20; at the marriage of the Dauphin with Queen Mary, 123. 15; his death, 161. 10, and N.
- Henry III. of France, as Duke of Anjou, besieges La Rochelle, ii. 305. 27; 321. 23; 470; elected King of Poland, 309. 2; 472; becomes King of France, 317. 14, and N.; 476
- Henry IV. of France and Navarre, ii. 123. 19; 124. 20; 175. 31; 435
- Henry of Ireland. See Mortimer.
- Hepburn, Adam, of Hailes, commits adultery with Mary of Gueldres, clix., 158. 3; ii. 361
- James. See Bothwell, Earl of.
- James, of Hailes, murders the prior of Coldingham, i. 303. 26
- John, prior of St Andrews, his quarrel with the bishop of Moray, i. 286. 19; ii. 385; holds the kirk and castle of St Andrews against the bishop, i. 287. 7; ii. 385; terms of settlement, i. 287. 18; ii. 385; poisons the Duke of Albany's mind against the Homes, i. 290. 8; ii. 386; takes the castle of St Andrews, and comes to an agreement with Bishop James Beaton, i. 304. 3; founder of St Leonard's College, ii. 407
- John, of Newton, hanged for taking part in the murder of Darnley, ii. 201. 28; 444
- Patrick, bishop of Moray, ii. 130. 27; 390; entertains James V. and Queen Margaret in St Andrews, i. 339. 6; defends fornication, ii. 141. 8
- Patrick, of Hailes, i. 9. 5; 114. 6
- Patrick, of Waughton, treats with the Congregation on behalf of the Regent Murray, ii. 153. 6; in possession of Dunbar Castle, 199. 26; surrenders the castle, 200. 15; 443
- Hepburns and Homes attack and destroy Wark Castle, i. 153. 19; combine against the Duke of Albany, i. 164. 22, and N.; 165. 1; strengthen the king's suspicions of treason against Albany, 167. 2; quarrel with the bishop of Moray, i. 286. 12; ii. 385; with Queen Mary at the battle of Langside, 203. 19; sentences of forfeiture passed on, 205. 30
- Herald, M., ii. 48. 24; 420
- Heresy, trials for, i. 308. 1; ii. 393; i. 348. 8; 401-402
- Hermaphrodite, birth of, i. 145. 20; ii. 356; condemned to be buried alive for getting a woman with child, i. 146. 8
- Heron, Lady, of Ford, her intimacy with James IV., i. 262. 19; ii. 381; her treachery, i. 263. 18; informs the Earl of Surrey of the condition of the Scots army, 264. 5; with the English army before Flodden, 266. 16

- Heron (Hewrun), Sheriff, with the army under Sir Robert Bowes, i. 397. 20; taken prisoner, 398. 16
- Herries (Hereis), John, his lands raided by the Douglasses, i. 88. 5; taken prisoner and hanged by the Earl of Douglas, 88. 12
- John, Lord, with Queen Mary at the battle of Langside, ii. 203. 16; taken prisoner at Carlisle, 204. 22; at a conference in York to consider the case of Queen Mary, 207. 1; in London, 212. 14; a prisoner in Edinburgh Castle, 215. 13; set at liberty, 226. 30; his lands and houses destroyed, 237; at a conference in the castle, 249. 13; at the siege of Edinburgh, 252. 17
- Herring, abundance of, in the Firth of Forth, ii. 317. 1
- Herrouns taken prisoners at the battle of Ancrum Muir, ii. 40. 23
- Hertford, Earl of. See Somerset, Duke of.
- Heusdale. See Ewesdale.
- Hewison, J. King, his edition of Wynzet's *Certain Tractates*, cxxvii.
- Hirrbutill. See Harbottle.
- Historie and Cronikle of the Hous . . . of Seytoun*, cxxvii.
- Historie of James the Sext*, cii., cxxix., cxxx., cxxxii.
- Historie of Scotland*, by John Lesley, bishop of Ross, cvi., cxxiii., cxxvii., cxxx., cxlviii.
- History and Testament of Squire Meldrum*, cxvii.; ii. 387
- History of the Reformation*, by John Knox, cxxxi.
- Hodgkin, T., his account of the battle of Flodden, ii. 381; 382
- Holmains, laird of. See Carruthers.
- Holy Island (Hallie eiland), i. 156. 23; Bothwell taken prisoner at, ii. 179. 10, and N.; 436
- Holyrood. See Edinburgh.
- Holyroodhouse (Hallierudhouse), Lord, ii. 178. 2
- Home, Alexander, 1st Baron, i. 173. 29; at the battle of Sauchieburn, 9. 5; his dispute with the Duke of Albany, 163. 26; makes cause with the Hepburns against Albany, 164. 21; a prisoner in Edinburgh Castle, 183. 5; conspires against James III., 203. 9
- Alexander, 2nd Baron, governor of Stirling Castle, ii. 370
- Home, Alexander, 3rd Baron, at the battle of Flodden, i. 268. 33; 270. 3; 271. 1; ii. 382; refuses to go to the aid of the king, i. 271. 23; ii. 382; retires his men, leaving the artillery behind, i. 272. 34; the bishop of Moray asks his aid against the Hepburns, 286. 27; ii. 385; despatches 10,000 men to assist the bishop in his proclamation of bulls, i. 287. 1; his action makes an enemy of prior Hepburn, 287. 25; complaints made to the Duke of Albany as to Home's oppression of the people, 291. 3; at a meeting in Glasgow convened to oppose the Duke of Albany, 292. 14; summoned to attend a convention in Edinburgh, 295. 3; seized and imprisoned, 295. 22; tried and executed, 296. 3; ii. 386
- Alexander, 5th Baron, plots against Bothwell, 194. 25; joins the regent at Glasgow, 203. 10; one of his followers charged with intending to attempt the regent's life, 242. 21; a prisoner, 256. 14; exchanged for Douglas of Drumlanrig, 257. 1; taken prisoner, 261. 32; 458; 305. 7; forfeited by the parliament of 1573, 301. 16; 468
- Alexander, schoolmaster at Bath, cxli. N.
- Alison, wife of Andrew Wood, of Largo, cxlii.
- David, prior of Coldingham, ii. 385; murder of, i. 303. 28; ii. 389
- David, of Wedderburn, murders De la Bastie, regent of Scotland, i. 300. 30; ties the hair of De la Bastie to his saddle bow, 301. 12; 388; his flight into England, 302. 32
- David, at the taking of Dumbarton Castle, ii. 248. N.
- George, 4th Baron, i. 314. 24; 313. 32; ii. 46. 26; calls a meeting at Edinburgh to deal with the disorders caused by the Earls of Arran and Angus, i. 284. 10; opposed by the chancellor, 284. 30; is determined to make the Duke of Albany regent, 285. 12; at the battle of Halidon Hill, 314. 24; is requested to come to the aid of Angus against Lennox, 316. 28
- Patrick, succeeds Lord Home as governor of Stirling Castle, ii. 370

- Home, Patrick, of the Brome House, his wife and children slain by the English, ii. 29. 10, and N.
- Patrick, slain in a skirmish at the siege of Edinburgh, ii. 287. 9
- William, brother of Alexander, 3rd Baron, aids the bishop of Moray against the Hepburns, i. 287. 1; summoned to attend a convention in Edinburgh, 295. 3; seized and imprisoned in Inchgarvie, 295. 22; tried and executed, 296. 3; ii. 386
- Captain, takes the "Galley Snow" of Edinburgh Castle, ii. 303. 10; 469; receives the surrender of the castle, 305. 1
- Home Castle taken by the English, ii. 105. 6; 424; 228. 34; retaken by a stratagem, 105. 10; 425
- Homes and Hepburns attack and destroy Wark Castle, i. 153. 19; combine against the Duke of Albany, 164. 22; 165. 1; oppose the bestowal of Coldingham benefice upon the chapel royal of Stirling, 200. 24; ii. 367; at the battle of Sauchieburn, i. 207. 7; 208. 1; they hold aloof at Flodden, 271. 23; ii. 382; 386; march with Angus against the Earl of Lennox, i. 318. 6; raid the English border, ii. 224. 7; 226. 6; their lands harried by the Earl of Sussex, 228. 29; opposed to Lennox, 238. 18; 452
- Honmyll, James, a favourite of James III., ii. 363
- Horses imported from Denmark, i. 353. 28
- Howard (Halbert), Lord Thomas, comes to the support of the earl of Surrey, i. 264. 24; 265. 23; at the battle of Flodden, 271. 8; ii. 378; 382; i. 272. 30; defeated by Maclean of Duart, 275. 9
- Lord William, English ambassador to James V., i. 340. 1; ii. 399; invites the king to England, i. 341. 5; in readiness to convoy the king to Henry VIII., 342. 17; deceived by James V., 343. 15; ii. 400; on an embassy from Henry VIII. to James V., i. 384. 15, and N.; ii. 407
- Huchoun, Mr, taken prisoner at the battle of Ancrum Muir, ii. 40. 22
- Huguenots defeated by the Duke of Guise at Dreux, ii. 176. 15; 436; gain a victory at Orleans, 176. 25; besiege Paris, 201. 10; 444; persecution of, in Flanders and France, ii. 202. 12; 465; continuation of the war, 213. 18; 447; 448; death of Condé, 215. 21; 447; persecutions by the Duke of Alva, 215. 25
- Humbere, i. 71. 9; ii. 347
- Hume. See Home.
- Hungerford, Lord, ii. 359
- Hunsdon, George Carey, Lord. See Carey.
- Henry, Lord, ii. 461; 466
- Huntly, Alexander Seton or Gordon, 1st Earl, i. 27. 1; ii. 334; at the battle of Arbroath, i. 54. 25; 55. 23; sent for by James II., 96. 24; opposed by the Earl of Crawford, 96. 30; defeats Crawford at the battle of Brechin, 97. 5; his severe losses, 98. 11; his lands laid waste by the Earl of Murray, 99. 25; at the siege of Roxburgh Castle, 143. 7
- Alexander, 3rd Earl, ii. 390; at the battle of Flodden, i. 268. 29; 270. 2; 271. 16; ii. 382
- George, 2nd Earl, i. 58. 21, and N.; ii. 343; i. 173. 28; 206. 22
- George, 4th Earl, li.; at a meeting of council in Stirling, i. 327. 16; supplies hounds for the king's hunting, 334. 25; lieutenant-general, 396. 1; marches with a force to protect the Borders, 396. 20; defeats Sir Thomas Bowes at Haddenrig, 398. 4; ii. 409; in command of an army to repel the invasion of the Earl of Norfolk, i. 400. 17; refuses to fight under Oliver Sinclair, 404. 12; at the battle of Blair-nan-leine, ii. 44. 25; at the battle of Pinkie, 92. 14; 96. 15; 100. 10; a prisoner in Edinburgh Castle, 117. 2; joins the Congregation, 167. 32; raises an army to oppose Queen Mary, 177. 28; refuses the queen's summons to compare at Aberdeen, 178. 11; defeated and slain at the battle of Corriche, 178. 20; 436; his body "forfaulted," 189. 16
- George, 5th Earl, ii. 285. N.; restored to the family honours, 185. 15; 187. 3; chancellor, 188. 16; 439; 194. 10; in Edinburgh Castle, 195. 9; deprived of the chancellorship, 201. 8; 444; bears the sceptre at the parliament of 1567, 201. 20; marches on Dundee, 205. 10; 446; returns to Aberdeen, 205. 22; supreme in the

- north, 213. 31; 214. 5; a fruitless conference with the regent in St Andrews, 216. 10; against the king's party in the north, 232. 11; garrisons Brechin Castle, 234. 15; arrives too late for its relief, 235. 29; receives support from the Duke of Alva, 236. 21; visits Edinburgh Castle, 248. 28; holds the north for the queen, 260. 1; 458; leads an expedition against Stirling, 262. 33; 459; the king's greatest enemy in Scotland, 268. 1; fails to negotiate a peace with the regent's party, 272. 32; 462; in Hamilton, 294. 29; Morton gathers troops to march against Huntly, 297. 5; at a convention of the lords in Perth, 297. 14; confers with the regent at Aberdour, 298. 15; 467; disbands his forces, 299. 8; sentence of forfeiture removed by the parliament of 1573, 301. 15; sceptre-bearer at the meeting of parliament, 301. 25
- Hystory and Croniklis of Scotland.*
See Boece, Hector.
- Illustrations of Scottish History*, by Sir John Graham Dalyell, cxxviii.
- Incest and murder in Crail, ii. 246. 7
- Inchbellie Bridge, on the Kelvin, ii. 344
- Inchcape (Inchap), i. 230. 7
- Inchcolme, abbot of, ii. 455
- Inchgarvie (Inschgarvie), the Earl of Home's brother a prisoner in, i. 296. 1
- Inchkeith (Inchekeytht), a dumb woman with two children placed on, i. 237. 16; ii. 374; garrisoned by the English, 103. 12; 106. 7; protected by an English fleet, 167. 10; artillery removed to Edinburgh, 201. 5; the fort demolished, 201. 28, and N.; 444
- Inchmahome (Inchecome), ii. 169. 2, and N.
- Inchmirrane, i. 29. 17
- Indernes. See Inverness.
- Inglis, John, porter in the household of James V., ii. 391
- Innerask. See Inveresk.
- Inverleith garrisoned by the Regent Mar, ii. 277. 23
- Innerpeffray MS. of the *Chronicles*, lxxv., lxxviii., lxxix., lxxxiv., xc.
- Innerquaritie. See Inverquharitie.
- Innes, Cosmo, lxxix.
- John, bishop of Moray, ii. 336.
- Issobel, "hand-fasted" to James, Earl of Murray, i. 64. 16; ii. 345
- Inveresk (Anresk, Innerask), muster of the Scots army at, ii. 92. 8; 97. 1; 100. 32
- Inverness (Endernes), ii. 80. 6; 216. 19; 217. 6; the town and castle taken by Donald of the Isles, i. 124. 14; the captain refuses to surrender the castle to Queen Mary, and is hanged, ii. 177. 13; 178. 6
- Inverquharitie, laird of. See Ogilvie, Alexander.
- Inverteil, cix.
- Irvine (Irwing), ii. 204. 9
- Isles, bishop of the. See Lauder, George.
- James I., murder of, i. 1. 4; 12. 1; ii. 327; 330; his place of burial, i. 58. 5; his daughters' marriages, 58. 9; ii. 342
- James II. crowned at Scone, i. lxxxii.; 14. 1; ii. 330; lawless state of the country during his minority, i. 15. 5; escapes with his mother from Edinburgh Castle, 17. 14-30; kept in ward in Stirling Castle, 27. 29; carried off by Crichton to Edinburgh Castle, 31. 24; 32. 21; ii. 336; Livingston proposes to leave the king in the care of the chancellor, i. 37. 3; his grief at the murder of William, 6th Earl of Douglas, 46. 2; receives the repentant William, 8th Earl of Douglas, at Stirling, and makes him principal of the Privy Council, 50. 15; receives Crichton into favour and bestows upon him the office of chancellor, 57. 20, and N.; marries Margaret of Gueldres, 59. 1; speech to the Earl of Ormond on his victory over the English at Sark, 76. 25; receives English ambassador and agrees to three years' peace, 79. 3; ii. 349; summons the Earl of Douglas's procurator to answer complaints against the Earl's tyranny, i. 81. 13; sends the Earl of Orkney into

Galloway to collect the Douglas rents, 82. 21; angered by the reception given to the Earl of Orkney, he raises an army and ravages Douglasdale, 82. 32; 83. 4; receives the Earl of Douglas into favour, 84. 3; displeased by the Earl's visit to Henry VI., 84. 11; again pardons the Earl of Douglas, 85. 5; conspired against by Douglas, 87. 13; conceals his wrath at the hanging of John Hereis by Douglas, 88. 17; alarmed at the power of the Douglas faction, 89. 11; invites Douglas to Stirling Castle, 92. 32; reproves the Earl, 93. 20; Douglas's arrogant reply, 94. 5; is stabbed by the king, 94. 23; ii. 351; Stirling burnt in revenge for his murder, i. 95. 21; sends for the Earl of Huntly, 96. 25; summons a parliament where the Earl of Crawford is declared rebel and his estates forfeited, 100. 5; James, Earl of Douglas, refuses to obey his summons to appear and answer for his crimes, "be ressoun the king was bot ane blodie murtherar," 100. 24; the king harries the Douglas lands, 101. 5; 102. 6; the king pardons the Earl of Crawford and his friends, 112. 5; banqueted by the Earl of Crawford at Finhaven, 112. 13; restores the Earldom of Moray to Crichton, 113. 17; raises a new army and invades Galloway and Douglasdale, 114. 9; his crafty measures against the Earl of Douglas, 115. 16; seeks counsel from Bishop Kennedy at St Andrews, 116. 7; the bishop's advice, 117. 18, and N.; gathers an army of 30,000 men at Stirling, 118. 18; joined by Sir James Hamilton, 120. 20; flight of the Earl of Douglas, 120. 27; his eldest daughter given in marriage to Sir James Hamilton, 122. 7, and N.; ii. 254; tochers the Fair Maid of Galloway with the lordship of Balveny, i. 125. 30; ii. 355; befriends the wife of Donald of the Isles, i. 126. 1; laments the rebellion and discord prevailing in Scotland, 128. 1; Donald of the Isles sends messengers seeking forgiveness for his rebellion, 128. 12; pardon to be granted on condition of his restoring all he had destroyed

or stolen, 129. 9; makes preparations for an invasion of England, 129. 21; English ambassadors seek aid to depose Henry VI., 130. 5; ii. 355; speech of the ambassadors, i. 131. 17; the king's reply, 137. 6; his invasion of England frustrated by a pretended message from the pope, 138. 16; takes Roxburgh, 140. 25; lays siege to the castle, 141. 1; the Duke of York requests him to raise the siege, 141. 3; the king's reply, 141. 14; ii. 356; joined by Donald of the Isles, i. 142. 18; and the Earl of Huntly, 143. 7; slain by the bursting of a cannon, lxviii., cxlii.; 143. 16; ii. 356; signs and wonders preceding his death, i. 145. 14; ii. 356; poem on his death, i. 148. 8, and N.; ii. 358; *Ane exclamatioun of King James the Secund and how he was slaine at the seige of the castell of Roxburghe*, i. 148, and N.; ii. 358

James III. placed under the care of Bishop Kennedy, i. 8. 8; at the siege of Roxburgh castle, 143. 25; 152. 6; succeeds his father, 145. 3; his coronation at Scone, 153. 10; ii. 331; 358; his marriage with Margaret of Denmark, i. cxlii.; 161. 20; ii. 358; 361; his character, i. 163. 1; ii. 362; a witch foretells his death, i. 166. 11; ii. 362; suspects his brothers of treason, i. 166. 21; 167. 10; purposes their death, 167. 22; attempts to take Albany, 168. 3; ii. 362; in Edinburgh, i. 168. 12; bestows the earldom of Mar on Cochrane, 169. 8; ii. 363; counselled by the nobility, 170. 14; his unsatisfactory reply, 171. 11; issues a proclamation for the assembling of an army on the Boroughmuir, 172. 3; removes artillery from Edinburgh Castle to Lauder, 173. 4; his favourites taken by the Lords and hanged over Lauder Bridge, cxlviii., clii.; 175. 23; 176. 3; ii. 363; taken prisoner by the Lords and carried to Edinburgh Castle, i. 176. 14; ii. 363; his servants hanged, i. 176. 16; a prisoner in the castle, 176. 23; advised to make friends with the Earl of Douglas, 177. 20; ii. 364; his friendly overtures rejected, i. 177. 32; vows to keep Douglas a

prisoner in the castle, 178. 4; advised to write to the Duke of Albany, 178. 12; writes to Albany desiring him to ask the aid of Edward IV. to effect his release, 178. 16; Edward promises assistance on condition that Berwick be handed over to England, 179. 10; agrees to the proposal, 179. 34; an English army under the Duke of Gloucester comes to his assistance, 180. 14; ii. 364; to be liberated, i. 181. 6; the chancellor's speech to the Duke of Albany on the king's choice of companions, 181. 7; obtains his liberty, 182. 8; imprisons several of the nobility, 183. 2; suspects the Duke of Albany of having designs on the crown, 184. 6; summons him before the Council on a charge of treason, 184. 20; ii. 364; learns of the escape of the Duke of Albany, i. 188. 16; in Stirling, 200. 1; founds the Chapel Royal, 200. 5; ii. 366; his intention to bestow the benefice of Coldingham upon the Chapel Royal of Stirling is opposed by the Homes and Hepburns, i. 200. 18; ii. 367; leaves his son in charge of the captain of Stirling Castle, i. 201. 14; ii. 367; places deposit of gold and silver in Edinburgh Castle, i. 201. 24; ii. 367; his relations with Sir Andrew Wood of Largo, cx.; passes through Fife to raise the North against the rebels, i. 202. 17; ii. 367; the captain of Stirling Castle, being bribed, hands over the young prince (James IV.) to the rebels, i. 203. 25; marches from the north with an army to meet the rebels, 204. 13; his forces gather at Stirling, 205. 16; is denied admission to the castle, 205. 21; draws up his army, 206. 18; at the battle of Sauchie, xxxvii.; on seeing the rebels flying his own banner he loses heart and prepares for flight, 207. 17; terrified by the "theiffis" of Annandale he leaves the field, 208. 5, and N.; ii. 368; falls from his horse and obtains shelter in a mill, i. 208. 14; is slain by a pretended priest, 9. 4; 209. 20; the moral of his life and death, 209. 32; ii. 368; 369; *Ane exclamatioun of King James the Thrid and of his wickit cunsall*, i. 211; ii. 368; Pit-

scottie's errors in his account of the reign of James III., cli.
James IV., cx., cxi.; his birth, 164. 15; ii. 362; crowned at Scone, 331; with the rebels at Sauchieburn, i. 207. 13; accompanies the rebels to Linlithgow after the battle, 213. 2; ii. 369; his interview with Captain Wood, i. 215. 2; ii. 369; his coronation, i. 217. 5; in Stirling Castle, 217. 15; repents of his share in his father's death, 218. 2; wears an iron belt as a penance, 218. 28; ii. 370; presides at a meeting of parliament in the Tolbooth when Lyndsay of the Byres was charged with treason, i. 220. 25; exception taken to his sitting in judgment during the trial of Lord David Lyndsay of the Byres, i. 224. 3; is persuaded to retire, 224. 15; ii. 371; Sir Andrew Wood delivers Stephen Bull a prisoner into the king's hands, i. 230. 17; sends him home to England, 231. 1; gains the goodwill of the nobility, 231. 13; travels alone through the kingdom, 231. 23; superintends the upbringing of a child born with two bodies, 233. 2; ii. 372; present at a duel between Sir John Clokbuiss and Sir Patrick Hamilton, i. 235. 8; his knowledge of surgery, 235. 16; ii. 373; raises an army to oppose an invasion by the English, i. 236. 25; pursues the English with great slaughter, 237. 4; executes David Drummond and his accomplices for the slaughter of the Murrays in Monivaird Kirk, 237. 10; makes an experiment into the origin of language, 237. 16; ii. 374; his marriage with Margaret Tudor, cliii.; 239. 30; 245. 25; ii. 374; his love of tournaments, cli.; 243. 3; 231. 35; ii. 372; 375; gives a three days' banquet in Holyrood House, i. 244. 5; ii. 376; begins building Holyrood Palace, 398; Prince James born, i. 250. 33; builds a great ship, 251. 3; ii. 377; uneasy at England's preparations against France, i. 252. 22; decides to keep his compact with England, 255. 10; equips the *Great Michael* and other ships, 255. 22; ii. 378; his fleet, under Arran, disobeys orders to sail for France, but attacks Carrickfergus, i. 256. 10; ii.

378; Bishop Forman reminds him of his promise to support France, i. 256. 21; Anne of Brittany requests his aid on behalf of France against England, 256. 25; ii. 378; is informed of the Earl of Arran's disobedience, and orders him to resign his office of admiral, i. 257. 1; Arran refuses, and sails with the fleet for France, 257. 12; issues proclamation for the raising of an army, 257. 21; an apparition appears to the king in Linlithgow and warns him against invading England, cxvi.; 258. 10; ii. 379; removes the artillery from Edinburgh Castle, i. 259. 17; refuses to be advised against making war with England, 261. 10; with the army at the Boroughmuir, 262. 1; marches into England, 262. 15; ii. 380; his intrigue with Lady Heron of Ford, i. 262. 19; ii. 381; i. 263. 18; surprised by the enemy, 266. 20; attends a meeting of council in disguise, 267. 5; displeased at precautions taken for his safety, 269. 11; at the battle of Flodden, xxxvii., cvii.; 270. 1; 271. 23; ii. 382; his death, clii.; 272. 18; the slaughter at Flodden due to the king's rejection of wise counsel and to sensual pleasures, 276. 5; ii. 383; *Ane exclamatioun of James the fourth*, i. 277. 1; ii. 383

James V., his birth, i. 250. 33; taken from school at the age of twelve, cxvii.; his coronation, 279. 1; ii. 331; brought by the Lords to Holyrood House, 305. 25; list of his officials, 305. 29; ii. 390; his tutors, 391; under the influence of the Earl of Angus, i. 307. 20; strikes the "Douglas groat," 307. 24; ii. 392; holds a court of justice at Jedburgh, i. 312. 19; seeks to free himself from the control of Angus, 313. 2; requests the aid of Buccleuch, 313. 11; ii. 393; his plans defeated by the victory of Angus at the battle of Halidon Hill, i. 314. 2; counselled by Beaton to send for the Earl of Lennox, 315. 4; commissions Lennox to march his forces to Edinburgh, 316. 4; ii. 393; desired by Angus to issue proclamation requiring the citizens of Edinburgh and Leith to march against Lennox, i. 317. 12; with

the men of Edinburgh and Leith he marches to join Angus, 318. 24; attempts to save Lennox, 319. 10; in Linlithgow with Angus and Hamilton, 321. 5; in fear of Angus, 321. 12; returns to Edinburgh, 322. 1; in St Andrews, 322. 12; 323. 8; plans to escape from the Douglasses at Falkland, 324. 5; his flight from Falkland to Stirling Castle, clvi.; 325. 11; 326. N.; ii. 394; forbids the Douglasses to come within six miles of his person, i. 326. 21; ii. 395; at a meeting of the council, i. 327. 15; complains to the council of the oppression of the Douglasses, 327. 25; issues a proclamation against the harbouring of Angus or his friends, 330. 3; issues proclamation anent the besieging of Tantallon Castle, 330. 9, and N.; besieges Tantallon Castle, 331. 7; bribes the captain to surrender, 331. 24; ii. 396; restores the Castle and furnishes it with artillery, i. 333. 6; issues proclamation against assisting the Douglasses, 333. 13; holds a parliament in Edinburgh in which the Douglasses are forfeited, 333. 25; ii. 396; proceeds to Stirling and elects new officers of state, i. 334. 5; ii. 396; holds a convention in Edinburgh to suppress disorders in the kingdom, i. 334. 11; issues proclamation anent the thieves of Annandale and Liddesdale, 334. 21; proceeds to Meggatlant to hunt and suppress thieves, 334. 32; ii. 397; returns to Edinburgh, i. 335. 8, and N.; hunts in Atholl, 335. 12; ii. 398; banqueted by the Earl of Athole, i. 336. 20; the king's "bag," 338. 19; in Perth, 338. 15; 339. 1; in Dundee, 339. 3; entertained in St Andrews by Bishop Beaton and Prior Hepburn, 339. 6; in Stirling, 339. 10; builds a palace in Holyrood, 339. 11; ii. 398; builds a palace in Stirling Castle, i. 339. 20, and N.; ii. 399; furnishes with artillery and ammunition the castles of Edinburgh, Stirling, Dumbarton, and Blackness, i. 339. 14; patronises an archery competition at St Andrews, 340. 16; promises to visit Henry VIII., 341. 5; his intention frustrated by the bishops, 341. 21; divides Scotland into four parts, i.

342. 1; ii. 399; sends ambassadors to England, i. 342. 5; 344. 21; ii. 400; preparations made for his reception at York, i. 342. 10; deceives the English ambassador, 343. 15; ii. 400; visits the Isles and holds courts of justice, i. 351. 16, and N.; ii. 402; puts in ward several chiefs of the Isles, i. 352. 3; after pacifying the Isles he subdues the Border chiefs, 353. 1; owner of 10,000 sheep in Ettrick Forest, 353. 16; ii. 402; imports horses from Denmark, i. 353. 27; sends to Flanders and France for artillery and ammunition, 353. 31; introduces craftsmen from abroad, 353. 34; ii. 403; sends an embassy to Charles V. in quest of a bride, i. 354. 10; ii. 403; sails for France, but returns to Scotland, i. 355. 5; ii. 403; in Stirling Castle, i. 355. 34; prepares for a second voyage to France, 356. 5; embarks at Pettinweem, 357. 8, and N.; lands at Dieppe, 357. 11; ii. 403; rumour of his landing with an army in support of France causes the flight of the emperor, i. 357. 25; ii. 404; in Paris, i. 358. 9; visits the Duke of Vendome in disguise, 358. 11; ii. 404; visits the King of France, i. 360. 15; ii. 404; marriage arranged with Madeleine of France, clvii.; 362. 16; the marriage solemnised in Paris, 363. 10; 365. 8; ii. 404; the marriage contract, i. 363. 16; receives presents of horses and armour from the King of France, 367. 17; in Dieppe, 368. 27; sails for Scotland, 368. 28; death of Queen Madeleine, 369. 19; ii. 405; sends ambassadors to treat for a marriage with Marie, Duchess of Lorraine, i. 377. 3; ii. 406; Lord Maxwell conveys the bride to Scotland, i. 377. 20; the king meets her near St Andrews, 378. 29; passes through Cupar to Falkland, 381. 6; in Stirling, 381. 9; his reception in Edinburgh, 381. 13; birth of a son in St Andrews, 382. 1, and N.; birth of a son in Stirling, 382. 12; holds a parliament in Edinburgh, 382. 15; ii. 407; is given up to pleasure, i. 383. 1; listens to the evil counsel of the churchmen, 383. 11; welcomes ambassadors from Henry VIII., 384. 14, and N.;

ii. 407; bribed by the clergy to break his promise to meet the King of England, i. 385. 21; 393. 9; the bishops deliver to him a list of Protestant nobility whose lands may be safely confiscated, 386. 26; ii. 407; accedes to the request of the bishops for a temporal judge, i. 387. 18; Sir James Hamilton chosen, 388. 6; ii. 408; Sir James Hamilton accused of an intention to take his life, i. 390. 1; ii. 408; orders Hamilton to be tried for treason, i. 391. 25; sees visions, 393. 3, and 14; ii. 409; death of his two sons, i. 394. 6; holds a parliament at Edinburgh in 1541, where he revokes the grants made in his minority, 394. 30; ii. 409; lays a taxation on the kingdom, i. 395. 30; makes the Earl of Huntly lieutenant-general, 396. 1; the English defeated at Haddenrig, 398. 4; ii. 409; informed by herald that the truce between England and Scotland is broken, i. 398. 30; resents the King of England's reference to Flodden, 399. 6; sends two ambassadors to England, 399. 11, and N.; ii. 409; issues proclamation for the assembling of an army, i. 400. 1; composition of the force, 400. 18; orders the army to march against the Earl of Norfolk, 401. 15; the Lords decline to invade England, but are prepared to fight should the English enter Scotland, i. 401. 20; ii. 409; retires to Edinburgh on a threat by the Lords to hang his evil advisers, i. 402. 16; insists on an invasion of England, 403. 3; appoints Oliver Sinclair to the command of the army, 403. 23; ii. 410; retires to Lochmaben Castle, i. 404. 2; the priests make mischief between the king and the lords, 404. 21; in great despondency on account of his country's disasters, 407. 1; is informed of the birth of Princess Mary, 407. 8; ii. 410; his army defeated at Solway Moss, i. 405. 12; ii. 410; retires to Edinburgh, i. 406. 30; Cardinal Beaton obtains his signature by fraud, 407. 16; ii. 410; 413; his death, i. 408. 4; ii. 410; the King of England's lament over his death, ii. 1. 9; estimate of his character, i. 408. 15; ii. 411;

- Bellenden's translation of Livy, and Boece's *Hystory*, made for King James, cxxvi.; Lyndsay's *Deploratioun of King James the Fyft*, i. 411. 1, and N.; ii. 411
- James VI. born in Edinburgh Castle, ii. 190. 7; 440; his christening, 190. 23; 440; removed to Stirling, 193. 13; coronation of, in Stirling, 198. 17; 331; 443; the coronation ratified by parliament, 201. 23; at a meeting of parliament in Stirling in 1571, 262. 18; 458; in the care of Sir Alexander Erskine of Gogar, 294. 3, and N.; at the marriage of the Earl of Angus, ii. 305. 23; bestows the earldom of Lennox on Esme Stuart, cxix.; his progress to England, lxi., lxxiv.; his *Essayis of a Prentice in the Divine Art of Poesie*; *Poetical exercises at vacant hours*; *Dæmonologie*, &c., cxxix.; *Historie and Life of King James the Sext*, cxxix.
- Jameson, Thomas, of Cupar, proceedings taken for his preaching against the Mass, ii. 138. 21; defended by his friends, 138. 23; 430; becomes minister of Largo, 139. 4
- Jane, queen of James I., i. 15. 25; 17. 2; 18. 18; 20. 2; 21. 1; 26. 14; 27. 29; her death and burial, 57. 30; ii. 342; her daughters' marriages, i. 58. 10; the sons of her second marriage, 58. 24
- Jardine (Jeardane), Sir Alexander, of Applegirth, escapes to France with the Duke of Albany, i. 188. 4
- Sir Henry, owner of MS. D. of the *Chronicles*, lxxvi.
- Jarnac, battle of, ii. 447.
- Jeardine. See Jardine.
- Jedburgh (Jedbroch: Jedburgh), i. 290. 34; 397. 3; ii. 34. 13; 36. 23; 37. 6; 37. 18; 42. 3; 220. 24; James V. holds a court of justice in, i. 312. 20; the forest lands annexed by James V., 395. 8; ravaged by the English, ii. 28. N.; justice court held in, 190. 13; Queen Mary in, 190. 15; Liddesdale thieves taken at, and hanged, 206. 21; threatened attack on, by Buccleuch and Fernihurst, 274. 9; the provost hanged by Kerr of Fernihurst, 290. 16
- Joan of Arc, i. 68. 19; ii. 346
- Joanna, daughter of James I., ii. 342
- Johannes de Regio Monte, ii. 357
- John III. of Sweden, ii. 175. 20; 435; 474; hires troops from Scotland for war against Russia, ii. 306. 8, and N.; 470
- John of Moidart. See Macdonald.
- Johnson, Roland, his *Survey of the Castle and Town of Edinburgh*, ii. 468; 469
- Johnston, laird of, i. 74. 3; ii. 348; i. 353. 5
- John, of that ilk, at the battle of Langside, ii. 203. 19; his house demolished by the Regent Murray, 204. 11
- Julius II., Pope, receives the bishop of Moray, i. 247. 2; his dispute with France, 247. 4; the quarrel settled by means of the bishop, 247. 15; ii. 376; dinner given by Bishop Forman to the pope and cardinals, i. 249. 1
- Keir, laird of. See Stirling.
- Keith, Lady Margaret, married to John Kennedy of Blairquhan, ii. 219. 23; 449
- Kello (Skellok), John, minister of Spott, hanged for the murder of his wife, ii. 239. 11; 453
- Kelly Muir, in Angus, ii. 205. 22; 235. 31
- Kelso (Kellsow), i. 290. 34; 397. 3; ii. 331; 358; burnt by the English, ii. 28. N.
- abbot of. See Maitland, John, of Coldingham.
- Kemback hill, i. xxxiii.
- Kennedy, Gilbert, Lord, ii. 361
- Hugh, provost of St Andrews, ii. 342
- James, bishop of St Andrews, cxiv., cl.; i. 8. 8; 66. 21; his lands plundered by the Earl of Douglas, 53. 27; ii. 341; 354; he curses the raiders, 54. 6; advises James II. to summon a parliament, 100. 6; intercedes for the Earl of Crawford, 110. 20; his counsel sought by the king as to the war preparations of the Earl of Douglas, 116. 8; his advice to the king illustrated by a sheaf of arrows, 117. 18, and N.; ii. 354; accompanies the king to Stirling, 118. 15; induces

- Sir James Hamilton to forsake the Earl of Douglas, 118. 30; appointed tutor to James III., 153. 12; he counsels a fifteen years' peace with England, 153. 21; founds St Salvator's college, 154. 11; ii. 359; 407; the cost of his college, lair, and barge, i. 154. 21; ii. 359; obtains the release of the Duke of Albany by threat of war against England, i. 158. 29; his death and burial, 159. 18; ii. 361; his great piety, learning, and wisdom, i. 159-161
- Kennedy, John, of Blairquhan, married to Lady Margaret Keith, ii. 219. 23; 449
- Kenneth II., i. 107. 2
- Kerr (Kar) of Ferniehirst, i. 300. 28; 313. 33; ii. 449; at the battle of Halidon Hill, i. 314. 27; 316. 29; with Angus, 318. 7; in Linlithgow with the king and Angus, 321. 6; with the queen's party at the siege of Edinburgh, ii. 252. 18; 260. 33; with the expedition against Stirling, 262. 2; 263. 28; threatens Jedburgh, 272. 10; hangs the provost, 290. 16
- Andrew, of Cesford, i. 300. 27; 313. 33; 316. 29; 318. 7; slain at the battle of Halidon Hill, 314. 27
- Mark, warded in Dundee, i. 353. 5
- Sir Thomas, of Ferniehirst, provost of Edinburgh, ii. 460
- Walter, of Cesford, holds Jedburgh, ii. 274. 12
- Kerrs (Carris) refuse to deliver up the Earl of Westmoreland to the regent, ii. 222. 18; 449; raid across the Border, 224. 7; 226. 6; their lands harried by the Earl of Sussex, 228. 29; opposed to the Regent Lennox, 238. 16; 452; they promise to keep order on the Borders, 238. 26
- Killigrew (Killingray), Sir Henry, English ambassador to Scotland, ii. 296. 11; 466; 469; 473; at a convention of the Lords in Perth, 297. 21; present at a meeting in Aberdeen with Huntly and Morton, 298. 15; desirous of having a treaty with Scotland against France and Spain, 299. 3; recruits in Scotland for the English navy, 315. 22; 475
- Killphans. See Kinfauns.
- Kilmaurs (Killmauris), Lord, i. 291. 12; slaughter between Kilmaurs and the Master of Semple, 305. 12
- the Master of, joins the forces of Lennox at Stirling, i. 316. 16. See also under Glencairn, Earl of.
- Kilravock MS. copy of the *Chronicles*, lix., xc.
- Kilspindy, laird of. See Douglas, Archibald.
- Kilwinning, abbot of. See Hamilton, Gavin.
- Kincaid, Thomas, ii. 342
- Kincardine Castle, fatal banquet at, ciii.
- Kincraig (Kincragie), ii. 165. 22; 433
- Kinfauns (Killphans), laird of. See Charteris, John.
- Kinghorn (Kingorne), ii. 106. 5; 164. 5
- Kinloch-lochy, battle of, ii. 419
- Kinninmont of Callinch, cxix
- of Craigiehall, at a meeting of the Congregation in Perth, ii. 144. 30; 431; defeats a party of French at Dunnikeir, 164. 13
- Andrew, of Callange, owner of Wester Pitscottie, xxxix.
- John, xxxix., and N.
- Patrick, of Callange, ii. 139. 1
- Kinnoull, Earl of, his MS. copies of the *Chronicles*, lxxxiv., lxxxv.
- Kinross-shire (Kinrosschyre), gentlemen of Fife and Kinross hold Leith in the absence of the regent, ii. 286. 22; 464
- Kintyre, lands and castles in, annexed to the Crown, i. 395. 5; ii. 402
- Kirkcaldy, ii. 121. 15; arrival of the plague in, 317. 28; 476
- Sir James, of Grange, treasurer of Scotland, i. 390. 4; 391. 11; 408. 12; ii. 408
- James, brother of William Kirkcaldy of Grange, arrives at Blackness with support from France, ii. 297. 1; 467; bribes the soldiers and is made captain of the castle, 297. 28; taken prisoner and carried to Edinburgh, 298. 2; hanged at the market cross, 307. 26
- William, of Grange, ii. 443; author of a "rusty rhyme," xlvi.; wounds Lord Ewers in a duel, ii. 139. 25; his castle blown up by the French, 164. 7; harries the French troops in their retreat to Dunfermline, 166. 1; Bothwell refuses his

- offer of combat, 196. 17; 442; Queen Mary surrenders to, 197. 14; 443; at the battle of Langside, 203. 29; befriends Maitland of Lethington, 218. 28; garrisons and provisions Edinburgh Castle, 237. 11; 452; refuses to deliver up the crown and sceptre to parliament, 240. 7; rescues a murderer from the Tolbooth, 243. 1; dominates the town, 245. 11; 247. 15; proclamations against any taking his wages, 247. 24; issues a counter-proclamation, 247. 31; garrisons the steeple of St Giles, 248. 5; skirmishes with the regent's men at Borroughmuir, 250. 16; orders all opposed to him to leave the town, 250. 32; joined by the Duke of Châtelherault and the Earl of Argyle, 251. 1; compels the regent to raise the siege, 252. 28; captures a party of soldiers returning from the Seven Years' War, 255. 19; 456; defeated in a skirmish by the regent, 256. 1; captures supplies intended for Stirling Castle, 257. 30; his defence of the castle responsible for the great bloodshed in Scotland, 279. 31; 463; objects to the regent's men being in the town during the siege, 290. 11; Knox's last message of warning to surrender the castle, 295. 3; burns houses in the Cowgate, 298. 12; refuses to surrender, 299. 22; protests against Englishmen being employed in the siege, 300. 2; 467; surrenders, 304. 23; 470; a prisoner in Leith, 305. 4, and N.; Queen Elizabeth to decide as to his sentence, 306. 5; she leaves the decision with the regent and council, 307. 15; hanged at the market cross, 307. 23; 471
- Kirkforthar, mains of, xxxvii., cvi.; ii. 371; gifted to Patrick Lindsay, i. 226. 1, and N.
- Kirkliston, ii. 14. 2; 415
- Kirk-of-Field, Darnley murdered at, ii. 191. 15; 440
- Kirk of Steel (Ladykirk), ii. 400
- Kirkwood, John, lxxxvii.
- Knights of the Order of the Cockle, ii. 123. 34; 428; 186. 21
- Knollis, Sir William, ii. 367
- Knox, John, xlix.; ii. 407; 432; educated at Haddington, cxvi.; in sympathy with the murderers of Cardinal Beaton; reproves the besieged in St Andrews Castle for their evil life, ii. 87, and N.; 423; returns to Scotland, 139. 8; 430; preaches at Perth, 145. 4; instructed by the Congregation to preach openly, 145. 11, and N.; preaches in St Andrews, 151. 30; preaches in Edinburgh, 161. 3; his opposition to Mr Robert Hamilton, ii. 451; his contempt for Tulchan bishops, 462; 464; his last interview with Lethington, 470; his message of warning to Kirkcaldy of Grange, 295. 3; visited on his death-bed by the bishop of Caithness, c.; his death, ii. 294. 32; 466; his influence on Pitscottie, l.; Pitscottie's estimate of his character, 295. 13; 466; his *History of the Reformation*, cxxv., cxxxi.
- Kyle, i. 89. 17; 316. 17
- La Bastie (Dilabaty), M. de, regent of Scotland, cxvii.; i. 298. 18; ii. 387; rides in pursuit of Stirling of Keir and his men who had murderously attacked Meldrum of Binns, i. 300. 2; holds a court of justice in Duns, 300. 25; murdered by Home of Wedderburn, 301. 9, and N.; his head cut off and his hair tied to Home of Wedderburn's saddle-bow, 301. 10; ii. 388; the prior of Coldingham slaughtered in revenge for his murder, i. 303. 30
- son [?] of preceding, attacks Dunnikeir but is defeated and slain by the Master of Lyndsay, ii. 164. 10, and N.; 433
- La Brosse, the sieur de, French envoy, ii. 416
- La Croc. See Du Croc.
- Lady day, ii. 205. 20; 446
- Ladykirk, ii. 400
- Lady Lawson's Wynd, Edinburgh, ii. 388
- Laing, David, his MS. of the *Chronicles*, xlii., lxii., lxxviii., lxxix., lxxxiii.; description of the MS., lxxii.-lxxv.
- Malcolin, his edition of *The Historie . . . of King James the Sext*, cxxix.
- La Motte, M. de, ii. 379

- Langholm (Langwpe), i. 335. 3; ii. 397; siege of, 87. 25; 88. 26.
- Langside (Langsyd), battle of, ii. 203. 29; 445
- Langtown, ii. 322. 6
- Language, experiment by James IV. on the origin of, ii. 374
- of Scotland, sketch of its history, cxxii.-cxl.
- Largo, lands of, leased to Sir Andrew Wood, cx., cxi., and N.
- (Largow), laird of, ii. 82. 25
- La Rochelle (Ratchell), siege of, ii. 233. 4; 451; 291. 33; 305. 27; 470; 308. 29; 321. 23
- La Rochefoucault, Charles de, French ambassador to Scotland, ii. 171. 8; 434
- Lasstarrige, Lasterrick. See Restalrig.
- Latin language restored by Laurentius Valla, i. 147. 11; ii. 357
- La Tour d'Auvergne, Anne de. See Boulogne, Duchess of.
- Lattine, Sir Birnie. See Layton.
- Lauder (Lawder), ii. 409; army under Huntly at, i. 401. 2, and N.; meeting of counsel at Lauder kirk, 401. 10; the Scots army at, 173. 8; convention of the nobles in Lauder kirk, 174. 10; the favourites of James III. hanged over the bridge, 175. 23; 176. 3; ii. 363
- Allan, of the Bass, sent on an embassy to France by the Earl of Douglas, i. 28. 11; accompanies Douglas to Rome, 80. 24; ii. 335
- George, bishop of the Isles, i. 124. 7; ii. 354
- John, accuses Norman Gourlay of heresy, i. 348. 17; one of the accusers at the trial of George Wishart, ii. 57. 5; 60. 13; 62. 9; 71. 17; 72. 27
- William, of Haltoun, ii. 351
- Captain, ii. 256. 10
- Law, Thomas Graves, his edition of the *New Testament in Scots*, cxxiii.-cxxiv.
- Laws to be codified, ii. 320. 7; 476
- Lawson, Richard, lord provost of Edinburgh, i. 260. 20; 299. 9; ii. 388
- Lawyers, prosperity of, ii. 223. 23; 450
- Layton (Lattine), Sir Bryan, ii. 42. 8; with the English army under Sir Thomas Bowes, i. 397. 19; taken prisoner at the battle of Haddenrig, 398. 18; slays the wife and children of Patrick Home of the Brome House, ii. 29. 15, and N.; receives a grant of lands in the Merse and Teviotdale, 32. 1; by a stratagem is induced to pursue the Scots near Jedburgh, 38. 23; defeated and slain at Ancrum Muir, 40. 17; 419
- Learmonth (Leirmontht), Sir James, of Dairsie, sent on an embassy to Henry VIII., i. 345. N.; 399. 11; ii. 409
- Patrick, of Dairsie, joins the army of the Congregation at Cupar, ii. 152. 24; 265. 9; 459
- Sir William, of Dairsie, Master of the Household to James V., i. 390. 4; 391. 11; ii. 390; 396
- Lees, David, of Easter Pitscottie, xxxiii.
- Leighton, Henry, bishop of Aberdeen, i. 34. 29; ii. 336
- Leith (Leyth), shore of, i. 17. 19; ii. 332; malt makers cause dearth of corn, cviii.; the rebels arrive in, after the battle of Sauchie, 214. 10; 215. 1; Leith captains refuse the request of the rebel Lords to sail in pursuit of Captain Wood, 216. 14; James V. arrives at Leith from France, 368. 30; taken by the English, ii. 11. 1; burnt, 11. 23; the Earl of Lennox marches to Leith with an army against Arran and the cardinal, 20. 2; the English army in Leith after the battle of Pinkie, 102. 9; a French force lands, 107. 8; fortified by Mary of Lorraine, 161. 22; besieged by the army of the Congregation, 163. 6; 169. 15; French ships with supplies for the town dispersed by the English, 170. 26; the French evacuate the town, 171. 29; arrival of Mary Queen of Scots, 172. 5, and N.; 434; the superiority in the hands of Queen Mary, 185. 13; occupied by the troops of the Regent Lennox, 251. 17; proclamation issued by the regent at the Citadel, 253. 8; 455; the "lang stair" at the pier, 257. 11; 457; Lord Lyndsay defends the town against an attack from the troops in Edinburgh, 261. 13; 458; guns mounted on the trenches, 265. 33; Mar gathers his forces for an attack on Edinburgh, 266. 22; 460; the town fortified, 268. 17; 272. 4; an exchange of prisoners with Edinburgh, 271. 25; 461;

- arrival of the king and the regent, 272. 21; convention of the ministers, 272. 25; arrival of an ambassador from England, 274. 30; a parliament held, 275. 7; Lord Methven killed in a sortie, 275. 34; 463; held by Lyndsay and Ruthven, 286. 20; 464; a month's truce with Edinburgh, 289. 32; 465; arrival of ammunition for the siege of Edinburgh Castle, 301. 2; Secretary Maitland's body kept in the steeple, 305. 15; pirates hanged, 316. 7; the plague appears in the town, 317. 25; 476
- Lekprevik, Robert, printer in Edinburgh, cxxviii.; imprisoned for printing Davidson's *The Clerk and the Courtier*, lv., lvi., and N.; ii. 312. 32; 313. N.; suppression of his printing press, lx.
- Lennox invaded by the men of the Isles, i. 29. 11; the earldom bestowed on Esme Stewart, xcix.
- Charles, 5th Earl, his death, xcvi.
- Esmé, Duke of, xcix.
- John, 1st Earl, ii. 333
- John, 12th or 3rd Earl, ii. 392; regent during the minority of James V., i. 285. 11; with the king at Stirling Castle, 292. 17; 296. N.; regent, 304. 20; ii. 390; retires from the court, i. 306. 26; ii. 391; at the battle of Halidon Hill, i. 314. 19; his aid sought by the king to free him from the power of the Earl of Angus, i. 315. 22; ii. 393; gathers his forces at Stirling, i. 316. 12; at Linlithgow, 318. 9; murdered by Sir James Hamilton, 319. 19; ii. 333; 393; Lord James Hamilton's grief at his death, i. 320. 11
- Margaret, Countess of, xcv.; 297. 13, and N.; ii. 28. 1; 192. 15; 210. 20; 212. 21; 387; 415; 416; 443; 446
- Matthew, 2nd Earl, ii. 333
- Matthew, 13th or 4th Earl, present at the marriage of James V. with Madeleine of France, i. 366. 9; ii. 405; arrives in Scotland from France, 12. 16, and N.; 414; his interview with Arran, 13. 4; joins the Queen's faction, 13. 20; in attendance on Queen Mary at Stirling, 15. 20; his anxiety at the friendship between Arran and Beaton, 16. 3; desirous of marrying Marie de Lorraine, 16. 30; receives 30,000 crowns from the King of France, 18. 15; 416; 22. 23, and N.; being informed that the cardinal and Arran had sent an army to take him prisoner, he raises his forces and offers battle at Leith, 19. 26; deserted by the Earl of Angus, 20. 30; on the governor and the cardinal refusing battle he withdraws his army to Glasgow, 21. 11; raises another army and marches to Leith, 21. 30; 416; failing to induce Arran to give battle he retires to Lennox, 22. 7; uses the money sent from France for his own purposes, 23. 2; 417; the governor and the cardinal march against Lennox, 23. 13; sails for England, but is compelled to return to Dumbarton Castle, 25. 16; despatches the bishop of Caithness and the Earl of Glencairn to Henry VIII., 25. 25; prepares to attack the Hamiltons, 26. 1; gathers his forces against Arran, 26. 10; defeated at Glasgow, 26. 19; 417; retires to England, 27. 24; marries Lady Margaret Douglas, xcv.; ii. 28. 1; forfeited for treason, xcv.; ii. 28. 8; 418; the Scots ambassador informs the King of France of Lennox's misuse of the money sent to Scotland, 45. 5; Lennox defended by the Sieur Lorges de Montgomery, 47. 4; 420; returns to Scotland, 181. 20; recalled to England and refuses to obey, 183. 9; made lieutenant of the west country, 184. 26; arrives in Edinburgh with 1500 men, 229. 29; comes to the relief of Glasgow Castle, 230. 9; made lieutenant-general, 231. 19; issues proclamation summoning the Lords of Session to meet in Edinburgh, 231. 24; chastises the Hamiltons, 232. 1; attacks Dumbarton Castle, 233. 1; chosen to be regent, 233. 6; 233. 30; summons his forces to convene at Linlithgow, 234. 1; 234. 9; takes Brechin Castle, 235. 11; returns to Stirling, 235. 28; proclamation prohibiting speaking evil of the regent, 236. 10; one of his messengers hanged for double dealing, 237. 15; issues proclamation anent the privileges of the boroughs,

237. 25; makes enemies of the Border chiefs, 238. 16; 452; Kirkcaldy of Grange refuses to obey his order to deliver up the crown and sceptre to parliament, 240. 7; alleged plot against his life, ii. 242. 21; marches against the Hamiltons, 244. 23; 245. 16; takes Paisley, 245. 31; hangs some of the prisoners taken at Paisley, 247. 16; issues proclamation against taking wages from Kirkcaldy of Grange, 247. 24; summons a meeting of the King's party in Stirling, 249. 20; prepares to march against Edinburgh Castle, 250. 6; marches with a large force to Leith, 251. 12; attacks Edinburgh, 251. 20; 454; "fences" a parliament within the freedom of Edinburgh, 252. 7; 454; raises the siege and retires to Leith, 253. 1; issues proclamation forbidding any assistance to be given to Edinburgh, 253. 8; orders an attack on the Castle, 254. 8; summons the lords to a meeting at Stirling, 255. 6; attempts to intercept a party from Edinburgh Castle, 255. 24; defeats the forces of Kirkcaldy on the road to Dalkeith, 256. 1; entrenches at Leith, 256. 19; captures the French ambassador with supplies, 257. 22; 457; intercepts munitions of war for Stirling, 257. 30; orders gentlemen of Fife to appear at Stirling to receive sentence of forfeiture, 258. 22; summoned by the lords in Edinburgh to receive sentence of forfeiture, 258. 26; holds a parliament at Stirling, 259. 18; 262. 12; taken prisoner in Stirling, 263. 14; treacherously slain by Captain Cadell, xcvi. 19; ii. 263. 19; 333; 459
- Leonard, a favourite of James III., ii. 363
- Lepanto, battle of, ii. 269. 3, and N.; 461
- Le Quadriloge Invectif*, by Alain Chartier, cxxxii.
- Leslie, George, parson, ii. 85. 15
- John, brother of the Earl of Rothes, assists in the murder of Cardinal Beaton, ii. 83. 16
- John, bishop of Ross, forfeited, ii. 205. 28; 313. 19; at a conference in York on the case of Queen Mary, 207. 1; at the meeting of the council of England concerning the complicity of the regent in the murder of Darnley, 212. 14; his *History of Scotland*, cvi., cxliii., cxxvii., cxxx., cxlviii.
- Leslie, Lady Margaret, married to the Earl of Angus, ii. 322. 23; 477
- Norman, Master of Rothes, present at the death of James V., i. 408. 12; joins Arran at Gattonside, ii. 37. 9; 419; thanked by the regent after the victory at Ancrum Muir, 41. 20; quarrels with Cardinal Beaton, 83. 5; one of the cardinal's murderers, l.
- Robert, accused of plotting against James V., ii. 408; sentence of forfeiture on, after his death, i. 382. 27; ii. 407
- Lestairge. See Restalrig.
- Letham (Lethine), laird of, slain at the battle of Linlithgow, i. 320. 23, and N.
- Lethington, laird of. See Maitland.
- Leuchars (Lucharis), ii. 103. N.; burial-place of the Bruces of Earls-hall, cxx.
- Liddal, Sir James, ii. 364
- Liddesdale (Lidisdail), i. 207. 10; thieves to be suppressed, 334. 21; ii. 397; thieves caught and hanged by the Regent Murray, 200. 19; 443; thieves taken and hanged at Jedburgh, 206. 21; England and Scotland to join in the suppression of the Liddesdale thieves, 308. 17; 471
- Liège (Loudge), bishop of, i. 59. 5, and N.; ii. 343
- Lilliard's Edge, ii. 419
- Lindisfarne. See Holy Island.
- Lindores Abbey, ii. 334
- abbot of, ii. 130. 29
- Lindsay or Lyndsay, Earls of Crawford. See Crawford.
- Alexander, slain at the battle of Stirling Bridge, i. 106. N.; 107. 5
- Alexander, slain at the battle of Dunblane, i. 107. 12
- Alexander William Crawford, Lord, his *Lives of the Lindsays*, xlviii., cv.
- Andrew, burgess of Edinburgh, i. xxxv.
- Beatrice de, ii. 443
- Christopher, son of Robert, of Pitscottie, his marriage contract, xl., xli.
- David, slain at the battle of Halidon Hill, i. 107. 15

- Lindsay, David, 2nd Lord Lindsay, of the Byres, cv.; joins James III. at Perth, 204. 26; at the battle of Sauchieburn, xxxvii.; 206. 28; his trial in Edinburgh, clii.; 219. 29; ii. 370; his defence, i. 220. 25; the chancellor's speech on his behalf, 221. 16; ii. 370; speech on his behalf by Patrick Lindsay, i. 223. 12; a flaw in the indictment restores him to liberty, 225. 6; ii. 371; promises Patrick the mains of Kirkforther, i. 252. 31
- Sir David, of the Mount, Lyon King, xxxvii., cvi., cxlviii., cliv.; 2. 9; testifies to the appearance of an apparition warning James IV. against going to war with England, i. 259. 8; ii. 379; ambassador to the emperor Charles in search of a bride for James V., i. 354. 12; on a marriage embassy to the Duke of Vendome, 354. 24; ii. 403; provides a pageant for the home-coming of Marie de Lorraine, i. 379. 3; ii. 406; present at the death of James V., i. 408. 11, and N.; ii. 411; charter in favour of, xxxvi.; his death, xxxviii.; notice of, cxiv.-cxvii.; one of Pitscottie's authors, xliii., xlv., cxxxi.; his book to be burnt, ii. 141. 17; his *Deploration of Quein Magdaleins deith*, lxxxii.; 370. 1, and N.; ii. 406; his *Deploration of King James the Fyft*, i. 411, and N.; ii. 411; his *Historie of Squyer Meldrum*, cxvii.; ii. 387; his *Testament and Complaynt of the Papingo*, lxxi., lxxxii., cxvi., cxxxviii.; 148. N.; 211; ii. 368; i. 277. N.; ii. 383; i. 411. N.; ii. 411
- David, of Kirkforther, xxxvi. N.; xxxviii.
- David, of Pyotstoun, xxxvi. N., xxxvii., xxxix., cxviii.; charged with being concerned in the death of Rizzio, ii. 189. N.; 440
- Sir David, of Rathillet, Rothesay Herald, ii. 206. 7
- David, minister of Leith, xcvi.
- Isabella, wife of Sir William Scott, of Balwearie, xxxviii., cix.
- James, his fight on London Bridge with the Lord of Wales, i. 107. 19
- John, 1st Lord Lindsay of the Byres, civ.
- Lindsay, John [? David], 2nd Lord Lindsay of the Byres, Sheriff of Fife, ii. 437
- John, 3rd Lord Lindsay of the Byres, cv.
- John, 5th Lord Lindsay of the Byres, xxxviii., xciv., cvi., cvii.; ii. 82. 23; 88. 21; at a meeting of the council in Stirling, i. 327. 19; present at the death of James V., 408. 10; appointed a guardian to Mary Queen of Scots, ii. 14. 12; 415; aids in the defeat of a party of English at Port-in-Craig, 104. 4; treats with the Congregation on behalf of the regent, 153. 6; his efforts for peace, 154. 3; at the battle of Corrichie, 178. 18
- John, Lord Lindsay of the Byres and 11th Earl of Lindsay, i. xxxvi., and N.
- Sir John, of Pitcruvy, cvi.
- John, of Pyotstoun, xxxvii., and N.
- Sir John, brother of the Earl of Crawford, slain at the battle of Brechin, i. 98. 16
- Sir John, captain of Stirling Castle, i. 217. 18, and N.; ii. 370
- John (1479), a lord of parliament, cv.
- Mauld, daughter of the Earl of Crawford, and wife of Archibald, Earl of Douglas, i. 24. 19
- Patrick, 4th Lord Lindsay of the Byres, xxxvi.-xxxviii., xliii.; defends his brother David from a charge of treason, 222. 3; 224. 3; ii. 370; takes exception to the king's sitting in the judgment seat, i. 224. 3; ii. 371; points out a flaw in the indictment, i. 225. 6; imprisoned in the Ross of Bute, 226. 5; his advice on the eve of Flodden, 267. 8; ii. 382; to be hanged on the king's return to Scotland, i. 269. 15; one of the authors of Pitscottie's *Chronicles*, xliii., civ.; 2. 5
- Patrick, 6th Lord Lindsay of the Byres, xxxvii., xxxviii., civ., cvii., cxviii.; protects Thomas Jamieson, who was summoned for preaching against the mass, ii. 138. 21; at a meeting of the Congregation at Saint Johnstone, 144. 28; 431; kills De la Bastie, 164. 10; takes Fife lairds to St Andrews, 166. 29; 434; his controversy with Rothes regarding the sheriffship of

- Fife, 181. N.; 436; 184. 3; 438; 228. 17; 451; takes part in the murder of Rizzio, 187. 11; outlawed, 188. 11; pardoned, 191. 6; in a plot against Bothwell, 194. 27; accepts Bothwell's challenge to fight a duel, 196. 30; 442; Queen Mary in his custody at Lochleven, 197. 18; conveys Queen Mary's abdication to the Lords, 198. 9; at the siege of Dunbar Castle, 200. 15; 443; at the battle of Langside, 203. 23; at a conference in York, 206. 27; at the choosing of a prior in St Andrews, 227. 1; attempts to capture Captain Wemyss and Sir James Balfour, 233. 20; at the siege of Brechin Castle, 235. 6; at the siege of Edinburgh, 251. 23; 252; 454; captures supplies from France intended for the queen's forces in Edinburgh, 257. 19; 456; summoned by the Lords in Edinburgh to receive sentence of forfeiture, 258. 29; drives back a sortie from Edinburgh, 261. 13; 458; his cattle driven off in revenge, 262. 26; 459; with Lord Ruthven holds Leith in the absence of the regent, xlv.; ii. 286. 20; 464; accompanies the regent to Edinburgh, 292. 31; forbids the shooting of water-fowl in Fife, 310. 11; 472; made lieutenant of the Borders, 316. 35; at the marriage of the Earl of Angus, 322. 31; his tomb in Ceres, xli.
- Lindsay, Patrick, of Wormiston, cvi.
 — Sir Robert, treasurer, ii. 374
 — Robert, of Pitscottie, his residence, xxxiii.; sketch of his life, xxxiv.; his ancestry, xxxvi.; MSS. of the *Chronicles*, vii., viii., xlii.; the MSS. and printed editions of the *Chronicles*, lix.; detailed account of the MSS., lxxii.-lxxxviii.; his patrons and authors, xciii.—cxi.; 2. 5-10; three projects for printed editions of the *Chronicles*, xciii.; title-pages of the printed editions of the *Chronicles*, xci.; his dedicatory verses to Robert Stewart, Bishop of Caithness, xlvii.-xlviii., lxvii.; his defective Latinity, xlv.; the first vernacular prose historian of Scotland, xlvii.; language, cxxii.; his *Chronicles* compared with other 16th century works, cxxx.; his dialect, cxxxi.; his spelling, cxxxiv.-cxliii.; mistakes in his chronology, cxlix., clviii.; ii. 384; 385; 386; 389; compared with Boece, cl.; mistakes in his history of the reign of James III., cli.; his low opinion of the morality of Mary of Gueldres and Queen Mary, ii. 361; his errors in his account of the reign of James IV., cliii.-cliv.; in sympathy with the murderers of Cardinal Beaton, l.; his indebtedness to Knox, l.; his reflections on Regent Murray and Queen Mary, lvi.-lvii.; his account of Mary, Queen of Scots, clx.; his reign of James VI., clx.; his value as an historian, lvii., cxlv., clx.; limits to his credulity, 260. 15; ii. 380; his estimate of John Knox, ii. 295. 13; 466; denounces the defenders of Edinburgh Castle, 303. 18; 470; date of his death, lx.; probable author of *Ane Exclamatioun of King James the Second*, 148. 8; ii. 358
- Lindsay, Walter de, ii. 353
 — Sir Walter, of Torphichen, with the army sent to protect the Borders, i. 396. 5; in command of the vanguard at the battle of Haddenrig, 397. 28
 — William de, cv.
 — William, of Pyotstoun, son of Patrick, 4th Lord Lindsay, xxxvi., and N. cvi.
 — genealogy of the house of Lindsay, i. 106. 17; ii. 352
- Lindsays of the Byres, xlv., cxvi.; 106. N.; ii. 352; 353
 — of Garmylton, xlv.
 — of Wolmerstoun or Wormiston, xxxvi.
- Linlithgow (Linlythgow: Lythgow), i. 240. 11; 369. 14; ii. 164. 3; 234. 1; 425; apparition appears to James IV. at, cxvi., cxvii.; 258. 7; ii. 379; a hermaphrodite in, condemned to be buried alive for getting a woman with child, i. 146. 8; prince James removed from Stirling Castle to Linlithgow, 203. 27; rebels camp at, after the battle of Sauchieburn, 209. 27; De la Bastie besieges the peel of Linlithgow and takes Stirling of Keir and his accomplices prisoners, 300. 14; battle near Linlithgow where the Earl of Lennox was defeated by the Earl of Angus, clvi.; 318. 34; date of

- the battle, 320. 25, and N.; ii. 394; James V. translates the palace, i. 339. 20; ii. 399; James V. and Marie de Lorraine in, i. 381. 11; Queen Mary born in, 407. 8; Queen Mary removed to Stirling Castle, ii. 14. 19; the palace bestowed upon M. d'Oysel, 130. 10; the parish kirk reformed, 160. 19; Queen Mary passes through 172. 24; the Regent Murray murdered in, 222. 21; the house of the murderer burnt, 225. 32; meeting of the queen's supporters in, 227. 7; defeat the king's party, 229. 8
- Lionel, son of Edward III., i. 130. 26; 131. 4; ii. 355
- Lisle, John Dudley, Lord, ii. 414
- Lives of the Lindsays*, xxxiv.
- Livingstone, Sir Alexander, of Calendar, lxxxii.; 6. N.; 7. 3; chosen governor, 14. 7; ii. 331; opposed to the chancellor, i. 15. 22; 149. 7; 149. 19; as keeper of Stirling Castle he receives the queen-mother and James II. after their escape from Edinburgh, 17. 24; his complaint against the chancellor, 18. 4-32; proposes to attack Edinburgh Castle, 19. 14-29; "a mischeivous traitour," 21. 10; lays siege to Edinburgh³ Castle, 21. 31; comes to terms with Sir William Crichton, 21. 35; 23. 14; imprisons Sir James Stewart and the queen-mother, 26. 9-15; his tyranny displeases the chancellor, 27. 20; detains James II. and the queen-mother in Stirling Castle, 27. 29; is the cause of Scotland's miseries, 30. 28; his wrath at the escape of the King, 33. 5; pays a friendly visit to Edinburgh, 34. 26; his friendly overtures to the chancellor, 35. 7; the chancellor's reply, 37. 21; an agreement arrived at, 39. 13; comes to Edinburgh Castle to meet the Earl of Douglas, 45. 6; resigns, 51. 3; summoned to appear and answer for his crimes, 51. 11; refuses to appear and is declared a rebel, 52. 21; imprisoned, 59. 10-33; 150. 8; ii. 343
- Sir Alexander, son of preceding, i. 32. 10; 51. 12; imprisoned, 59. 11-26; ii. 343; his speech on the scaffold, i. 59. 26; beheaded, 60. 25
- Livingstone, Alexander, 5th Baron, i. 327. 18; accompanies James V. to France, 356. 21; one of Queen Mary's guardians, ii. 14. 14; 415
- the Master of, slain at Pinkie, ii. 101. 6
- Alexander, taken prisoner at the capture of Dumbarton Castle, ii. 454
- Sir James, son of Sir Alexander Livingston, i. 51. 13; ii. 344
- Margaret, wife of the Rev. Charles Lumsden, of Duddingston, lxxxvii.
- Robert, son of Sir Alexander Livingston, imprisoned, i. 59. 12; ii. 343
- William, 4th Baron, i. 296. N.
- William, 6th Baron, ii. 212. 14; 232. 21
- Livonia (Lufland), Scots slain at a siege in, ii. 313. 21; 474; massacre of Scots in, 314. 12; 475
- Livy, translation of, by Bellenden, cxxv., cxxvi.
- Loch of the Lowes. See St Mary Lewis.
- Lochaber (Loquhaber), i. 124. 10
- Lochinvar demolished by the Regent Murray, ii. 204. 10
- laird of. See Gordon, Sir John.
- Lochleven, laird of. See Douglas, William.
- (Louchlevin) Castle, i. 323. 11; ii. 258. 13; Mary Queen of Scots in, 175. 25; 197. 17; 443; Queen Mary's escape, 202. 24; the Earl of Northumberland a prisoner in, 221. 11
- Loch Lochy, ii. 398; 437
- Loch Lomond (Loch Lummond), battle of, i. 29. 16
- Lochmaben (Louchmabane) Castle, ii. 365; prisoners taken at Sark confined in, i. 76. 22; the castle taken by James II., 83. 12; James V. in, 404. 2; 406. 12; demolished by the English, ii. 237. 5; 245. 11
- Lochmaben Staine, battle of, between the English and the Scots, i. 73; ii. 347
- Lockhart, Sir George, of Carnwath, owner of MS. D. of the *Chronicles*, lxxvi.
- Logan, Isabella, wife of William Lindsay, of Pyotstoun, xxxvi., and N.
- Lord Methven's Tragedy*, lii.

- Lordship of the Isles annexed to the Crown, ii. 402
- Lorges de Montgomery. See Montgomery.
- Lorne, Lord, i. 114. 6
- Lorraine, Charles, Cardinal of. See Guise.
- Claude de. See Aumale, Duc d'.
- Francis de, accompanies Queen Mary to Scotland, ii. 172. 15, and N.; 434
- René, Duke of, his daughter, Margaret of Anjou, married to Henry VI., i. 68. 26; ii. 346
- Lothian (Lowthiane), i. 236. 21; 236. 32; 330. 11; ii. 23. 18
- Louchmabane. See Lochmaben.
- Loudge. See Liège.
- Louis of Anjou, King of Sicily, ii. 335
- Louis VII. of France, his marriage with Margaret, daughter of James I., i. 58. 11
- Louis XI. sends a ship to Leith in support of the Duke of Albany, i. 185. 15; ii. 365; supports Henry against Richard III., i. 191. 20
- Louis XII. refuses the demand of Henry VIII. for a pension, i. 246. 17; dispute with the Pope, 247. 4; the quarrel settled by Andrew Forman, bishop of Moray, 247. 15; ii. 376; bestows upon Forman the bishopric of Bourges, i. 250. 10; ii. 377; tries to make war between England and Scotland, i. 250. 14
- Louvain (Lowane) taken by the Prince of Orange, ii. 292. 11
- Lovat (Lovit), Hugh, 3rd Lord, slain in battle with the Clauranald, ii. 44. 18, and N.; 419
- Hugh, 7th Lord, xcix.
- Lovell, Henry, of Ballumby, joins the Congregation at Cupar, ii. 165. 7
- Ludgartis (Ludgarttoun) Cross, Arran defeats the English at, ii. 37. 19; 41. 1; 419
- Lufevice. See Lusence.
- Luke, Mrs Anne, letter to, from John Knox, ii. 432
- Lumley, R., his edition of *The Craft of Dying*, cxiii.
- Lumsden, Rev. Charles, minister of Duddingston, lxxv., lxxxvii.
- John, of Blanerne, captain of Tantallon Castle, ii. 49. 16; 421
- Lunan curacy held by Walter Mill, ii. 132. 2
- Lundie, Fife, ii. 137. 8
- Andrew, of Balgonie, joins the Congregation, ii. 165. 8; taken to St Andrews, 166. 31; 434
- laird of, ii. 82. 24; 138. 24; at a meeting of the Congregation in St Johnstone, 144. 29; 431
- See also Campbell, John.
- Elizabeth, wife of Sir Andrew Wood, of Largo, cx.
- Janet, wife of Sir William Scott, of Balwearie, cviii.
- Sir John, i. 217. N.
- Thomas, of that ilk, cviii.
- Lusence (Lufevice), M., appointed by Albany one of three regents of Scotland, i. 304. 22, and N.; ii. 389; 390
- Lyell, Robert, Lord, i. 114. 6
- Lythgow. See Linlithgow.
- Macconnell (Makconell) taken prisoner by James V., i. 352. 4
- Macculloch (Makcullouch), Alexander, killed at Flodden, i. 273. 18
- Macdonald of Glengarry at the battle of Blair-nan-leine, ii. 44. 25
- John, of Moidart (Mudroyt), taken prisoner by James V., i. 352. 5, and N.; at the battle of Blair-nan-leine, ii. 44. 24, and N.
- Macfarlane (Makfarlane), Walter, of Tarbet, supports Lennox against Arran, ii. 27. 19; 417
- Macgill, James, clerk register, ii. 206. 29; provost of Edinburgh, 460
- MacGregor, Rev. D., owner of MS. copy of the *Chronicles*, lxxvi.
- (Makgregour), a servant of the Bishop of Dunkeld, steals the crown of England, lxiv., clii.; 196. 26; ii. 366; 383; his reasons for the theft, i. 197. 33; is pardoned and given a safe conduct to Scotland, 198. 21
- Macgregors' battle with Campbell of Glenurquhart, ii. 181. 5; at war with Glenorchy, 233. 27
- Machabæus, John, ii. 402
- Mackay (Makky), taken prisoner by James V., i. 352. 5
- Mackenzie (Makkeinzie) taken prisoner by James V., i. 352. 5
- (Makenze), chief of, at the battle of Pinkie, ii. 96. 23

- Mackintosh (Malcumtosche) taken prisoner by James V., i. 352. 5
- Maclean (Makclane) of the Lewis taken prisoner by James V., i. 352. 4, and N.
- chief of, at the battle of Pinkie, ii. 96. 23
- of Duart, arrives too late for Flodden, and retires to Barbarwood, cliv.; 274. 1, and N.; ii. 383; loses his way in the mist, and is attacked by, and defeats, Lord Howard, i. 275. 1.
- Lachlan, a thief and murderer, i. 29. 13, and N.; ii. 335
- Maclellan (Makclalene), tutor of Bombie, refuses to support the Earl of Douglas against the king, lxxiii.; 89. 28; taken prisoner by the Earl of Douglas, 90. 10; beheaded, 91. 10-25; ii. 350
- Macleod (Makclode) taken prisoner by James V., i. 352. 3, and N.; at the battle of Pinkie, ii. 96. 23
- Madeleine of Valois, marriage arranged with James V., cxvii.; 362. 16; ii. 404; the marriage contract, i. 363. 16; the marriage festivities, 365. 8; ii. 405; parting gifts from the King of France, i. 368. 1; lands at Leith, 369. 3; her death, 369. 19; ii. 403; 405; *Deploration of Queen Magdalenis deith*, lxxxii.; 370. 1.; ii. 406
- Magistrates responsible for the unruly condition of the country in the reign of James II., i. 15. 15
- Magnus with the red hand. See Reid, Magnus.
- Mahomet II. takes Constantinople, i. 112. 35; ii. 353
- Maid of Galloway. See Douglas, Margaret.
- Mair. See Major.
- Maitland, John, commendator of Coldingham, and abbot of Kelso, summoned to appear before the Privy Council, ii. 243. 12; forfeited by the parliament of 1571, 252. 15; 455; a prisoner in Edinburgh Castle, 310. 17; 472
- or Maclean, Lauchlan, a noted thief and murderer, i. 29. 13, and N.
- Sir Richard, of Lethington, one of the characters in *The Cruiket leads the Blind*, lii.; his *Historie and Cronikle of the Hous . . . of Seytoun*, cxxvii.; author of *Aganis the Thieves of Liddesdale*, ii. 341
- Maitland, William, of Lethington, ci., cii.; on a mission to Queen Elizabeth, ii. 176. 18; at a conference in York, 206. 28; imprisoned on the charge of being act and part in the murder of Darnley, 218. 13; 448; "cleansed" of the murder, 225. 6; summoned to appear before the Privy Council, 243. 12; in Edinburgh Castle, 249. 2; forfeited by the parliament of 1571, 252. 14; 455; dies after the surrender of Edinburgh Castle, 305. 9, and N.; 470; his body burnt and quartered, 308. 3
- Major (Mair), John, rector of St Salvator's College, St Andrews, one of the authors of the *Chronicles*, xliii., xlvii., cxlvii.; 2. 8, and N.; ii. 360; 386; 471; on the evil life of Mary of Gueldres, i. 157. 31; ii. 360; notice of, cxii.-cxiv
- Makgumrie. See Montgomery.
- Makclalene. See Maclellan.
- Makrerie, John, a fool in the service of James V., i. 305. 31; ii. 391
- Malcolm Canmore, i. 106. N.
- Malcumtosche. See Mackintosh.
- Malt makers of Leith cause dearth of corn, cviii.
- Maltman, a friar, preaches at the trial of Walter Mill, ii. 131. 2
- Mar, earldom of, bestowed on Thomas Cochrane, *q.v.*
- James, Earl of, i. 162. 3; his appearance and disposition, 163. 11; ii. 362
- James Stewart, earl of. See Murray.
- John Stewart, Earl of, suspected by James III. of treason, i. 166. 21; 167. 10; invited to Edinburgh, where he is murdered, 167. 30
- John Erskine, Earl of, at a meeting of parliament in Stirling, ii. 262. 16; chosen regent, 264. 21; 459; gathers his forces in Leith for an attack on Edinburgh, 266. 22; 460; fortifies Leith, 268. 14; in possession of the Queen's ferry, 268. 27, and N.; 460; bestows lands in Fife upon his officers, 269. 13; despatches a force against Adam Gordon, 269. 15; visited by the English ambassador, 272. 15; arrives with James VI. at Leith, 272. 21; holds a parliament in Leith, 275. 7; "ane guid and humbill

- man," 275. 19; 463; destroys the mills near Edinburgh, 277. 15; 463; his men neither give nor receive quarter, 278. 2; 279. 3; 463; attempts to starve the garrison of Edinburgh, 278. 27; 281. 11; receives ambassadors from France and England, 280. 1, and N.; 464; marches against the Hamiltons at Glasgow, 286. 13; sends an expedition against Adam Gordon, 288. 4; 465; on Gordon's retreat, he returns to Leith, 288. 10; strengthens the blockade of the Castle, 288. 22; 465; a truce having been arranged between Edinburgh and Leith, Mar proceeds to Stirling, 290. 8; 291. 5; returns to Edinburgh, 292. 29; his death and burial, 294. 1; 466
- March, earldom of, li. xcix.; 63. 30
 — Annas, Countess of, i. 63. 24
 — George, Earl of, i. 78. 22
 — Patrick, Earl of, i. 63. 27
- Margaret, St, Queen of Scotland, i. 106. N.; St Margaret's Postern, Edinburgh Castle, ii. 302. 19; 303. 4; 469
- Margaret of Denmark, her marriage with James III., cxiii.; 161. 20; ii. 361; birth of a son, i. 164. 15; ii. 362; her dowry, 362
- Margaret Tudor, marriage of, with James IV., i. 239. 30; 245. 25; ii. 374; her reception in Scotland, i. 240. 1; ii. 375; birth of a son, i. 250. 33; claims from Henry VIII. a legacy left by her brother, 253. 13; ii. 378; the king's reply, i. 253. 20; endeavours to dissuade the king against making war with England, 261. 15; ii. 379; after Flodden has charge of James V. and provides him with a bodyguard, i. 279. 4; ii. 383; marries the Earl of Angus, i. 280. 23; ii. 384; interview in the Castle of Edinburgh with the Earl of Angus, i. 283. 25; in England, 296. N.; 297. 7; ii. 386; birth of a daughter, i. 297. 13; returns to Scotland with the Earl of Angus, 297. 16; ii. 386; 387; divorces Angus and marries Henry Stewart, Lord Methven, i. 307. 14; ii. 392; in fear of the Douglasses, i. 322. 8; accompanies James V. to Atholl, 335. 14; and to St Andrews, 339. 6; arranges an archery match at St Andrews between Englishmen and Scotsmen, 340. 10
- Margaret of Anjou becomes the queen of Henry VI., i. 68. 26; ii. 346; in Scotland, i. 153. 30; ii. 359; proceeds to France, i. 154. 4; ii. 359; 360; returns to Scotland and leads an army into England, 155. 26; ii. 360; on the approach of the English she takes flight by sea and lands at Berwick, i. 156. 6; takes refuge at the Scottish Court, 156. 15
- Margaret, daughter of James I., married to the Dauphin of France, i. 58. 11; ii. 342
- Marischal (Marchall), William, 3rd Earl, at Flodden, i. 268. 30
 — William, 4th Earl, ii. 88. 18; 153. 5; accompanies James V. to France, i. 357. 1; his daughter married to Lord James Stewart, ii. 173. 17, and N.; at a meeting of parliament in Stirling, 262. 16
 — William, Master of, ii. 270. 1; 270. 13; taken prisoner in a Border raid, ii. 137. 23
- Marshall, Mr, English ambassador to Scotland, ii. 280. 1, and N.; 463
- Martine's *Reliquie Divi Andree*, xlv.
- Martyrs, execution of, in Perth, ii. 53. 12
- Mary of Gueldres, lxiv., clx.; married to James II., 58. 30; 59. 8; ii. 343; birth and death of her child, i. 61. 1; intercedes for the Earl of Douglas, 85. 4; at the siege of Roxburgh Castle, 143. 23; 152. 2; present at the coronation of James III., 153. 9; commits adultery with Hepburn of Hailes, 158. 3; ii. 361; her death and burial, i. 157. 18; given to lechery after the death of James II., 157. 27; ii. 360
- Mary of Guise, ci., cxvii.; 10. 15; married to James V., 377. 3; ii. 406; lands at Fifeness, i. 378. 24; ii. 406; conducted by the King to St Andrews, i. 379. 2; ii. 406; pageant in her honour devised by Sir David Lyndsay, i. 379. 3; ii. 406; visits the kirks and colleges, i. 380. 1, and N.; ii. 406; her praise of the Scots, i. 380. 11; her reception in Edinburgh, 381. 13; birth of a son in St Andrews, 382.

- 1, and N.; birth of a son in Stirling, 382. 11; death of her two children, 394. 10; birth of Princess Mary, afterwards Queen of Scots, 407. 8; on the death of James V. supports the claims of Cardinal Beaton, ii. 3. 14; displeased at the return of Angus from England, 4. 22; opposes the proposed contract of peace with England, 7. 1, and N.; proposed marriage with the Earl of Lennox, 12. 15; 414; gathers an army to oppose the Regent Arran, 12. 25; Lennox and Bothwell rivals for her hand in marriage, 16. 27; 17. 28; money sent from France for her use comes into the possession of Lennox, 22. 25; 417; sends for Arran, 23. 7; urges Arran to punish the murderers of Beaton, ii. 86. 4; decides to send Mary Queen of Scots to the protection of France, 102. 21; 106. 7; sails for France, 112. 11, and N.; 426; returns to Scotland, 114. 1; 427; appointed regent in room of Arran, 114. 1; 427; proclaims war against England, 118. 13; imposes taxation in 1554, 117. 6, and N.; 427; gathers an army for the invasion of England, 119. 1; the Lords refuse to cross the Border, 119. 20; 428; urges on the marriage of Queen Mary with the Dauphin, 120. 25; persecutes the Protestants, 144. 20; vows to avenge the destruction of monastic houses in Perth, 147. 1; marches to Auchterarder, 148. 7; makes a treaty with the Congregation, 149. 21; in Perth, 150. 11; her treachery, 150. 15; resolves to march on St Andrews, 152. 1; at Falkland, 152. 16; conditions of treaty with the army of the Congregation, 158. 33; her army retires from Fife, 159. 23; refused admittance to Edinburgh she fortifies Leith, 161. 22; on the approach of the army of the Congregation she takes refuge in Dunbar, 161. 22; her ships captured by the English, 166. 20; 167. 16; in Leith, 168. 11; retires to Edinburgh Castle on the approach of the English troops, 169. 14; her death, 171. 4
- Mary, daughter of James I. and wife of the Lord of Campvere in Zealand, i. 58. 14; ii. 342
- Mary, daughter of James II. and wife of the Earl of Arran, ii. 354
- Mary Tudor, Queen of England, ii. 116. 17; married to Philip of Spain, xcvi. - xcvi.; her persecution of Protestants, ii. 136. 27; 430; her death, 139. 4; 139. 20
- Mary, Queen of Scots, born at Linlithgow, i. 407. 8; ii. 2. 10; 410; appointment of guardians, 14. 10; 415; removed to Stirling Castle, 14. 16; crowned at Stirling, 15. 5; 331; 415; sails for France, 106. 26; 425; proposed marriage with the Dauphin, 120. 25; six lords chosen to be present at the marriage, 121. 5; her marriage, 123. 15; 428; death of Francis, 172. 7; returns to Scotland and attends Mass in Holyrood, 172. 5, and N.; 434; her entry into Edinburgh, 172. 21; 434; at the marriage of the abbot of Coldingham, 173. 15, and N.; 434; prospect of marriage with the King of Sweden, 173. 23; 175. 20; 434; tours through Fife, 174. 5; Bothwell is suspected of attempting to poison her, 174. 20; 435; in St Andrews, 174. 30; refuses to release from prison the Earl of Arran and Gavin Hamilton, 175. 2; in Edinburgh, 175. 26; 176. 2; refused admission to Inverness Castle, she hangs the captain, 177. 11; 178. 6; defied by the Earl of Huntly, 177. 25; 178. 11; Huntly defeated and slain at the battle of Corrichie, 178. 20; returns to Edinburgh, 179. 9; present at the parliament held at Edinburgh in 1563, 180. 14; at the Atholl hunt, 181. 2, and N.; 437; rumour of marriage with Darnley, 182. 15; plot to remove Darnley from her company, 182. 26; 437; arrival of English ambassadors, 183. 5; 438; her marriage to Lord Darnley, 183. 16; 438; puts down rebellion in Angus and Fife, 184. 26; the rebel Lords flee to England on the approach of the queen's forces, 185. 17; rides in state to the Tolbooth, 186. 30; murder of Rizzio, 187. 7; submission of the rebel Lords, 187. 22; at Dunbar, 188. 1; birth of James VI., 190. 1; 440; pardons the rebel Lords, 191. 1; visits Darnley in Glasgow, 191. 12; accompanies him to Edinburgh, 191. 14; Darnley

- murdered, *clix.*, 191. 15; 440; offers reward for the discovery of Darnley's murderers, 192. 5; creates Bothwell Duke of Orkney, 194. 13; married to Bothwell, 194. 17; in Dunbar, 194. 30; marches to meet the rebel Lords, 195. 20; surrenders, 197. 14; 443; a prisoner in Lochleven, 197. 19; abdicates, 198. 24, and N.; 443; escapes from Lochleven, 202. 24, and N.; defeated at Langside, 203. 29; taken prisoner at Carlisle, 204. 22; 445; a meeting of ambassadors from Spain and France to confer upon her complicity in Darnley's murder, 206. 13; 209. 6; desirous of a divorce from Bothwell, 217. 5; 448; the convention of nobility refuse to sanction the proposal, 217. 15; a prisoner in Tutbury Castle, 220. 11; 449; interview with Queen Elizabeth, 238. 35; a prisoner in England, 258. 5; removed to London, 286. 14; 464; Queen Mary as she appears in the *Chronicles*, lvii., lxiii., lxiv., *clix.*
- Mary Willoughby (Mariégull)*, a ship belonging to James V., i. 367. 10; ii. 405
- Mass, the, prohibited on pain of death, ii. 172. 18; an attempt made to restore the Mass defeated, 173. 10
- Massacre of St Bartholomew's day, ii. 291. 12; 465
- Mauchline (Machlin). See Hamilton, Sir William.
- Maurice (Maures), an officer of Edward IV., i. 156. 24; ii. 360
- Maurice de Nogent, captain of Dunbar Castle, i. 330. 15; ii. 396; i. 304. 17, and N.; 330. 15; ii. 389. 396
- Maxwell, Herbert, Lord, at the battle of Sark, i. 74. 3
- James, of Teiling, slain at the battle of Arbroath, i. 55. 19
- John, 3rd lord, killed at Flodden, i. 268. 32
- John, 7th lord, surrenders two castles to Queen Mary, ii. 185. 23; at a conference in Edinburgh Castle, 249. 13
- Robert, 2nd lord, a prisoner in Edinburgh Castle, i. 183. 7
- Robert, 4th lord, attends a meeting of council at Stirling, i. 327. 21; accompanies James V. to France, 356. 21; to bring Mary of Guise to Scotland, 377. 20; 378. 16; makes an enemy of Cardinal Beaton, 378. 18; refuses to fight under Oliver Sinclair, 404. 12; member of the conference to decide upon the guardians for Queen Mary, ii. 14. 8; his lands harried by the English, ii. 86 N., 87. 14
- Maxwell, Robert, 5th lord, ii. 88. 21
- Maxwell Haugh, ii. 119. 12; 428
- Maxwells in opposition to Lennox, ii. 238. 19; 452
- Meal Chrombaig, in Athole, ii. 398
- Meffen. See Methven.
- Meggatland, ii. 88. 7; i. 334. 30; ii. 88. 7; 397
- Meldrum, laird of. See Seton, Alexander.
- of Cleish, i. 273. 17; ii. 383
- Grizel, wife of John Melville, of Raith, xxxix.
- Margaret, of Seggie, wife of Sir William Bruce, of Earlsall, cxx.
- William, of Bynns, xxxviii.; sheriff-depute of Fife, cvii., cxvii.; murderous attack on, by Stirling of Keir, clv. 299. 6; ii. 387; slain by the Master of Forbes, i. 305. 9; 347. 11
- Mellerstane, laird of. See Hately.
- Melrose (Mewrus: Millrose), i. 290. 34; 313. 15; ii. 36. 13; plundered by the English, 37. 5; forces to meet at, for the punishment of Liddesdale rebels, 194. 24; the abbacy presented to bishop James Beaton, i. 290. 28
- Melville, Andrew, his epigrams in MS. C. of the *Chronicles*, lxxv.
- Sir James, of Halhill, his *Memorials*, cxxix.
- James, minister of Anstruther, his *Diary*, cxxix.; extract from his *Diary* on the misappropriation of the stipends of St Andrews priory, xcvi.-xcviii.
- James, assists in the murder of Cardinal Beaton, ii. 83. 17
- John, of Raith, charter of the lands of Pitscottie granted to, in 1400, xxxix., and N.
- Sir John, of Raith, cix.; forfeited, xxxviii.; the forfeiture rescinded, xxxix.; execution of, ii. 112. 3; 426
- Sir Robert, of Murdocairnie, taken prisoner in Edinburgh Castle, ii. 310. 19, and N.; 472

- Melville, Captain, killed by an explosion of powder at Dalkeith, ii. 254. 15, and N.; 455
- Memoirs of the Affairs of Scotland*, by David Moysie, cxxx.
- Memoransie. See Montmorency.
- Memoriale of Transactions in Scotland*, by Richard Bannatyne, cxxviii., cxlviii.
- Memorials be Sir James Melville of Halhill*, cxxix.
- Menteith, Alexander, Earl of, attends a meeting of council at Stirling, i. 327. 18
- John, Earl of, ii. 88. 19
- Mentros. See Montrose.
- Merchiston (Merchiestoun : Merkistoun), ii. 253. 18; 455; attacked by soldiers from Edinburgh Castle, 279. 17; skirmish at, 284. 26
- Merse, i. 207. 8; 236. 20; 330. 11; ii. 32. 7; 152. 11; laid waste by the English, 29. 6
- Mesnaige, M., French envoy, ii. 416
- Meteors, xlv.
- Methven (Mephin), Henry, Lord, ii. 384; makes an unsuccessful attempt to capture Captain Wemyss and Sir James Balfour, ii. 233. 21; at the siege of Brechin Castle, 235. 6; attempts to negotiate a peace, 272. 31; 462; slain in a skirmish near Edinburgh, 275. 34; 463
- (Meffen : Mephin), Paul, banished from England by Queen Mary, ii. 136. 24; 430; preaches in Angus and Fife, 137. 3; put to the horn, 138. 1; his preaching declared to be heresy, 141. 26; to appear before the Council, 144. 10
- Middelburgh, ii. 309. 3
- Middle English spelling, cxxv. N.
- Milburne. See Milford Haven.
- Milford Haven, Prince Henry's army lands at, i. 192. 1; ii. 366
- Mill (Myle : Mylie), Walter, a prisoner in St Andrews, ii. 130. 14; his trial, 131. 8; 429; condemned to death, 134. 4; the provost of St Andrews refuses to carry out the sentence, 134. 8; burnt at the Abbey kirk, 135. 25; 429
- Millrose. See Melrose.
- Miniarde. See Monivaird.
- Ministers to have two or three parish kirks, ii. 302. 27; 469; ministers' convention in Edinburgh where some receive three and four churches, 308. 10; 471; publication of *The Clerk and the Courtier*, 312. 23; 474; ministers and the claim of ecclesiastical jurisdiction, 313. 30; 475; taxation of ministers, 322. 20; 477
- Minto, laird of. See Stewart, John.
- Mirepoix, bishop of. See Beaton, David.
- Miser's hoard found in Dundee, ii. 318. 4; 476
- Moffat (Moffeit), James V. at, i. 403. 13
- Mollen, isle of, taken by the Spaniards, ii. 321. N.
- Moncontour, Huguenots defeated at, ii. 447
- Moncrieff, Isobel, wife of Sir William Scot, of Balwearie, cvii.
- Sir John, of Moncrieff, cvii.
- William, yr., of that ilk, ii. 445
- the laird of, endeavours to convert the prior of Perth Charterhouse, ii. 146. 11
- Monimail (Monymeill), ii. 218. 21
- Monivaird (Miniarde) kirk burnt by the Drummonds, i. 237. 10; and N. ii. 374
- Monluc, John de, bishop of Valencia, ambassador to Scotland, ii. 171. 8; 434; 470
- Monster born in Arbroath, ii. 222. 8; birth of a child with two bodies, i. 233. 2; ii. 372; child born with two faces, 314. 21
- Montalembert, André de. See Essé, Seigneur d'.
- Montgomeries (Makgumreis), with Queen Mary at the battle of Langside, ii. 203. 20
- Montgomery, Lord, i. 291. 3; ii. 238. 20
- the Master of, slain in a faction fight between Arran and Angus, i. 283. 15
- Lorges de, sent by the King of France on an embassy to Scotland, ii. 45. 27; 420; in Stirling, 46. 34; his dispute with the cardinal about the Earl of Lennox, 47. 4; 417; 420; returns to France, 49. 2
- Montgrenan, laird of. See Ross, Sir John.
- Montmorency (Memoransie), M. de, French ambassador to England, ii. 286. 16
- Anne de, mortally wounded at the battle of St Denis, ii. 444
- Montquhany, laird of. See Balfour, Sir Michael.

- Montrose (Monros), i. 369. 12; ii. 287. 22; pirates taken at, 316. 7
 — Earl of, ii. 88. 19; 262. 16
 Moon seen during the day, ii. 227. 17
 Moray. See Murray.
 Morgan, Thomas, reports the arrival of Scottish soldiers in Zeeland, ii. 472
Morsewer, a ship presented to James V. by Francis I., i. 367. 9; ii. 405
 Mortimer, Edward. See Warwick, Earl of.
 — Henry, an Irishman, i. 69. 27; ii. 346; i. 70. 22; 71. 1; 136, and N.
 Morton, James Douglas, 1st Earl of, married to Joan, daughter of James I., i. 58. 23
 — James, 4th Earl, lii., liii., lx., cii., 11. 8, and N.; ii. 180. 22; actor in the murder of Rizzio, 187. 11; outlawed, 188. 11; 439; pardoned, 191. 5; in a plot to take Bothwell, 194. 25; restored to the office of chancellor, 201. 8; 444; made admiral of Scotland, 202. 3; at the battle of Langside, 203. 23; at a conference in York, 206. 27; besieges Brechin, 235. 4; ambassador to England, 244. 10; 244. 33; gives the regent an account of his mission to England, 249. 26; at the Braid Hills, 253. 19; 455; in Dalkeith, 253. 34; in Leith, 255. 28; 456; 256. 2; in Dunblane, 258. 11; summoned to receive sentence of forfeiture, 258. 28; at a meeting of parliament in Stirling, 262. 15; surprised in Stirling and taken prisoner by Scott of Buccleuch, 263. 29; rescued, 264. 14; 459; on a mission to England for assistance against the rebels, 269. 25; confers the bishopric of St Andrews on John Douglas, 273. 32; 462; at Niddrie, 285. 4; marches against the Hamiltons at Glasgow, 286. 12; made lieutenant-general, 290. 29; accompanies the regent to Edinburgh, 292. 30; summons a meeting for the election of a successor to Mar, 294. 18; chosen regent, 294. 27; 466; at the siege of Edinburgh Castle, 296. 16; his election ratified by parliament, 296. 31; delivers up the Earl of Northumberland to the English, 466; prepares to march against Huntly, 297. 5; takes James Kirkcaldy prisoner, 298. 2; at a convention in Aberdour with the Earl of Huntly, &c., 298. 15; issues proclamation offering restoration of lands to those who had been forfeited, 298. 23; determined to take Edinburgh Castle, he sends to England for assistance, 299. 13; receives assistance from England for the siege, 299. 30; 467; arrival of further reinforcements, 300. 21; issues proclamation forbidding any to molest the English employed at the siege, 300. 9; Kirkcaldy of Grange a prisoner in the hands of the regent, 306. 1; sends Angus against the Border thieves, 307. 2; 471; holds justice courts in Peebles, 311. 2; returns to Edinburgh, 311. 17; holds courts of justice throughout the country, 312. 16; opposed to the freedom of the press, lv.; imprisons the printer of *The Clerk and the Courtier*, 312. 30; summons Adam Gordon to appear before the Council, 313. 6; publications reflecting on his avarice, 313. 15; 474; opposed to the ministers' claim concerning ecclesiastical jurisdiction, 313. 30; 475; in St Andrews, 314. 16; sends an ambassador to Sweden to complain about the treatment of the Scots soldiers, 315. 27; 475; receives the Swedish ambassador, 316. 20; 476; forbids exportation of salt, 319. 13; reduces the value of the coinage, 319. 25; 476; imprisons Sir Adam Gordon in Blackness Castle, 321. 19; at the marriage of the Earl of Angus, 322. 30; confers with English commissioners on the Borders, 322. 1; imposes a new taxation, 322. 17; 477; his death removes the obstacle to publication of the *Chronicles*, lvi.; his views of church and state, lvi.
 Moscow ship plundered at Aberdeen, ii. 117. 9; 428
 Mosman, James, goldsmith in Edinburgh, ii. 471
 Moutray, George, of Seafield, joins the Congregation, ii. 165. 8; taken to St Andrews, 166. 31; 434
 Moysie, David, his *Memoirs of the Affairs of Scotland*, cxxx.
 Mudroyd. See Macdonald, John, of Moidart.

- Muilling, M., ii. 48. 24 ; 420
 Muire, Captain, taken at the siege of Brechin and hanged, ii. 235. 22
 Muirhead, Thomas, ii. 338
 Mullzalt. See Macdonald, John, of Moidart.
 Murison, William, his edition of Dalrymple's translation of Lesley's *Historie*, cxxvii.
 Murray, Anne, Countess of, protects the bishop's teinds of Fife, ii. 214. 12 ; 447
 — Archibald Douglas, Earl of, i. 62. 18 ; 82. 15 ; 95. 3 ; 113. 16 ; conspires with the Earl of Douglas against James II., 87. 18 ; 89. 8 ; ravages Strathbogie and other lands of Huntly, 99. 24 ; on the advance of Huntly he takes to flight, 99. 33 ; summoned by parliament to underly the law, 100. 13 ; slain in battle against the royal forces, 122. 19 ; his head brought to the king, 123. 7
 — Cuthbert, of Cokpule, summoned to Edinburgh on a charge of treason, ii. 370
 — Captain David, ii. 445
 — George, abbot of Inchaffray, ii. 374
 — Dr J. A. H., his *Dialect of the Southern Counties of Scotland*, cxxxii., cxxxv., cxxxviii., cxxxix., cxi.
 — James Dunbar, Earl of, "handfasted" to Issobel Innes, i. 64. 16 ; ii. 345 ; marries Katherine Seton, i. 64. 20
 — James Stewart, Earl of, sent to put down disorders on the Borders, i. 341. 33 ; accompanies James V. to France, i. 357. 1
 — James Stewart, Earl of, lii., ci. ; commendator of St Andrews, ii. 104. 2 ; accompanies Queen Mary to France, 106. 29 ; aids in defeating the English troops attacking St Monance, 108. 29 ; at the marriage of Queen Mary, 125. 18 ; poisoned at a banquet in Paris, 127. 4 ; sends for John Knox and John Willock, 139. 8 ; 430 ; on a preaching tour through Fife, 142. 5 ; treats between the Queen Regent and the Congregation, 149. 27 ; summons the Congregation to oppose the Queen Regent, 151. 10 ; agrees to terms of treaty with the Queen Regent, 158. 33 ; brings the

laird of Wemyss to St Andrews, 166. 28 ; 434 ; confers with Châtelherault and Arran at Glasgow, 167. 4 ; on a mission to the English at Berwick, 167. 21 ; his marriage, 173. 17 ; created Earl of Mar, 173. N. ; defeats Huntly at the battle of Corrichie, 178. 18 ; his influence all powerful at court, 180. 26 ; opposed to the Queen's marriage with Darnley, 182. 17 ; absents himself from the Darnley marriage, 183. 23 ; retires to England, 185. 20 ; restored to favour, 189. 15 ; in fear of Bothwell he sails for France, 193. 29 ; chosen Regent of Scotland, 198. 32 ; 443 ; sends ships in pursuit of Bothwell, 199. 4, and N. ; lays siege to Dunbar Castle, 200. 11 ; issues proclamation against the thieves of Liddesdale, 200. 21 ; in Glasgow dispensing justice, 202. 8 ; receives visit from French ambassador, 202. 20, and N. ; defeats the forces of Queen Mary at Langside, 203. 29 ; demolishes the strongholds of Queen Mary's supporters, 204. 8 ; conspiracy against his life, 205. 4 ; 445 ; takes Liddesdale thieves at Jedburgh, 206. 21 ; at a conference in York anent the complicity of the queen in Darnley's murder, 206. 25 ; his defence at the conference, 207. 10 ; 446 ; and in London, 209. 20 ; the council and queen of England decide in his favour against queen Mary and her adherents, 210. 3 ; his interview with the Countess of Lennox ; 210. 20 ; 446 ; in presence of the queen and council of England he declares his innocence of being act or part in the murder of Darnley, 211. 29 ; returns to Scotland, 212. 23 ; with James VI. in Stirling Castle, 214. 27 ; issues proclamation . . . against the Hamiltons, 214. 33 ; convention with Hamiltons in Glasgow, 215. 5 ; subdues the north, 216. 23 ; opposed to the queen's divorce from Bothwell, 217. 5 ; 448 ; punishes thieves of Liddesdale, 219. 2 ; in St Andrews, 219. 20 ; in Jedburgh, 220. 24 ; takes the Earl of Northumberland prisoner, 221. 5 ; assassinated by Hamilton of Bothwellhaugh, xcvi., 222. 21 ; 449 ; buried in the parish church of Edinburgh,

225. 15; estimate of his character, 223. 11; 450
- Murray, James, brother of Tullibardine, ii. 193. 12
- John Dunbar, Earl of, i. 63. 31
- Patrick, banished by the Regent Mary, ii. 151. 4
- Thomas Dunbar, Earl of, i. 64. 5
- Sir Thomas Randolph, Earl of, at the battle of Stirling Bridge, i. 107. N. See also under Randolph.
- Sir William, of Tullibardine, ii. 186. 7
- captain of horse to the Regent Mar, slain in a skirmish at Edinburgh, ii. 280. 23
- bishopric of, presented to the Duke of Albany by the prior of St Andrews, i. 290. 25
- earldom of, i. 63. 11; 64. 2; 64. 27; 113. 17
- Murrays burnt by the Drummonds in Monivaird kirk, i. 237. 10; ii. 374
- Musical instruments, i. 379. 27; ii. 406
- Musselburgh (Mussillburght), ii. 92. 8; 97. 12; 107. 28; 196. 3; 462
- Myle or Mylie. See Mill.
- Myretoun or Mortoun, a baker in St Andrews, assists in the burning of Patrick Hamilton, i. 312. 7
- Nairne, James, minister of Wemyss, lxxviii.
- Naples, governor of. See Stewart, Bernard.
- Nassau (Naissoue), Earl of, convoys Mary of Gueldres to Scotland, i. 59. 4; ii. 343
- Nesbit (Neisbett), laird of. See Chirnside.
- Nethrie. See Niddrie.
- Neville (Newall), Lord, the leader of an army for the invasion of Scotland, i. 236. 17
- Newhall, laird of, at a meeting of the Congregation in St Johnstone, ii. 144. 30
- Newhaven (Newheawin), Scotland, i. 185. 24; ii. 366
- France, ii. 174. 18; 435; Scots ambassadors at, 122. 31; 428; taken by the King of France, 176 N.; English troops sent to, in aid of the protestants, 177. 9; battle at, between English troops and the Duke of Guise, 179. 16
- New Year Day, new style, ii. 323. 3; 477
- Nicolas V., pope, i. 113. 2; ii. 353
- Nicolas of Dundee, a friar preacher, ii. 357
- Niddrie (Nethrie), garrisoned by Edinburgh Castle, ii. 281. 20; the Earl of Morton at, 285. 4
- Norfolk (Norphoik), Thomas Howard, 2nd Duke of, at the battle of Bosworth; i. 199. 14; the leader of an army for the invasion of Scotland, 236. 17; 399. 23; informed by Lady Heron of the condition of the Scots army, 264. 6; at the battle of Flodden, 271. 9; ii. 382
- Thomas Howard, 3rd Duke, advances across the Tweed; 401. 5; retires to English ground, 402. 1; advises Henry VIII. to bestow grants of land in the Merse on Sir Ralph Everis and Sir Birnie Lattine, ii. 32. 1
- Thomas Howard, 4th Duke, a project of marriage with Queen Mary, ii. 212. 29; 217. 9, and N.; in the Tower, 220. 3; 265. 16; found guilty of high treason, 273. 21; executed, 281. 7
- Norham, i. 396. 25; ii. 43. 6; the castle destroyed by James IV., i. 262. 15; ii. 380
- Normandy towns lost to the English, i. 69. 23
- Northumberland, Henry, 2nd Earl of, makes a raid into Scotland and burns Dunbar, i. 62. 1; leader of an army for the invasion of Scotland, 72. 19; disposition of the English forces at the battle of Sark, 73. 19; his son taken prisoner, 76. 11
- Henry, 3rd Earl, raids the Scottish border, but is put to flight by the Earl of Angus, 127. 14
- Henry, 5th Earl, at the battle of Flodden, i. 270. 28
- Henry, 8th Earl, proclaims Lady Jane Grey Queen of England, ii. 116. 13, and N.
- Thomas, 7th Earl, in rebellion against Queen Elizabeth, ii. 220. 7; taken prisoner by the Regent Murray, 221. 5; confined in Loch-

- leven Castle, 221. 11; his betrayer's house burnt, 221. 18; beheaded at York, 292. 13; 466
- Ochiltree, Andrew Stewart, Lord, ii. 384
 — Margaret, wife of John Knox, ii. 384
- Ochterutherstruther Castle, seat of the Lindsays of the Byres, xxxvii., xxxviii., xli.
- Officers of State under James V., i. 305. 29; 334. 6; ii. 390. 396
- Ogilvie (Ogillbie), Alexander, of Innerquaritie, raids the lands of the bishop of St Andrews, i. 53. 26; quarrels with Alexander Lindsay, 54. 11; at the battle of Arbroath, 55. 1; mortally wounded, 55. 15; his death, 55. 26
- Patrick, confesses to having a design to betray Edinburgh Castle, ii. 250. 1
- Captain Patrick, recruits for service in Holland, ii. 307. 10; 471
- the Master of, slain at Pinkie, ii. 101. 6
- Ogle, Sir John, ii. 360
- Old Kirkton of Largo, cx.
- Olipphant (Oliephant), accompanies the Earl of Douglas to Rome, i. 80. 22
- Andrew, one of the accusers at the trial of George Wishart, ii. 57. 6; accuser of Walter Mill, 131. 8
- Thomas, master of works at Edinburgh Castle, ii. 342
- Orchardfield, ii. 401
- Order of the Cockle, ii. 123. 34; 428; conferred upon Darnley, 186. 19, and N. 438
- Order of the Garter returned to Henry VIII. on the death of James V., ii. 5. 23
- Orkney and Shetland ceded to Scotland on the marriage of James III. with Margaret of Denmark, i. 161. 11; English troops land in Orkney but are defeated, ii. 118. 15
- bishops of. See Bothwell, Adam. Reid, Robert.
- Duke of. See Bothwell, James Hepburn, Earl of.
- William Sinclair, 3rd Earl, sent by the king to collect rents in Galloway, i. 82. 21; disobeyed by the Douglas adherents, 82. 30; appointed to offices formerly held by the Earl of Douglas, 85. 8; ii. 350; summoned to the siege of Abercorn Castle, i. 115. 24; his daughter marries the Duke of Albany, 183. 16; ii. 364
- Orleans, the Duke of, poisoned by an Italian, i. 361. 17; ii. 404
- Ormiston (Ormostoun), laird of, protects George Wishart, ii. 52. 10; executed for complicity in the murder of Darnley, 311. 12 and 28; 473
- (Admistoun), James, execution of, ii. 198. 1, and N.; 443
- Captain, ambassador from William of Orange, to enlist recruits in Scotland, ii. 306. 16; 471. 472
- Ormond, lands of, i. 47. 13
- George [Hugh], Douglas, Earl of, succeeds to the earldom of Ormond, i. 62. 25; ii. 345; leader of the Scots army opposing the Earl of Northumberland, i. 73. 3; ii. 347; disposition of his forces at the battle of Sark; 73. 21; his speech to the army, 74. 6; returns in triumph to Scotland, 76. 20; commended by the king for his victory and urged to put down lawlessness at home, 76. 25; 77. 15-27; supports Douglas of Balvaine in refusing to redress wrongs done by the Earl of Douglas, 82. 15; in Stirling, 95. 3; summoned to underly the law, 100. 13; sentenced to death, 113. 9; taken prisoner, 122. 21; beheaded, 123. 2
- Otterburn, Sir Adam, ii. 400
- Nicolas, canon of Glasgow, i. 58 N.
- Oxford, Earl of, joins the Duke of Clarence against Edward IV., i. 159. 6
- Oysel (Doyswall), M. d', French ambassador to Scotland, ii. 113. 15, and N.; 426; 114. 26; 117. 22; 165. 14; builds a fort at Eyemouth, 117. 26; 428; captain of the fort, 118. 10; favours an invasion of England, 119. 1; his advance prohibited by the Lords, 119. 15; 428; presents the desires of France concerning the crown of Scotland to the Scots parliament, 129. 16; 429; in possession of Linlithgow palace,

130. 10; seconds Kirkcaldy of Grange in a duel, 140. 3; marches to oppose the army of the Congregation at Cupar, 152. 17; warned by Lord Lyndsay, 155. 10; 432; accepts the advice, 158. 3; signs terms of treaty with the army of the Congregation, 159. 16
- Paiplaw.** See Pappert Law.
- Paisley,** the benefice bestowed on the son of Lord Hamilton, i. 306. 25; the steeple taken by the Hamiltons, ii. 243. 26; surrenders to the regent, 245. 30; the prisoners hanged, 247. 16
- Pannago.** See Penango.
- Papal dispensation** for James, 9th Earl of Douglas, to marry his brother's widow, i. 101. 15
- Pappert Law (Paiplaw),** i. 335. 2; ii. 397
- Pardovan, laird of.** See Hamilton, Sir James.
- Paris, massacre of Huguenots in,** ii. 291. 12; 465
- Parkhead, lairds of.** See Douglas, George and James.
- Parliament held at Edinburgh in 1439,** i. 39. 16; ii. 337; meets at Stirling and proclaims the governor and chancellor to be rebels, i. 52. 20; ii. 341; a meeting held at Perth in 1445, i. 57. 18, and N.; ii. 342; a meeting held in Edinburgh in 1455, i. 113. 6; ii. 353; held at Edinburgh in 1449, i. 59. 8; the parliament of 1452 declares the Earl of Crawford to be a rebel and his estates forfeited, 100. 5; speech in, of Patrick Lindsay, on behalf of Lord David Lindsay of the Byres, 223. 5; the date of the parliament, 226. 7; ii. 371; appoints the Duke of Albany to be regent, i. 289. 5; Albany holds a parliament in 1515, ii. 385; parliament held in 1525, 391; the Douglasses forfeited, i. 333. 26; ii. 396; a meeting held at Edinburgh in 1540, i. 382. 15; ii. 407; a meeting held in Edinburgh in 1541, i. 394. 30; ii. 409; a meeting held in Edinburgh in 1543, 15. 11, and N.; passes sentence of forfeiture on the Earl of Lennox (1544), 28. 8; 418; Mary of Guise made regent in room of Arran (1554), 114. 1; 427; taxation imposed, 117. 6, and N.; 427; appoints six lords to attend the marriage of Mary Queen of Scots, 121. 5; 428; agrees to hand over the crown of Scotland to the Dauphin, 128. 5; 429; meetings held in May and July, 1560, 171. 2; 171. 31, and N.; a meeting held in Edinburgh in 1563, 180. 4; and in 1564, 181. 23; parliament restores Huntly to his honours and empowers Queen Mary to marry again, 194. 10; a meeting held in 1567, 201. 17; 444; and in 1568, 205. 26; 446; parliament meets during the siege of Edinburgh, 252. 7; 454; a meeting of parliament held by the Queen's party in the Tolbooth, 253. 27; meets in Stirling and in Edinburgh, 1571, 259. 18; a meeting held in Stirling, 262. 12; 458; a meeting held in Leith in 1572, 275. 7; and in Edinburgh in January 1573, 296. 25; a meeting held in Holyrood in 1573, 301. 12; 468; 469; the parliament of 1573 authorises pluralities, 302. 27; 469; act passed "crying down hardheidis" and placks, 319. 27; 476
- Parnwell (Parrat Wall),** ii. 182. 26, N.; 438; 184. 10
- Paton, James, bishop of Dunkeld,** cii.
- Paul I., pope,** nominates Robert Stewart to be bishop of Caithness, xciv.
- Peebles (Pebillis),** ii. 88. 2; James V. at, i. 403. 9; forces convene at Peebles for an expedition against the Border thieves, ii. 308. 17; justice courts held, 311. 2
- Peerage law of Scotland,** ii. 344
- Pembroke, Earl of,** joins the Duke of Clarence against Edward IV., i. 159. 5; ii. 361
- Penango (Pannago : Penning),** Simon, captain of Tantallon Castle, bribes offered to, for the surrender of the castle, i. 331. 25; requests Angus to furnish him with ammunition and provisions, 332. 4; supplies failing, he surrenders the castle, 332. 20; ii. 396; the conditions, i. 332. 20
- Penny, Henry,** ii. 85. 13, and N.
- Pennytown, Sir John,** taken prisoner at the battle of Sark, i. 76. 9; ii. 348

- Percy, Sir Harry. See Northumberland, Earl of.
- Permanent ambassadors, ii. 6. 15; 414
- Perotas, Nicolas, i. 147. 16; ii. 357
- Perth (Sanct Johnestoun), i. 240. 10; 369. 13; a meeting of parliament held in 1445, 57. 18, and N.; ii. 342; James III. in, i. 204. 22; James V. in, 338. 15; 339. 1; reception of James V. and Mary of Guise, 381. 29; execution of martyrs at, ii. 53. 14, and N.; 421; meeting of the Congregation at, 144. 24; the images cast down, 145. 7; the Charterhouse demolished, 145. 18; ecclesiastical buildings destroyed, 146. 27; 431; no Frenchmen to be allowed within three miles of the town, 149. 33; besieged and taken by the army of the Congregation, 160. 1; conference at, between Lord Huntly and the leaders of the Congregation, 167. 32; visited by Mary Queen of Scots, 172. 25; 179. 8; convention of the Lords regarding the queen's divorce from Bothwell, 217. 12; supports the Master of Forbes against Adam Gordon, 270. 6; threatened by Adam Gordon, 287. 13; 465; the Regent Mar at, 288. 4; a convention of the Lords of both parties held in, 297. 10; 467; Perth bridge carried away by a flood, 312. 5; 473; founded by King William the Lyon, 312. 14; a rich man of the town drowns himself, 316. 2
- sheriff of. See Ruthven, Sir William.
- Petrarcha (Petrara), Francisco, i. 147. 15; ii. 357
- Petre, John, servant to Innermeith, ii. 132. 4
- Phala. See Fala.
- Phelephus, Franciscus, i. 147. 14; ii. 357
- Phennevin. See Finhaven.
- Philip of Spain, his marriage with Mary Tudor, xcvi.-xcvii.
- Philippa, daughter of the Duke of Clarence, ii. 355
- Phillipps, Sir Thomas, owner of MS. copy of the *Chronicles*, lxxx.
- Pinkie, battle of, i. 10. 8; ii. 96. 10; 424; 425
- Pirates hanged at Leith, ii. 316. 7
- Pitcairn, Robert, abbot of Dunfermline, ii. 93. 34; 95. 34; 130. 29; at the York conference, 206. 28; ambassador to England, 242. 14; in England to procure assistance against the rebels, 269. 26; 461
- Pitcairn, Robert, W.S., lxxv.; editor of Bannatyne's *Memoriale of Transactions in Scotland*, cxxviii.
- Pitcur, laird of. See Haliburton, George.
- Pitmillo, laird of, ii. 85. 14
- Pitscottie, xxxiii., xxxiv., xxxviii., xxxix., and N.; cix.
- laird of. See Lindsay, Robert.
- Pitsligo. See Forbes, John.
- Pittadro, laird of. See Echlin, Henry.
- Pittarrow, laird of. See Wishart, Sir John.
- Pittendreich, lairds of. See Balfour, Sir James. Douglas, Sir George.
- Pittenweem (Pettinvem), ii. 108. 16; 167. 23; James V. embarks at, for France, i. 357. 8; ii. 404; child born with two faces, 314. 21
- Plague of 1439, i. 30. 18; ii. 335; the plague in Scotland, ii. 213. 25; in Edinburgh, 260. 6; 317. 30; 476
- Platina, ii. 357
- Pluralities. See Ministers.
- Pluto (Plotcok), i. 260. 9, and N.; ii. 380
- Poetical Exercises at vacant Hours*, by James VI., cxxix.
- Poggio of Florence, ii. 357
- Poisoning of the Scots ambassadors in France, ii. 126. 36; 429
- Pole, Cardinal, xcvi.
- Pomathorne (Powmathorne), i. 24. 3; 332
- Port-in-Craige, Fife, a party of English defeated at, ii. 104. 10
- Powrie (Purie) Castle taken by the English, ii. 105. 4; 424
- Preston, English army camp at, ii. 92. 20; suicide of a woman at, 316. 5
- laird of. See Hamilton, David.
- of Craigmillar, provost of Edinburgh, ii. 195. 14
- Price of grain, ii. 226. 33; 317. 7; price of provisions, 260. 4
- Pringle (Pringall), a Borderer, at the battle of Pinkie, ii. 98. 14, and N.
- Privilege of clergy on the eve of the reformation, xcvi.
- Proclamation by James III. for the assembling of an army on the Boroughmuir, i. 172. 3; proclamation by Arran requesting all Scots-

men who had become subjects of Henry VIII. to return to their allegiance, ii. 42. 16; proclamation at Edinburgh anent Bordeaux wines, 179. 22; proclamations issued at Cupar-Fife in 1565 anent the rebel lords, 184. 6; proclamation of courts of justice for the trial of rebels, 186. 10; and anent sentences of forfeiture on the rebel lords in England, 186. 16; forbidding any saying that Darnley had any part in the murder of Rizzio, 188. 24; anent a justice court to be held in Jedburgh, 190. 13; reward offered for the discovery of Darnley's murderers, 192. 7; anent rebels in Liddesdale, 194. 22; anent the murderers of Darnley, 195. 1; the lords hinder the reading of the queen's proclamation, 195. 4; summoning Bothwell to surrender on account of Darnley's murder, 197. 22; anent the coronation of James VI., 198. 17; anent the punishment of thieves in Liddesdale, 200. 21; for raising forces to march against the Hamiltons, 214. 33; proclamation by the regent summoning an army for the subjugation of the north, 216. 17; Lennox summons the Lords of Session to meet in Edinburgh, 231. 24; against speaking evil of the Regent Lennox, 236. 10; proclamations by Lennox convening meetings at Linlithgow, 234. 1; 234. 9; proclamation of a parliament in Edinburgh in 1570, 237. 8; anent the preservation of the privileges of the boroughs, 237. 25; summoning Balfour of Pittendreich, the prior of Charterhouse, &c., to appear before the Privy Council, 237. 29; proclamation of a tax on the three estates of £12,000, 241. 9; proclamation anent the siege of Draffen Castle, 241. 16; forbidding the eating of flesh on Fridays and Saturdays, 242. 26; against the Hamiltons, 245. 16; against any taking wages from Kirkcaldy of Grange, 247. 24; counter-proclamation by Kirkcaldy, 247. 31; summoning forces for an attack on Edinburgh Castle, 250. 6; forbidding the giving of assistance to the town of Edinburgh, 253. 8; proclamation by the regent sum-

moning gentlemen of Fife to appear at Stirling to be forfeited, 258. 22; proclamation appointing a meeting of the forces at Leith, 264. 26; anent restoration of forfeited estates, 298. 23; forbidding any to molest the Englishmen at the siege of Edinburgh Castle, 300. 9; prohibiting the export of victuals, 314. 8
Provincial council of the Church held in the Black Friars Convent in 1546, ii. 51. 32; 421
Purie Castle. See Powrie.
Pyotstoun, laird of. See Lindsay, William.
— lands of, xxxvi. N.; ii. 371

"Quarter raids" for the supply of levies, ii. 257. 8, and N. 456; 259. 10; 459
Queensferry, the ferryboats removed to the "fowlsea," ii. 268. 27, and N.; 460
Quhittingraw, a captain of German soldiers, lands in Leith, ii. 107. 15; 425
Quhyt. See White.

Raith, laird of, ii. 162. 16. See also Melville, Sir John.
— lands of, xxxix.
Rambouillet, M., French ambassador, confers on Darnley the Order of the Cockle, ii. 186. 19, and N. 438
Ramistoun, prince of. See Cleves, Adolph de.
Rammekynis fort, in the isle of Walcheren, taken by the Scots, ii. 309. 14
Ramorny (Remornie), ii. 137. N.
Ramsay of Brackmont, cxix.
— James, imprisoned for incest and murder, ii. 246. 7
— Sir John, of Balmain, i. 176. and N. 19; ii. 363; summoned to Edinburgh on a charge of treason, 370
— Captain, at the taking of Dumbarton Castle, ii. 248. 11; 454
Randall, Annas, wife of Patrick, Earl of March, i. 63. 24

- Randan, Seigneur de, French ambassador to Scotland, ii. 171. 8; 434
- Randolph or Randall, Geillis, i. 63. 27
- John, slain at the battle of Dunblane, i. 63. 20, and N.
- Sir Thomas, of Strauchdoun, succeeds to the earldom of Moray, i. 63. 11; ii. 345
- Thomas, son of Sir Thomas, slain at the battle of Dunblane, i. 63. 20, and N.; ii. 345
- (Randeill), Thomas, English ambassador to Scotland, ii. 221. 33, and N. 449; 274. 32; 462; 276. 14; leaves Edinburgh for Berwick, 224. 1; 450; at a meeting in Edinburgh to elect a successor to Regent Murray, 224. 20; intimates Queen Elizabeth's intention to support James VI., 231. 29
- Raulston, John, bishop of Dunkeld, i. 58. N.
- Ravenstein or Ramistoun, Prince of, accompanies Margaret of Gueldres to Scotland, i. 59. 6; ii. 343
- Recantation of Maister Patrik Adamson*, lxxxiii.-lxxxiv.
- Redswyre, the raid of, ii. 321. 9; 477
- Reformation progress in Fife, xlix.; influence of the Reformation on Scottish literature, cxxv.
- Refutation of ane answer be Schir Johne Knoxe*, cxxvi. N.
- Reid, Magnus, a leader in the English army for the invasion of Scotland, i. 72. 20-31, and N.; ii. 347; at the battle of Sark, i. 73. 15; slain in the battle, 75. 17-22
- Robert, bishop of Orkney, ii. 125. 20; appointed to attend the marriage of Mary Queen of Scots, 121. 11; shipwrecked off Calais, 122. 15; dies of poison, 127. 8; 429
- René of Anjou. See Lorraine, Duke of.
- Requesens, General, takes Mollen and Duiveland, in Flanders, ii. 321. N.
- Restalrig (Lastarrige), i. 24. 15; ii. 169. 17; 277. 23; 280. 30
- Richard II., i. 130. 28; 131. 4
- Richard III., Richard, Duke of Gloucester (afterwards Richard III.), i. 172. 14; governor of England on the death of Edward IV., 190. 10; marches into Scotland with an army to the support of James III., 180. 14; ii. 364; in Edinburgh, i. 180. 32; 181. 8; receives the King on his release from Edinburgh Castle and accompanies him in a tour through Scotland, 182. 2; murders the princes in the Tower and usurps the crown, 190. 13; is informed of the landing of Prince Henry, 192. 3; his persecution of King Edward's adherents, 192. 9; raises an army of 100,000 men, 192. 25; refuses the requests of Lord Stanley and Sir Edward Brackenbury to restore their friends' lands, 195. 4; decides to wear the crown of England during the battle, 196. 9; his crown stolen by a Macgregor, 197. 10; ii. 366; the thief's excuse for the theft, i. 197. 33; sets his army in battle array, 198. 26; defeated and slain, 199. 5
- Richmond, Earl of. See Henry VII.
- Richt vay to the kingdom of Hevene*, cxxvi.
- Rige, Hew, ii. 93. 35; 96. 1
- Rires, laird of. See Forbes, John.
- Ritchie, Robert, prior of Tillielum, ii. 431
- Rizzio, David, arrives in Scotland, ii. 181. 7, and N.; 437; assassinated, 187. 6; 439; execution of Thomas Scot on account of the murder, 188. 30; 440; gentlemen of Fife imprisoned on suspicion of being implicated, 189. 5, and N.
- Robert I. conveys the earldom of Moray to Sir Thomas Randall of Strauchdoun, i. 63. 11; at the battle of Stirling Bridge, 107. 8
- Robert II. gifts the lands and castle of Crawford to James Lyndsay, i. 107. 27
- Rogers, William, a favourite of James III., ii. 363
- Rolment of Courtes*, by Abakuk Bysset, cxxx.
- Roman Catholic tracts in the Scots language, cxxvi., and N.; Roman Catholic writers use Latin for ten years after the Reformation, cxxvii. N.
- Rome, reception at, of William, Earl of Douglas, i. 80. 30
- Rood (Rude) chapel, Edinburgh, i. 299. 22; ii. 388
- Roos, Lord, ii. 359
- Rose of Bute. See Rothesay.
- Roslin Castle, Sir James Hamilton imprisoned in, i. 121. 2
- Chapel founded, ii. 367

- Ross, bishop of. See Leslie, John.
 — Lord. See Donald of the Isles.
 — John, Earl of, conspires with the Earl of Douglas against James II., i. 87. 18; 89. 8
 — Sir John, of Montgrenan, summoned to Edinburgh on a charge of treason, ii. 370
 — of Hawkhead, in command of the *James*, i. 256. 1
 Ross of Bute. See Rothesay.
 Rothes (Rothus), Andrew Leslie, 5th Earl, dines with Queen Mary, ii. 174 N.; his dispute with Lord Lindsay as to the sheriffship of Fife, 181 N.; 436; conspires against Darnley, 182. 26; 437; absents himself from the marriage of Mary to Darnley, 183. 23; outlawed, 184. 11; takes refuge in England, 185. 20; sheriff of Fife, xxxvi. N.; 189. 8; with Queen Mary at the battle of Langside, 203. 18; returns from France after the death of the Regent Lennox, 228. 17; at a conference with the Earl of Mar in the abbey of Holyrood, 299. 20; sent as a commissioner to the castle, 299. 22; 467
 — George Leslie, 4th Earl, is informed of the escape of James V. from Falkland, i. 326. 13; ii. 394; attends a meeting of council in Stirling, i. 327. 19; sheriff of Fife, ii. 437; accompanies James V. to France, i. 357. 2; present at the death of James V., 408. 8; at the Kirkliston conference on the guardianship of Queen Mary, ii. 14. 6; "cleansed" of the slaughter of Cardinal Beaton, 88. 11; 423; aids in the defeat of a party of English at Port-in-Craig, 104. 3; appointed to attend the marriage of Mary Queen of Scots, 121. 9; shipwrecked, 122. 14; cupbearer at the marriage of Queen Mary, 124. 31; speech to the chancellor of France giving reasons for not promising the crown of Scotland to the Dauphin, 125. 33; 429; dies by poison, 127. 8; 429; his daughter married to the Earl of Angus, 322. 23; 477
 — the Master of. See Leslie, Norman.
 Rothesay (Ross of Bute), Patrick Lindsay imprisoned in the castle, i. 226. 5; the castle to be repaired, 389. 9, and N.
 Rothesay, James Stewart, Duke of, his birth, i. 382. 3; his death, 394. 10
 — See also Darnley, Lord.
 Rouen (Rowen), i. 382. 20; taken by the French, 69. 23; success of the Prince of Condé at, ii. 175. 13; besieged by the King of France, 175. 30; 435
 Routouze or Retonze, Captain, ii. 425
 Roxburgh taken by the Scots, i. 140. 25; ii. 356
 — Castle, siege of, i. 141. 1; 142. 14; death of James II. at, xlviii., cxiii., 143. 16; its surrender, 145. 7; 153. 5; poem on the death of James II. at the siege of, 148. 8, and N.; ii. 358
 Rubay (Rwbie), M. de, appointed controller, ii. 116. 6; 427
 Rude Chapel. See Rood.
 Russell, Sir Francis, taken prisoner at the Raid of Redswyre, ii. 321. 15
 Ruthven, Alexander, Lord, marches to the support of James III., i. 205. 9; at the battle of Sauchieburn, 206. 32
 — Archibald, obtains licence to enlist Scotsmen for service in Sweden, ii. 468
 — John, of that ilk, ii. 339
 — Patrick, 3rd Lord, saves the monastery of Tillielum, ii. 146. 33; 431; removed from the provostship of Perth by the Regent Mary, 150. 21; Perth taken by the reformers and Ruthven restored to the provostship, 160. 9; at the siege of Leith, 163. 2; on a mission to the English at Berwick, 167. 21; an actor in the murder of Rizzio, 187. 12; outlawed, 188. 12; sheriff-principal of Perth, 188 N.; 440; pardoned, 191. 6; his death, 189. 26; 440.
 — Sir William, sheriff of Perth, attacked by John Gormack, i. 48. 20; defeats his assailants, 49. 2; ii. 339
 — William, 2nd Lord, ii. 88. 20; attends a meeting of council in Stirling, i. 327. 20; at the siege of Coldingham Abbey, ii. 30. 22
 — William, 4th Lord, in a plot to capture Bothwell, ii. 194. 27; one of the custodians of Queen Mary at Lochleven, 197. 20; attempts to capture Captain Wemyss and Sir

- James Balfour, 233. 20; aids the town of Dundee, 234. 20; at the siege of Brechin Castle, 235. 5; at the siege of Edinburgh, 251. 22; summoned by the Lords in Edinburgh to receive sentence of forfeiture, 258. 26; captures soldiers of the Edinburgh garrison, 274. 18; with Lord Lyndsay holds Leith in the absence of the regent, 286. 20; 464; at a meeting of the Lords in Perth, 297. 16
- Rutland, Earl of, his embassy to Denmark, 1xi.
- Sadler, Ralph, taken prisoner at the battle of Haddenrig, i. 398. 15; ambassador from Henry VIII. to Scotland, ii. 6. 12; 414; success of his mission for peace between the kingdoms, 6. 17, and N.; 7. 1; 8. 1; insulted in Edinburgh, 9. 7; 414; unable to obtain the promised pledges, he returns to England, 10. 4
- Sailsbie [? Selby], Mr, taken prisoner at the battle of Haddenrig, i. 398. 16, and N.
- St Abbs (Sancttabbis), i. 228. 18, and N.; ii. 88. 32; 121. 23
- St Andrews (Sanctandros), xlv., cxviii., 369. 14; ii. 288. 12; St Salvator's College founded by Bishop Kennedy, i. 154. 11; ii. 359; reception in, of Queen Margaret of Scotland, i. 240. 10; dispute between the bishop of Moray and prior John Hepburn in regard to the archbishopric, 286. 12; ii. 385; the kirk and castle held by prior Hepburn against the bishop of Moray, i. 287. 7; ii. 385; a settlement of the dispute, i. 287. 15; trial of Patrick Hamilton for heresy, 308. 1; Hamilton burnt in front of St Salvator's College, 310. 25; 312. 5; James V. taken to St Andrews by the Douglasses, 322. 12; the bishop entertains the Douglasses, 323. 1; the king entertained by Cardinal Beaton, 339. 8; Englishmen and Scotsmen compete in an archery contest, 340. 10; ii. 399; Mary of Lorraine arrives at the New Abbey gate, i. 379. 3; ii. 406; visits the kirks and colleges, i. 380. 1, and N.; ii. 406; birth of the Duke of Rothesay, i. 382. 4; his death in, 394. 6; George Wishart imprisoned in the Sea Tower, ii. 53. 8; a meeting of the General Provincial Council summoned to try Wishart, 54. 9; 421; the trial, 57. 21; 422; Wishart burnt in front of the castle gate, 80. 19; the murderers hold the castle against the Regent Arran, 85. 9; the pest forces Arran to raise the siege, 86. 20; the evil life of the besieged, 86. 23; 423; Cardinal Beaton murdered in the castle, 83. 5; besieged by French troops, 89. 6; 423; its surrender, 90. 28; the prisoners and plunder removed to France, 91. 1; trial of Walter Mill, 130. 14; 429; the provost refuses to carry out the sentence, 134. 8; Mill burnt at the abbey kirk, 135. 25; 429; the Regent Mary intends to destroy the town, 151. 8; the altars and images overthrown by the Congregation, 151. 27; the preaching of John Knox, 151. 30; visit of Mary Queen of Scots, 174. 7, and 30; execution of Chastelard in, 180. 1; 436; the Regent Murray in, 216. 10; 217. 19; William Stewart burnt for conspiring against the regent, 217. 24; 448; two women burnt for witchcraft, 218. 2; 448; Sir James Balfour imprisoned in the castle, 218. 32; the choosing of a prior in place of the Regent Murray, 226. 24; 227. 1; 451; the castle taken by the laird of Lochleven, 228. 14; the strife caused by the preaching of Mr Robert Hamilton, 232. 24, and N.; 451; the bishop of Caithness made prior, 240. 33; 453; M. Verac, the French ambassador, imprisoned in the castle, 257. 22; John Douglas appointed bishop, 274. 1; 462; arrival of the English ambassador, 294. 17; publication in, of *The Clerk and the Courtier*, 312. 25; 474
- St Andrews, archbishops of. See Beaton, David: Stewart, Alexander.
- archdeacon of. See Durie, George.
- bishops of. See Douglas, John: Kennedy, James.
- commendator of the priory of. See Stewart, Robert.

- St Andrews, priors of. See Hepburn, John : Murray, Lord James
- St Colme's Inch (Sanctcolmsinch), abbot of, ii. 257. 18; surrenders Doune Castle to the Regent Lennox, 236. 33
 — prior of. See Stewart, Sir James.
- St David's, bishop of. See Barlow, William.
- St Denis, Huguenots defeated at, ii. 444
- St Giles' Church, Edinburgh, the tail of the weathercock blown down by a tempest, ii. 193. 21; 441
- St John (Sanct Johne), Lord, member of the Kirkliston conference, ii. 14. 4; 415
- Saint Johnstoun. See Perth.
- St Mary Lewis (Sanct Marie Leuis), i. 335. 2; ii. 397
- St Monance (Sanctminians), English troops landed at, ii. 108. 19; the English driven into the sea, 109. 3; 426
 — laird of, ii. 82. 25
- Saithlar. See Sadler.
- Salamander*, a ship presented to James V. by Francis I., i. 367. 9; ii. 405
- Salisbury (Saillisberrie), Earl of, i. 61. 15; 68. 14; 78. 22; 140. 20
- Salt forbidden to be exported, ii. 319. 13; forbidden to be imported into Flanders, 320. 33
- Salton, George, Lord, married to Lady Margaret Stewart, ii. 289. 20, and N.; 465
 — Laurence, Lord, of Abernethy, accompanies the Earl of Douglas to Rome, i. 80. 22
 — William, Lord, accompanies James V. to France, i. 356. 22
- Sandelandis, John, of Calder, slain by Patrick Thorntoun, i. 126. 10
- Sandie Callsay, near Jedburgh, ii. 37. 26
- Sanquhar, Lord, slain by Lord Semple, ii. 111. 12; 425
- Sark (Serke), battle of, i. 73. 7; ii. 347; speech of the Earl of Ormond before the battle, i. 74. 7; Magnus Reid slain and the English driven across the Solway, 75. 17-32; rich spoil taken by the Scots, 76. 14; the English parliament resolves to avenge the slaughter, 78. 15; the plans upset by a conspiracy against Henry VI., 78. 23
- Sarlabous (Chairillis), M., captain of Dunbar Castle, ii. 155. 26, and N.; 432; 165. 14; 435
- Sasines, ii. 34. 1; 418; 36. 24
- Satire of the Three Estates*, xlix., cxvi.
- Sauchie, laird of. See Shaw, James.
 — a Sauchie cow calves greyhounds, ii. 302. 4
 — water, ii. 370
- Sauchieburn, battle of, xxxvii., disposition of the rebel and royal forces, 206-207; defeat of James III., 208. 9; ii. 367
- Saye [Gray], Lord, delivered up to the rebels and executed, i. 70. 5-13; ii. 347
- Schaw. See Shaw.
- Scheillis brig on the Eden, ii. 153. 10, and N.
- Schorte somme of the whole Catechisme*, by John Craig, cxxviii.
- Scone (Skune), coronation of James II. at, i. 13. 12; ii. 330; and of James III., i. 153. 8; ii. 358
 — abbey, i. 290. 25
- Scot. See Scott.
- Scotland, disorders in the south-west, i. 23. 23; 24. 14; invaded by the men of the Isles, 29. 10; a famine and its cause, 30. 11; the plague, 30. 18; James, Earl of Douglas, the cause of renewed lawlessness, 46. 27; raids into England, 61. 13; the Earl of Salisbury retaliates, 61. 15; the battle of Dunblane, 63. 20; terrorised by the Earl of Douglas, 66. 5-20; 68. 7; the army invades England, 72. 5; the battle of Sark, 73. 7-21; 75. 15; ii. 347; a treaty for a three years' peace with England, i. 79. 3; ii. 349; dissensions resulting from the feud between the chancellor and the Earl of Douglas, i. 87. 5; increase of disorder, 89. 4; 102. 1; the Earls of Northumberland and Douglas raid the Scottish border and are defeated by the Earl of Angus, 127. 14; ii. 355; Henry VI. ravages the Scottish borders, i. 124. 20; James II. prepares to retaliate by invading England, 129. 21; English ambassadors seek Scottish aid in order to depose Henry VI., 130. 5; ii. 355; speech of the English ambassadors, i. 131. 17; reply of King James, 137. 6; the king invades England and lays siege to Rox-

burgh Castle, 140. 23; death of James II., *xlvi.*, *cxiii.* 143. 16; *ii.* 356; a fifteen years' peace with England, *i.* 153. 21; *ii.* 358; Berwick handed over to the Scots, *i.* 154. 6; the army enters Northumberland and takes Bamborough Castle, 157. 2; is defeated by Edward IV. and retires on Berwick, 157. 16; Orkney and Shetland given as "tocher" on the marriage of Margaret of Denmark with James III., 161. 9; friction between the king and the nobility, 161. 26; James III. assembles an army at Boroughmuir, 172. 8; the Earl of Mar, &c., hanged at Lauder Bridge, 173. 25; 176. 3; *ii.* 363; the Duke of Albany suspected of treason, *i.* 183. 31; 184. 20; Albany a prisoner in Edinburgh Castle, 184. 34; his escape, 187. 28; *ii.* 365; the rebels obtain possession of Prince James, *i.* 203. 25; James III. defeated and slain at Sauchieburn, 207. 25; coronation of James IV. in Edinburgh, 217. 5; English ships in the Firth of Forth, 226. 9; are defeated off Dunbar by Sir Andrew Wood, 227. 3; 230. 10; revival of tournaments under James IV., 232. 4; 234. 12; *ii.* 373; embassy to England proposing marriage of James IV. to Margaret Tudor, *i.* 238. 10; *ii.* 374; her reception in Scotland, *i.* 240; *ii.* 375; the army assembles at the Boroughmuir, *i.* 257. 21; artillery taken from Edinburgh Castle, 259. 22; the battle of Flodden, 270. 1; *ii.* 382; Queen Margaret marries the Earl of Angus, *i.* 280. 23; *ii.* 384; arrival of the Duke of Albany, *i.* 288. 24, and *N.*; *ii.* 385; the Earl of Angus banished, *i.* 328. 17; *ii.* 395; Border thieves hanged, *i.* 335. 4; *ii.* 397; James V. divides the kingdom into four parts, *i.* 342. 1; *ii.* 399; the Earl of Bothwell banished, *i.* 353. 19; the kingdom in the enjoyment of peace, 353. 24; craftsmen brought from abroad, 353. 34; *ii.* 403; a general taxation imposed, *i.* 395. 30; defeat of the English at Haddenrig, 398. 4; *ii.* 409; the lords refuse to invade England, *i.* 402. 3; 403. 14; *ii.* 409; Oliver Sinclair appointed to the command of the army, *i.*

403. 23; *ii.* 410; the army routed at Solway Moss, 405. 12; *ii.* 410; the Earl of Arran made regent, 5. 5; 413; the cardinal appeals against the election, 5. 16; arrival of Ralph Sadler, English ambassador, 6. 12; 414; a treaty of peace and marriage proposed with England, 6. 17; the English ambassador, unable to obtain the promised pledges, returns to England. 10. 4; an English army lands at Granton, 10. 31; and burns Edinburgh and Leith, 11. 10; the deplorable condition of the country due to Cardinal Beaton, 30. 1; the English defeated at Ancrum Muir, 38. 11; 419; the Scots invade England at the desire of France, 46. 7; Cardinal Beaton murdered in St Andrews Castle, 83. 5, and *N.*; the regent besieges the castle, but is forced to raise the siege, 86. 7; proclamation summoning an army to resist an invasion by England, 91. 22; the battle of Pinkie, 96. 10; 424; Queen Mary sails for France, 106. 26; 425; the English troops driven out of the country, 110. 24; Mary of Guise becomes regent, 114. 1; 427; marriage of Queen Mary to the Dauphin, 123. 15; 428; the crown of Scotland an imperial crown, 126. 5; 429; the poisoning of the ambassadors, 126. 36; 429; death of the Queen Regent, 171. 4; Mary Queen of Scots lands at Leith, 172. 10; the Darnley marriage, 183. 16, and *N.*; 438; birth of a prince, 190. 1; the murder of Darnley, *clix.*; *ii.* 191. 15; 440; Bothwell "cleansed" of the murder of Darnley, 194. 1; the rebel lords march against Mary and Bothwell, 196. 3; Queen Mary surrenders and is taken prisoner to Lochleven, 197. 14; 443; abdication of Queen Mary, 198. 14, and *N.*; 443; coronation of James VI., 198. 20; Murray chosen to be regent, 198. 32; Bothwell a prisoner in Bergen, 200. 6, and *N.*; Queen Mary escapes from Lochleven, 202. 24, and *N.*; the battle of Langside, 203. 29; Scots soldiers in the service of Denmark, 204. 23; 445; a convention held at Perth on the Queen's divorce, 217. 12; murder of the Regent Murray, 222. 21;

- 449; soldiers returning from the Seven Years' War are taken prisoners by Kirkcaldy of Grange, 255. 14; 456; the Regent Lennox slain in an attack on Stirling, 263. 19; 459; the Earl of Mar appointed to be his successor, 264. 21; 459; the civil war pursued with increased ferocity, 278. 2; 279. 1; 463; arrival of ambassadors from France and England, 280. 1, and N.; 464; prisoners hanged, 285. 16; Morton made lieutenant-general, 290. 29; death of Mar, 294. 1; Morton chosen to be regent, 294. 27; 466; licence granted to enlist men for service in Sweden, 300. 18; 468; the surrender of Edinburgh Castle, 304. 23; the English troops return home, 305. 16; soldiers for the service of Sweden in the war with Russia, 306. 8, and N.; 306. 27; 470-471; Kirkcaldy of Grange hanged, 307. 23; massacre of Scots troops in Livonia, 313. 21; 474; recruiting in Scotland for the English navy, 315. 22; 475; the treatment of Scots soldiers in Sweden, 315. 27; 475; the plague appears, 317. 25; reduction in value of small coinage, 319. 27; 476; the laws to be codified, 320. 7; 476
- Scotstarvitt, xli.
- Scott, Christian, wife of Christopher Lindsay, xl.
- George, publisher in London, cxxix.
- James, xl.
- John, of Halkshill, his MS. of the *Chronicles*, vii. viii., xlii., lxi., lxxxviii.; description of his MS. copies of the *Chronicles*, lxxvii., lxxx.
- John, printer in Edinburgh, cxv.
- Sir Michael, of Balwearie, cvii.
- Michael, the wizard, cvii., and N.
- Robert, of Abbotshall, ii. 144. 30; 431
- Thomas, sheriff-depute of Perth, executed on account of the murder of Rizzio, 188. 31; 440
- Thomas, of Pitgorno, cviii.
- Sir Walter, of Buccleuch, James V. seeks his aid to free him from the control of the Earl of Angus, i. 313. 11; ii. 393; marches to Melrose, i. 313. 25; defeated by Angus, 314. 22; a prisoner in Edinburgh Castle, 353. 3; joins Arran near Melrose, ii. 37. 29; thanked by the regent after the victory at Ancrum Muir, 41. 13
- Scott, Walter, of Buccleuch, son of preceding, joins the queen's forces in Edinburgh, ii. 260. 33; takes Morton prisoner, 263. 34; Morton takes Buccleuch prisoner, 264. 15; 459; attempts to take Jedburgh, 274. 9
- Sir Walter, his love for "Auld Pitscottie," lviii.
- William, of Abbotshall, xl.
- William, of Balwearie, xxxviii., xxxix., and N., xl.
- Sir William, of Balwearie, xliii., xlv., cvii.-cix., cxviii.; i. 6; 342. 8, and N.; ii. 400; 165. 7; 204. 20; 440; 445
- William, a notary, executed for a libel on the Regent Morton, ii. 474
- Scottish history in the time of Pitscottie, xlv.
- language, sketch of its history, cxxii.
- prose literature, beginnings of, cxxii.; in the 15th century, cxxiii.-cxxv.; in the 16th century, cxxx.
- Scroop, Lord, raids Annandale, ii. 452
- Seafeld, laird of. See Moutray, George.
- Sea Law of Scotland*, cxxix.
- Seaton. See Seton.
- Seggie, in Leuchars parish, cxx.
- Selbies taken prisoners at the battle of Ancrum Muir, ii. 40. 23
- Sempill (Semple), Lady Grizell, ii. 420; 426
- Robert, Lord, slaughter between Kilmaurs and the Master of Semple, i. 305. 12; banished, 353. 19; slays Lord Sanquhar, ii. 111. 12; 426; combat with the Hamiltons, 213. 27; a prisoner, 231. 12; 245. 34
- Sir Robert, slain by Patrick Galbraith, in a quarrel regarding the keepership of Dumbarton Castle, i. 49. 7; ii. 340
- Robert, author of *Lord Methven's Tragedy*, lii.
- William, Lord, i. 291. 14; 327. 21
- Semple Castle taken by the Duke of Châtellerault, ii. 168. 21
- Serke. See Sark.
- Seroisberrie. See Shrewsbury.

- Setmond. See Stormont.
- Seton (Seytoun), Mary Queen of Scots at, ii. 173. 15
- Alexander, of Meldrum, owner of a MS. copy of the *Chronicles*, lxxiv.
- Alexander, Earl of Huntly. See Huntly.
- George, 1st lord, accompanies the Earl of Douglas to Rome, i. 80. 22
- George, 2nd lord, i. 173. 30; 183. 7; 214. 29; 215. 27; 216. 4
- George, 4th lord, ii. 3. 16
- George, 5th lord, appointed to attend the marriage of Mary Queen of Scots, ii. 121. 10; aids in repairing the damage done by reformers in Edinburgh, 163. 23 N.; 433; with Queen Mary at Langside, 203. 16; a prisoner in Edinburgh Castle, 204. 19; Queen Mary's ambassador to Flanders and France, 236. 24; 452; opposed to Lennox, 238. 19; to appear before the privy council, 243. 12; returns from his embassy to Flanders, 274. 25; 462; forfeited, 275. 9
- Katherine, wife of James, Earl of Murray, i. 64. 21
- Lady, ii. 237. 19; 452; 239. 5
- Seymour, Edward. See Somerset, Duke of.
- Shaw (Schaw), James, of Sauchie, captain of Stirling Castle, ii. 369; is given the custody of the son of James III., i. 201. 14; ii. 367; 369; is bribed to hand over the prince to the rebels, i. 203. 15; refuses to admit James III. to the castle, 205. 21
- Sheaf of arrows used as an illustration by Bishop Kennedy, i. 117. 18, and N.; ii. 354
- Sheep in Etrick Forest belonging to James V., i. 353. 16; ii. 402
- Sheffield Castle, (Queen Mary a prisoner in, ii. 464
- Shetland (Scheitland). See Orkney.
- "Showing of holdings," i. 351. 19; ii. 402
- Shrewsbury (Seroisberrie), George Talbot, Earl of, has the custody of Queen Mary, ii. 258. 5
- (Chorseberrie), John Talbot, Earl of, returns to England on account of the death of Gloucester, i. 69. 18
- Sibbald, David, of Letham, i. 320. N.
- Simmersait. See Somerset.
- Simpill. See Sempill.
- Sinclair (Sincklar), Oliver, captain of Tantallon Castle, i. 333. 8; ii. 396; appointed by James V. to the command of the army, i. 403. 23; ii. 410; the lords refuse to fight under his banner, i. 404. 12; defeated by the English at Solway Moss, 405. 12; ii. 410
- William, Earl of Orkney. See Orkney.
- William, Lord, attends a meeting of council in Stirling, i. 327. 20
- Skellok. See Kello.
- Skene, John, his *Exposition of the Termes and Difficill Wordes . . . in the Regiam Majestatem*, cxxix.
- Gilbert, his *Ane brieife description of the Pest*, cxxviii.
- Skirling in Peeblesshire, ii. 204. 11
- laird of. See Cockburn, Sir James.
- Skune. See Scone.
- Smyth, a woman of Crail, drowned for the crimes of incest and murder, ii. 246. 7
- Solway (Sullvay), i. 303. 5; crossed by the English under Northumberland, 73. 6; the English army driven over the Solway at the battle of Sark, 75. 32
- Solway Moss (Solloun Mose), the Scots army under Oliver Sinclair routed by the English at, i. 405. 12; ii. 410; the Scots prisoners in London, ii. 1
- Somerset (Simmersait), Edmund Beaufort, 2nd duke, returns to England on hearing of the murder of Gloucester, i. 69. 18
- Edward Seymour, 6th duke, his expedition into Scotland, xcv., ii. 11. 28; 414; 415; defeats the Scots at the battle of Pinkie, 94. 1; 97. 20; 98. 7; 100. 35; after the battle of Pinkie he encamps at Leith and ravages the neighbourhood, 102. 9; marches to Fawsyde Castle, 107. 22; retreats to Haddington on the approach of the Scots, 108. 3; beheaded in the Tower, 111. 4; 116. 8
- Henry Beaufort, 3rd duke, killed in the battle of Northampton, i. 139. 31
- Somervell, Hugh, Lord, ii. 88. 21

- Somerville (Sumervail), Alexander, acts as judge and condemns Walter Mill to be burnt, ii. 135. 14
- Soutra (Sowtray), i. 173. 7
- Spens, David, of Wormestoune, to appear before the privy council, ii. 237. 32; with the expedition against Stirling, 263. 2; takes the Regent Lennox prisoner, 263. 14; his death, 263. 26
- Sports in the reign of James IV., i. 232. 4
- Spottiswoode, John, superintendant of Lothian, xcvi.
- Spynie Castle, ii. 198. 6; 242. 9; 271. 18; 299. 12
- Stanley, Lord, inducements held out to tempt him to desert Richard III. at Milford Haven, i. 193. 14; ii. 366; assures Henry of his support, i. 195. 20
- Steill or Stewart, Captain, conveys the Earls of Arran and Bothwell to Edinburgh Castle, ii. 175. 28; 435
- Stenhouse (Stenous), laird of. See Hamilton, James.
- Stevenson, J. Horne, his edition of *The Buik of Battailis*, &c., cxiii.
- Stewart, Alexander, son of James I., his death, i. 58. 8
- Alexander, keeper of Blackness Castle, ii. 297. 25
- Alexander, archbishop of St Andrews, his intimacy with Lady Heron's daughter, i. 263. 1 and 23
- Alexander, bishop of Moray, i. 183. 18
- Sir Alexander, laird of Gartlies, ii. 242. 33; on an embassy to England, i. 342. 9
- Alexander, slays Sir Thomas Boyd to avenge the murder of his brother, Lord Darnley, i. 24. 6
- Allane, slain by Patrick Throntoun, i. 126. 12
- Sir Andrew, ii. 352
- Andrew, bishop of Moray, i. 58. 26
- Andrew, son of John, 3rd Earl of Athole, xciv.
- Lady Ann, daughter of John, Earl of Athole, xciv.
- Lady Arrabella, xcvi.
- Bernard, of Aubigny, governor of Naples, cxix.; 240. 34; 241. 1, and N.; ii. 375; held in honour at the Scottish Court, i. 241. 20; acts as judge at a tournament, 243. 1
- Stewart, Elizabeth, wife of the bishop of Caithness, liv., ciii.; divorces her husband and marries the Earl of Arran, xcix.-c., and N.
- Esmé, created Duke of Lennox, *q. v.*
- Helen, daughter of James I., her marriage to the Duke of Brittany, i. 58. 13
- Lady Helen, wife of John, 5th Lord Lindesay of the Byres, xciv.
- Henry, brother of Lord Evandale, marries Margaret, Queen of Scotland, and is created Lord Methven, i. 307. 15; ii. 392
- Henry. See Darnley, Lord.
- James, of Auchmento, treacherously slain by Boyd of Dowquhell, i. 56. 3; death of his wife, 56. 14
- Sir James, "The Black Knight of Lorn," husband of Joan, queen of James I., imprisoned by order of Sir Alex. Livingstone, i. 26. 10; released at the instance of the chancellor, 26. 26; ii. 334; banished, i. 57. 26; taken prisoner at sea, 57. 30; ii. 342; dies in Flanders, i. 58. 2; his sons, 58. 24
- Sir James, of Doune, prior of Sanctcolmsinche, summoned to appear before the privy council, ii. 237. 32
- James, of Cardonald, brings 30,000 crowns from France to assist Lennox, ii. 18. 15; 22. N.; 416
- Lady Janet, daughter of John, Earl of Athole, ii. 463
- Janet, wife of Sir Alexander Bruce of Earlshall, cxix.
- Sir John, of Aubigny, ii. 375
- John, Lord of Aubigny, created Duke of Lennox, *q. v.*
- John, Duke of Albany, *q. v.*
- John, of Darnley, ii. 420
- John, of Minto, provost of Glasgow, his house demolished by the Hamiltons, ii. 230. 11
- John, captain of Glasgow Castle, treacherously hanged after surrendering the castle to Arran and Cardinal Beaton, ii. 24. 10
- John, a prisoner in Blackness Castle, ii. 297. 35
- John Gorme, i. 48. 20; ii. 339
- Margaret, daughter of James I., her marriage to the Dauphin of France, i. 58. 11

- Stewart, Lady Margaret, marriage of, to Lord Abernethy of Salton, ii. 289. 20, and N.; 465
- Matthew. See Lennox, Earl of.
- Lord Robert, one of his ships taken by Lennox, ii. 243. 27
- Robert, bishop of Caithness, ii. 130. 26; 405; 457; 465; his birth and parentage, xciv.; sent on a mission to England in 1543, xxiv.; ii. 25. 23; 417; returns from England and is betrayed by the captain of Dumbarton Castle, 84. 13, and N.; 418; 423; letter to, from John Elder, xcvi.; a supporter of the Reformation, xcvi.; made commendator of the priory of St Andrews, xcvi., ii. 240. 33; 451; 453; charged with misappropriating the church revenues, xcvi.-xcviii.; marries Elizabeth Stewart, widow of Lord Lovat, liv.; succeeds to the earldom of Lennox, li.; xcvi.; resigns the earldom and receives in exchange the title of Earl of March, li.; xcix.; implicated in the surrender of Dumbarton Castle, ii. 418; tried for treason, xcvi.; divorced by his wife, xcix., c.; his life in St Andrews, c.; his death, lvi.; ci.; dedicatory verses in the *Chronicles*, xlvii.-xlviii.; lxxvii.-lxxviii.; lxxxi.; lxxxv.-lxxxvi., i. 5; ii. 328; intrusted with the publication of the *Chronicles*, xciii.
- William, bishop of Aberdeen, ambassador of James V. to England, i. 342. 5, and N.; ii. 400; expostulates with Henry VIII. for exposing a secret letter of James V., i. 345. 16; the king's defence, 346. 13; ii. 400; on an embassy to Henry VIII., i. 399. 11; ii. 409
- William, lyon herald, implicated in the plot against Regent Murray, ii. 206. 3; 446; burnt in St Andrews for conspiring against the regent, 217. 24; 448
- William, treacherously hanged by Arran and Cardinal Beaton, ii. 24. 10
- William, a pensioner of the prior of St Andrews, xcvi.
- Stirling, parliament of 1443 held in, declares the governor and chancellor to be rebels, i. 52. 20; ii. 341; the town burnt by the adherents of the Earl of Douglas, i. 95. 21; forces of James II. rendezvous at, 118. 15; 205. 16; the remnants of the army reach Stirling after the defeat at Sauchieburn, 208. 28; 209. 25; reception in, of Queen Margaret, 240. 10; James V. crowned at, 279. 1; James V. in Stirling with Mary of Lorraine, 381. 9; birth of a son to James V., 382. 12; death of the Duke of Albany in, 394. 12; Queen Mary crowned at, ii. 15. 5; 415; Mary of Lorraine in, 23. 10; 151. 6; a meeting of privy council in, decides on sending Queen Mary to the protection of France, 102. 21; the town taken by the army of the Congregation, 160. 14; occupied by French troops, 168. 32; a meeting of the Lords of the Congregation in, 169. 5; Mary Queen of Scots in, 172. 25; convention of Lords in, anent the queen's marriage with Darnley, 182. 20; Prince James baptised in, 190. 23; convention of Lords at, opposed to Mary's marriage with Bothwell, 194. 20; James VI. crowned in, 198. 20; conspiracy against the Regent Lennox at, 205. 4; archbishop Hamilton led through the streets and hanged as a traitor at the market cross, 249; 454; a conference of the Lords in Stirling, when Argyle decides to join the party of the regent, 258. 15; 457; the regent "fences" a parliament in, 259. 18; James VI. delivers a speech at the parliament, 262. 23; 458; the town surprised by the Earl of Huntly and the regent slain, 263. 4; 459; the attack repulsed, 264. 9; a meeting of the nobility elect the Earl of Mar regent, 264. 21; 459; the Regent Mar in, 290. 8; 291. 5; a convention held by the regent and the party of the Queen, 292. 17; marriage of the Earl of Angus in, 305. 20
- Stirling Bridge, battle of, i. 106. N.; 107. 7
- Castle, the queen-mother and her son take refuge in, i. 17. 14; the Earl of Douglas invited by James II. to Stirling, 92. 32; murdered by the king, 94. 25; ii. 351; much favoured by James III., i. 200. 1; founding of the chapel royal, 200. 6; ii. 366; James III. places his son in charge of the captain, i. 201.

- 14; ii. 367; Prince James' handed over by the captain to the rebels, i. 203. 26; surrenders to James IV., 217. 15; James V. escapes from Falkland to the castle, 325. 11; ii. 394; furnished with military stores by James V., i. 339. 14; he builds a palace in the castle, 339. 20; ii. 399; Mary Queen of Scots in, 14. 16; James VI. at, 214. 33; death of the Earl of Mar in, 294. 1; 466
- Stirling Castle, keeper of. See Livingstone, Sir Alexander.
- Stirling of Glorat, captain of Dumbarton Castle, ii. 418
- of Keir, makes a murderous assault upon Meldrum of Binns, i. 299. 6; ii. 387; is pursued by De la Bastie and taken prisoner at Linlithgow, i. 300. 2; a prisoner in Edinburgh Castle, 300. 22
- Luke, induces Stirling of Keir to make an attempt on the life of Meldrum of Binns, i. 299. 13; ii. 387
- Macgregor, his transcripts for an edition of Pitscottie's *Chronicles*, xciii., and N.
- Storm of 1570, ii. 238. 2
- Stormont (Setmond), i. 206. 33, and N.
- Strabrock, ii. 340
- Strachan (Strawchquen), Sir George, takes Walter Mill prisoner to St Andrews, ii. 130. 17
- Strathbogie (Strabogie), ii. 178. 2; raided by the Earl of Murray, i. 99. 24
- Strathearn (Streearne: Strethearne), i. 206. 32; 316. 11; 330. 10; ii. 23. 19
- Strathmiglo, cviii., cix.; the barony, xxxviii.
- Stratton, David, burnt for heresy, clvi.; i. 348. 14, and N.; 351. 1; ii. 401. 402
- John, lxxxi.
- Streearne. See Strathearn.
- Strozzi, Leon, prior of Capua, besieges the Castle of St Andrews, ii. 89. 4; 423; obtains its surrender, 90. 28; sails with prisoners and plunder to France, 91. 1; builds a fort at Eyemouth, ii. 118. 1; 428; keeper of the seal, 427
- Struthers, Fife, ii. 459. See also Ochterutherstruther.
- Suffolk (Suthwoik), Duke of, beheaded, ii. 116. 15, and N.; 427
- Sulluay. See Solway.
- Sumersyd. See Somerset.
- Surgeons of Edinburgh, ii. 373
- Surrey, the Earl of. See Norfolk, Duke of.
- Sussex, Earl of, harries the Scottish border, ii. 227. 26; 228. 29; his son arrives with English forces in Edinburgh, 229. 31
- Sutherland, Adam Gordon, Earl of, i. 58. 22; ii. 343
- John Gordon, Earl of, sent to Flanders, ii. 184. 2
- Sweden (Swadin), ambassador from, to Mary Queen of Scots, ii. 173. 23; 434; Eric XIV. offers marriage to Mary Queen of Scots, 175. 20; 435; a license obtained to enlist Scotsmen for the Swedish service, 300. 18; 468; Scots soldiers hired for service against Russia, 306. 8, and N.; 470; more soldiers leave Scotland for service with Sweden, 306. 27; 471; complaints about the treatment of Scots soldiers, 315. 27; 475; the Swedish ambassador arrives in Scotland, 316. 20; peace made with Denmark, 456
- Swyne, Captain, taken prisoner by the queen's party in Edinburgh, ii. 271. 23
- Taburner, Stephen, takes part in an archery match at St Andrews, i. 340. 25
- Talbot (Tabart), Lord, at the siege of Leith, ii. 169. 20
- Tamworth, John, English ambassador to Queen Mary, ii. 183. 5, and N.; 438
- Tantallon, lands of, annexed to the Crown, i. 395. 9
- Castle, ii. 244. 35; proclamation anent the besieging of Tantallon Castle, i. 330. 9, and N.; description of the artillery taken from Dunbar Castle for the siege, 331. 2; the siege raised, 331. 8; bribes offered to Simon Penango for the surrender of the castle, 331. 25; ii. 396; conditions of the surrender, i. 332. 20; restored and furnished with artillery, 333. 6; Oliver Sinclair appointed captain, 333. 8; ii. 396

- Tarvit hill, xxxiii.; xlii.; ii. 152. 22
Taxation imposed in 1554, ii. 117. 6, and N.; 427
Tay, the, great flood in 1573, ii. 311. 31; 473
Teiling, laird of. See Maxwell, James.
Teinds, the bishop's teinds of Fife protected by the Countess of Murray, ii. 214. 12; 447
Temple Newsome, Darnley's residence, xcvi.
Tennand (Tennoune), Francis, provost of Edinburgh, ii. 262. 3, and N.; 458
Tents Muir, near St Andrews, xlv.
The Testament and Complaynt of the Papingo. See Lindsay, Sir David.
Teviotdale (Tewedail), i. 207. 9; 236. 20; 284. 6; 330. 11; ii. 29. 7; 32. 1
Thermes, the Sieur de, succeeds d'Essé in Scotland, ii. 110. 9, and N.; 425
Thomson, John, of Leith (Leytht), i. 340. 24
— Thomas, publishes *Ane schort memoriale of the Scottis Croniklis*, cxxiii.
Thornton, John, cannon placed at his house near Edinburgh Castle, ii. 302. 12
— Patrick, slays the laird of Calder, i. 126. 10, and N.; taken prisoner and executed, 126. 17
Till, bridge of, i. 270. 8
Tilliangus, battle of, between Adam Gordon and Lord Forbes, ii. 267. 11, and N.; 460
Tilliebairne. See Tullibardine.
Tilliebody brig, ii. 166. 8
Tillielum monastery, ii. 146. 33; 431
Tiviedaill. See Teviotdale.
Tolbooth of Edinburgh. See Edinburgh.
Torphichen (Torfichin), ii. 229. 13
— a favourite of James III., ii. 363
Torwood, i. 206. 9; 208. 25
Touraine, the dukedom of, i. 28. 10; ii. 335; 349
Tournaments favoured by James IV., i. 231. 35; ii. 372; 376; tournament held in Edinburgh, i. 242. 12; ii. 375
Tragedy of the Cardinal, xlix.; cxvii.
Trail of Blebo, cxix.
Traill, Captain Andrew, recruiting for service in Holland, ii. 307. 12; 471
Traprain Law, Berwickshire, ii. 80. 1, and N.
Treasurers of Scotland. See Cameron, Sir Robert; Douglas, Archibald, of Kilspindie.
Trinity College, Edinburgh, Mary of Gueldres buried in, i. 157. 20
Tulchan bishops, ii. 282. 8, and N.; 462; 464
Tullibardine (Tilliebairne), i. 252. 9
— laird of, ii. 442. See also Murray, Sir William.
Turks under Mahomet II. take Constantinople and slaughter the Christians, i. 112. 34; ii. 353
Turnbull, William, schoolmaster, executed for a libel on the Regent Morton, ii. 474
Turner, Sir J. Page, owner of MS. I of the *Chronicles*, lxxx.
Tutbury (Tuitberrey) Castle, Queen Mary a prisoner in, ii. 220. 11; 449
Twapenny Faith issued by the bishops, ii. 143. N.; 431
Tweddie, John, of Drumelzier, murders Lord Fleming, i. 305. 10
Tyndale's translation of the Bible, cxv.
Urie's reprint of Freebairn's edition of the *Chronicles*, lxi.; xcii.
Urquhart (Wrquhart) accompanies the Earl of Douglas to Rome, i. 80. 24
Vagabonds and idle persons to be punished, ii. 320. 20
Vaison, bishop of. See Chisholm, William.
Vakar. See Walcheren.
Valla (Walla), Laurentius, restores the Latin tongue to its original purity, i. 147. 11; ii. 357
Varklingtowne. See Workington.
Vendome (Wandoun), Duc de, ambassadors sent to, by James V. to treat of marriage, i. 354. 25; ii. 403; visited by James V. in disguise, i. 358. 11; ii. 404; death of his daughter through love of the king, i. 369. 29
Venice (Vinneis), ii. 317. 15

- Verac, M., French ambassador, furnishes supplies to Dumbarton Castle, ii. 226. 12; 449; 451; taken prisoner at the capture of the castle, 248. 21; 257. 22; 455; 457
- Verneuil (Wernot), battle of, i. 28. 15, and N.
- Waderburne. See Wedderburn.
- Waillis. See Wells.
- Waker. See Walcheren.
- Walcheren (Waker) rises against the Duke of Alva, ii. 280. 2; 464; 292. 8; the fort of Rammekynis taken by the Scots, 309. 14
- Waldegrave, Robert, printer in Edinburgh, cxxx.
- Wallace, Sir John, of Craigie, at the battle of Sark, i. 74. 1; ii. 348; his speech of encouragement to those about to take flight, i. 74. 32; dies of his wounds, 76. 17
- Wallace Tower, Edinburgh Castle, ii. 302. 20
- Walsingham, Anne, wife of Sir Thomas Randolph, ii. 450
- Walter, the chaplain, ii. 66. 4, and N.; 422
- Waldoun. See Vendome.
- Wapenschaws held throughout Scotland, ii. 321. 17
- Warbeck, Perkin, ii. 375
- Wark Castle, i. 397. 1; ii. 43. 6 46. 28; 119. 15; demolished by the Scots, i. 153. 21; destroyed by James IV., 262. 15; ii. 380; besieged by the Duke of Albany, clv.; i. 303. 9; ii. 388
- Warren (Warran), Sir Ralph, sails with instructions to burn Edinburgh and district, ii. 10. 26; 414
- Warwick, Ambrose Dudley, Earl of, sent to France with an army in aid of the prince of Condé, ii. 174. 16; 177. 9
- Edward Mortimer, Earl of, i. 130. 6; ii. 355
- John Dudley, Earl of, at the battle of Pinkie, ii. 97. 21; 98. 17; procures the downfall and death of the Duke of Somerset, 111. 3
- Richard Neville, Earl of, conspires against Henry VI., i. 78. 22; appointed captain of Calais, 140. 18; requests James II. to raise the siege of Roxburgh Castle, 141. 4; joins Clarence against Edward IV., 159. 5; ii. 361
- Wauchopdale (Wachopdeill) given to the ancestor of the Lindsays by Malcolm Canmore, i. 106 N.
- Waighton, the laird of. See Hepburn, Patrick.
- Wedderburn, lairds of. See Home.
- John, servant of the Earl of Crawford, xxxvi. N.
- (Waderburne), John, vicar of Dundee, competes in an archery match in St Andrews, i. 340. 23
- Wedderspeill, a woman burnt for incest, ii. 201. 2
- Well House Tower, Edinburgh Castle, ii. 469
- Wells (Waillis), Sir John de, his duel with Sir David de Lindsay, i. 107. 19; ii. 353
- Welshmen at the battle of Sark, i. 73. 16; ii. 348
- Wemyss (Wemes), ii. 164. 6; French troops in, 165. 13; Lord Darnley at, 182. 6, and N.
- Sir David, cvii.
- David, of that ilk, competes in an archery match in St Andrews, i. 340. 22; ii. 399
- Sir John, of that ilk, ii. 82. 23; aids in driving the English from St Monance, 108. 31; joins the Congregation at Cupar, 165. 7; taken to St Andrews, 166. 30; 434; his combat with the Bruces of Airth, 201. 13; 444
- Captain Michael, arrives from Denmark with Scots soldiers from the war with Sweden, ii. 255. 13; 456; some of his men captured by Kirkcaldy of Grange, 255. 19; slain in a skirmish with Kirkcaldy's forces, 256. 18
- Randolph, of Wemyss Castle, his MS. copy of the *Chronicles*, lx., lxxviii., lxx., lxxviii.
- Captain, supports the Earl of Huntly, ii. 233. 16; at the siege of Brechin Castle, 235. 23; 452
- Wessart, Axellus, Danish ambassador to Scotland, ii. 204. 24; 445
- Wester Pitscottie, xxxix.
- Westmoreland, Charles Nevill, Earl of, in rebellion against Queen Elizabeth, ii. 220. 6
- Henry de Clifford, Baron of, at the battle of Flodden, i. 265. 30; 270. 29

- White (Whyte), a servant of Lord Fleming, betrays Dumbarton Castle, ii. 248. 7, and N.; 453
- White Kirk, Haddington, pilgrimage to, i. 17. 10, and N.; ii. 331
- Whytingham, Robert, ii. 359
- Willemore, or Vilemore, gatherer of the king's custom, ii. 427
- William the Lyon, founder of the town of Perth, ii. 312. 14
- William, Prince of Orange, defeats the Duke of Alva, ii. 292. 10; desirous of obtaining recruits from Scotland, 306. 16; 471
- Willock (Willox), John, returns to Scotland, ii. 139. 8; 430; summoned before the privy council, 144. 11; preaches in Edinburgh, 161. 3
- Winchester, John, bishop of Moray, i. 34. 29, and N.; ii. 336
- Wine, price of, ii. 319. 12; 320. 12
- Winram (Windrum), John, sub-prior of St Andrews, ii. 130. 31; his sermon at the trial of George Wishart, 56. 26; 59. 8; 421; summons Wishart to appear before his judges and answer to the charges of heresy, 58. 14; his interview with Wishart in St Andrews Castle, 76. 10; on a preaching tour through Fife, 142. 6
- Winter, Admiral, sails up the Firth of Forth in support of the reformers, ii. 165. 11
- Wishart (Wischart), George, the cardinal attempts to take him prisoner, ii. 52. 5; given into the care of the Earl of Bothwell, 52. 30; delivered up by Bothwell to the cardinal, 53. 1; 421; a prisoner in St Andrews, 53. 8; to be tried for heresy, 54. 9; 421; Hamilton of Preston intercedes with the regent on his behalf, 54. 23; 421; articles of accusation, 57. 21, and N.; 421; his defence, 61. 5; appeals from the cardinal to the regent, 62. 20; the articles of accusation with the answers, 63. 17, and N.; condemned to be burnt, 74. 20; his prayer, 75. 6; his last hours, 76. 1; 422; burnt at the stake, xlix.; ii. 80. 19; his death as viewed by Major and Pitscottie, cxiv.; a prophetic utterance at his execution, ii. 115. 14
- Sir John, of Pittarrow controller, ii. 174. N.; on a mission to Berwick, 167. 21; removed from office, 186. 9
- Witchcraft in the time of James III., i. 166. 11; ii. 362; i. 184. 10; 189. 21; 207. 19
- Witches burnt in St Andrews and Dundee, ii. 218. 2; 448
- Witherington, Sir John, with the English army under Sir Robert Bowes, i. 397. 20; taken prisoner at the battle of Haddenrig, 398. 16; taken prisoner at the battle of Ancrum Muir, ii. 40. 23
- Wodrow MS. copy of the *Chronicles*, description of, lxxxvii.
- Wolmerstoun or Wormiston, xxxvi.
- lairds of. See Spence: Lindsay.
- Wood (Wode), Sir Andrew, of Largo, one of the authors of the *Chronicles*, xliii., xlv.; notice of, cix.-cxii.; carries James III. from Leith to Fife, i. 202. 16; his ships receive the wounded after the battle of Sauchie, 213. 7; ii. 369; suspected of having the king on board, i. 214. 2; summoned to a meeting of the rebel lords who leave hostages on board his ship, 214. 19; his interview with James IV. and the rebel leaders, i. 215. 2; ii. 369; the rebels try to take him prisoner, i. 216. 7; Leith skippers refuse to make the attempt, 216. 14; despatched against the English ships raiding in the Firth of Forth, 226. 17; defeats the English off Dunbar, 227. 3; ii. 371; Stephen Bull lies in wait for him at the Isle of May, i. 228. 5; description of the battle, 229. 19; ii. 371; defeats Stephen Bull and carries his ships and men to Dundee, i. 230. 10; ii. 372; delivers Stephen Bull to the king, i. 230; quartermaster of the *Great Michael*, 252. 12; ordered by James IV. to deprive the Earl of Arran of the command of the navy, 257. 7
- Sir Andrew, of Largo [son of the preceding], one of the authors of the *Chronicles*, xlv., cxlvii.; servant of James V., 2. 10, and N.; sent to France for the Duke of Albany, i. 286. 4; his interview with the Duke, 287. 28
- Andrew, of Largo, accompanies James V. to the battle of Linlithgow, i. 319. 13; discovers the body of Lennox, 319. 19;

- rescues the Earl of Glencairn, 320. 5 ; present at the death of James V., 408. 12, and N.; ii. 411 ; aids in the defeat of a party of English at Port-in-Craig, 104. 4 ; aids in driving the English troops out of St Monance, 109. 1
- Wood, Andrew, of Largo, servitor to the commendator of St Andrews, xcvi.
- Andrew, of Largo, son of Sir Andrew [2], of Largo, cxii.
- James, of Lambilethem, cxii.
- John, of Tullidavie, cxii., and N.
- John, secretary to the Regent Murray, slain by Forbes of Rires, ii. 228. 1 ; 451
- Workington (Varklingtowne), Queen Mary at, ii. 204. 7
- Wotton, Sir Henry, ci.
- Wyckliffis New Testament in Scots*, cxxiii.
- Wyntoun's *Chronicles*, xlvii.
- Wynzet, Ninian, his *Certain Tractates for Reformatioun of Doctryne*, cxxvii.
- Yellow Carvel*, a ship of Sir Andrew Wood, i. 213. 7 ; 227. 6 ; ii. 369. 371
- Yile of Rosa. See Rothesay.
- York (Zork), the Earl of Surrey's army lying at, i. 264. 7 ; Henry VIII. to meet James V. at, 384. 7 ; ii. 407 ; i. 393. 9 ; conference at, concerning Queen Mary's complicity in Darnley's murder, ii. 206. 12 ; 206. 25
- Richard, Duke of, conspires against Henry VI., i. 78. 22 ; seeks the aid of Scotland to depose Henry VI., 130. 5 ; ii. 355 ; his claim on the throne of England, i. 131. 1 ; 135. 26 ; 137. 7 ; 138. 6 ; defeats the royal forces, 139. 30 ; appointed governor of the realm, 140. 16 ; acquaints James II. of his victory over Edward VI. and requests him to raise the siege of Roxburgh Castle, 141. 3 ; ii. 356 ; the king's reply, i. 141. 14
- Richard, Duke of, son of Edward IV., murdered in the Tower by Gloucester, i. 190. 14
- Young, Somerset herald, ii. 375
- Alexander, prior of Tillielum, ii. 431
- Zeeland (Ceiland), Scots recruits for the war in, ii. 309. 12 ; 472
- Zork. See York.

PRINTED BY WILLIAM BLACKWOOD AND SONS.

